

AN
ENGLISH ANTHOLOGY

FROM CHAUCER TO THE PRESENT TIME

SELECTED AND EDITED BY

JOHN BRADSHAW, M.A., LL.D.

Editor of Milton's Poetical Works.

cometh unto you with a tale which holdeth children from
play & old men from the chimney corner.—SIR PHILIP SIDNEY.
I have only made a nosegay of culled jewels, for I have brought
nothing of my own but the thread that ties them.—MONTAIGNE.

~~~~~  
SECOND EDITION.  
~~~~~

Madras:

KNOWLEDGE SOCIETY'S DEPOT.

: THACKER, SPINK & CO.

1887.

S. P. C. K. PRESS, VEPERY, MADRAS. 1887.

PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION.

SOME words of apology may seem necessary for adding another to the many 'Selections from the Poets,' 'Garlands,' 'Gems,' 'Treasures,' 'Specimens' and 'Classbooks' which have appeared in recent years.

But, in conception as well as in plan, the present Anthology differs from its predecessors. While—for example—Palglove's *Golden Treasury* includes only Songs and Lyrics, and from no living author,—neither in it nor in Dr. Trench's *Household Book* is there an extract from any of the long Poems of Spenser, of Milton, of Pope, of Cowper, or of Wordsworth,—and the Plays of Shakspeare, the Poems of Chaucer, of Addison and of Goldsmith are unrepresented; and in Archdeacon Farrar's *With the Poets* the selections from the same author are all grouped together, and more thought would seem to have been given to the *duces* than to the *utiles*,—the fitness of effect being seemingly the chief care of editor and publishers.

Again, selections having for some years past been made from the *Golden Treasury* for the examinations of the University of Madras, it has occurred to me that by a member of the University itself such a compilation might be made as would more fully meet the requirements of its undergraduates, both as regards matter and arrangement.

In this *Anthology* the Selections are so distributed that one or more Sections of different Books might be taken as part of a course of study. While, however I had the student mainly in view, no section of the book is narrowed down to his needs only, and the whole will, I trust, be found worthy of a wider welcome.

For the absence of one great name I may be allowed to quote from Palgrave's *Children's Treasury* his "regretting the refusal by which the present publisher of Mr. Alfred Tennyson's poems has deprived this book of a few brilliant pages, and its readers of an introduction to the writings of our greatest living poet,"—seeing that Messrs. Macmillan & Co., the then publishers of the *Treasury*, have now, as publishers of Lord Tennyson's works, accorded to me a similar refusal.

MADRAS:

B.

~~22nd~~ March 1885.

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

THE chief change in this edition is that each poem or extract is placed in its exact chronological position, or as nearly so as possible. Lovers of our Poetical Literature will, I think, appreciate the arrangement by which they will be able to see what poems appeared in a certain decade or period, and also the year in which some favourite piece was written or first published.

This has been no easy task; for not only has no previous collector attempted any classification as to time, except by centuries, but even in the works of some of the poets the date of the publication of each is not given. The less known poets and the authors of 'fugitive' verse are in a state of still greater obscurity; for example,—Abp. Trench could tell us nothing of Doubleday; and of John Collins, author of *In the Downhill of Life*, Mr. Palgrave writes—'nothing except his surname appears recoverable with regard to the author of this truly noble poem.' For the particulars I have given regarding them I am indebted to the Editor of the *Newcastle Chronicle*, and to a correspondent of *Notes and Queries*; and from similar sources I have obtained information as to other authors and their works not to be found, I believe, in any other work such as this.

For obvious reasons the Section from 1837 to 1887 does not so fairly represent the poets of the present day, most of whom are still alive;—to those, however, who have permitted me to insert their verses or extracts from them, I desire to express my great obligations.

SALEM: MADRAS,
1st December 1887.

J. B.

DEDICATED

(By permission)

TO

H. E. the Right Hon. the Earl of Dufferin,

K.P., LL.D., D.C.L., F.R.S.

Viceroy and Governor-General of India,

***Chancellor of the University of Calcutta and of the
Royal University of Ireland.***

CONTENTS.

BOOK I.

CHAUCER TO DRYDEN.

SECTION I (1385—1588.)

	<i>Page</i>
The Legend of Good Women—Prologue... .. CHAUCER	1
The Canterbury Tales—From the Prologue <i>Ib.</i>	5
3 The Knight and the Squire <i>Ib.</i>	6
4 The Parson <i>Ib.</i>	8
5 Good Counsell <i>Ib.</i>	10
6 Introduction to the <i>Flower and the Leaf</i> ANON.	11
7 No Age content with his own Estate. SURREY	13
8 Sleep SACKVILLE	14
9 Night SIDNEY	15
10 To the Moon <i>Ib.</i>	16
11 To Sleep <i>Ib.</i>	16
12 Forget Not Yet WYATT	17
13 The Nightingale SIDNEY	17
14 Hope Deferred SPENSER	18
15 A Dirge... .. SIDNEY	18
16 Cupid and Campaspe LILY	20
17 Tamburlaine MARLOWE	20
18 My Mind to Me a Kingdom is DYER	21

SECTION II (1590—1595.)

			Page
19	<i>The Faery Queene</i> —The Introduction.	SPENSER	23
20	Sonnet on the <i>Faery Queene</i>	RALEIGH	26
21	Content...	GREENE	26
22	The Seven Deadly Sins	SPENSER	27
23	Philomela's Ode	GREENE	33
24	The Ministry of Angels	SPENSER	34
25	The Seven Bead-Men	<i>Ib.</i>	35
26	Times Go by Turns	SOUTHWELL	38
27	Retired Thoughts	<i>Ib.</i>	39
28	Early Love	DANIEL	40
29	Lowd Love is Loss	SOUTHWELL	40
30	To Sleep	DANIEL	42
31	Sonnet	DRAYTON	42
32	Richard's Despair	SHAKSPERE	43
33	The Sunshine of a Smile	SPENSER	44
34	The Three Elizabeths	<i>Ib.</i>	45
35	Sonnet 30	SHAKSPERE	45
36	Sonnet 33	<i>Ib.</i>	46
37	Time and Love	<i>Ib.</i>	46
38	Sonnet 66	<i>Ib.</i>	47
39	Sonnet 71	<i>Ib.</i>	47

SECTION III (1596—1609.)

40	A Tribute to Chaucer	SPENSER	48
41	Sonnet 107	SHAKSPERE	49
42	Sonnet 116	<i>Ib.</i>	49
43	Henry IV and Prince Henry	<i>Ib.</i>	50
44	Henry V and the Lord Chief Justice.	<i>Ib.</i>	52
45	Love at First Sight	MARLOWE	54
46	The Nightingale	BARNEFIELD	55
47	The Flatterer	<i>Ib.</i>	56
48	The Treasuries of the English Tongue.	DANIEL	57
49	Crabbed Age and Youth	SHAKSPERE	58
50	Under the Greenwood Tree	<i>Ib.</i>	59
51	On Marlowe	DRAYTON	59
52	The Passionate Shepherd to his Love.	MARLOWE	60

			Page
53	The Nymph's Reply ...	... RALEIGH	61
54	All the World's a Stage ...	... SHAKSPERE	62
55	Brutus and Cassius ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	63
56	A Mother's Blessing ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	67
57	A Father's Advice ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	68
58	Hamlet's Soliloquy ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	68
59	Othello's Courtship ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	70
60	Sweet Content ...	... DEKKER	72
61	Patience ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	72
62	Tamburlaine's Conquests ...	... MARLOWE	73
63	Give my Love Good-morrow ...	... HEYWOOD	74
64	Dover Cliff ...	... SHAKSPERE	75
65	The Power of Music ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	75
66	The Soul's Errand ...	... RALEIGH	76
67	The Master Spirit ...	... CHAPMAN	79
68	Cleopatra's Barge ...	... SHAKSPERE	79
69	Innocence, the Sacred Amulet ...	... CHAPMAN	80

SECTION IV (1610—1625.)

70	A Sea Dirge ...	... SHAKSPERE	81
71	A Land Dirge ...	... WEBSTER	81
72	Wolsey's Remorso ...	... SHAKSPERE	82
73	Wolsey's Advice to Cromwell ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	83
74	On the Tombs in Westminster Abbey.	BEAUMONT	84
75	Revenge of Injuries ...	... LADY CAREW	85
76	Man is his own Star ...	... FLETCHER	86
77	Weep no More ...	... <i>Ib.</i>	86
78	The Happy Life ...	... WOTTON	86
79	Epitaph on Elizabeth L. H.	... BEN JONSON	87
80	Shall I, wasting in Despair ...	... WITHER	88
81	To Celia ...	... A. BEN JONSON	89
82	This Life a Bubble ...	... DRUMMOND	90
83	The World's a Bubble ...	... BACON	90
84	The Praise of Spenser ...	... BROWNE	91
85	Against a Rich Man Despising Poverty	FLETCHER	92
86	To Sleep ...	... DRUMMOND	93
87	Invocation to Sleep ...	... FLETCHER	94

	<i>Page</i>
88 Epitaph on the Countess of Pembroke. BEN JONSON ...	94
89 A Madrigal DEUMMOND ...	95
90 Saint John the Baptist <i>Ib.</i> ...	95
91 A Farewell to the World WOTTON ...	96
92 To Melancholy FLETCHER ...	98
93 On his Mistress WOTTON ...	98
94 To the Memory of my Beloved Master William Shakspeare ... BEN JONSON ...	99
95 Sonnet.—To Death DONNE ...	102

SECTION V (1629—1649.)

96 On the Morning of Christ's Nativity.. MILTON ...	103
97 On Shakspeare' <i>Ib.</i> ...	111
98 'Love me Little—Love me Long ... ANONYMOUS ...	112
99 On his Being Arrived at the Age of Twenty-Three... .. MILTON ...	113
100 Song CAREW ...	114
101 A Dirge... .. FORD ...	114
102 A Wish... .. COWLEY ...	115
103 Disdain Returned CAREW ...	116
104 Virtue HERBERT ...	116
105 Wisdom and Knowledge QUARLES ...	117
106 Peace HERBERT ...	118
107 The Dying Lover DAVENANT ...	120
108 On the Muse of Poetry WITHER ...	122
109 A Sernade DAVENANT ...	123
110 L'Allegro MILTON ...	124
111 Il Penseroso <i>Ib.</i> ...	128
112 Dialogue from <i>Comus</i> <i>Ib.</i> ...	134
113 To the Memory of Ben Jonson ... ULEVELAND ...	139
114 On Ben Jonson CARTWRIGHT ...	139
115 To the Queen DAVENANT ...	140
116 Lycidas... .. MILTON ...	141
117 Going to the Wars. LOVELACE ...	147
118 To Electra HERBICK ...	147
119 The Prayer of Old Age' WITHER ...	148
120 The Thames DENHAM ...	148

	<i>Page</i>
121 To Althea from Prison LOVEFACE	... 149
122 When the Assault was Intended to the City MILTON	... 151
123 To a Virtuous Young Lady <i>Ib.</i>	... 151
124 Song SUCKLING	... 152
125 The Dance <i>Ib.</i>	... 152
126 To the Genius of his House HERRICK	... 153
127 I'll Never Love thee more MONTROSE	... 154
128 To the Lady Margaret Ley MILTON	... 155
129 Gather ye Rose Buds... .. WALLER	... 156
130 To Blossoms HERRICK	... 156
131 Song WALLER	... 157
132 Music HERRICK	... 158

SECTION VI (1650—1666.)

133 The Retreat VAUGHAN	... 159
134 To Cromwell, May 1652 MILTON	... 160
135 The Might of Death SHIRLEY	... 161
136 On the Late Massacre in Piemont MILTON	... 161
137 On his Blindness... .. <i>Ib.</i>	... 162
138 To Mr. Lawrence <i>Ib.</i>	... 162
139 To Cyriack Skinner <i>Ib.</i>	... 163
140 To the Same <i>Ib.</i>	... 163
141 Song of the Emigrants MARVEL	... 164
142 Ode to Imagination COWLEY	... 165
143 Beyond the Veil VAUGHAN	... 166
144 On the Death of Mr. Crashaw COWLEY	... 168
145 My Midnight Meditation KING	... 170
146 In Praise of Hope COWLEY	... 171
147 Death's Final Conquest SHIRLEY	... 172
148 Hudibras' Religion BUTLER	... 173
149 Night <i>Ib.</i>	... 175
150 Ye Gentlemen of England... .. PARKER	... 175
151 On English Verse WALLER	... 176
152 From the Ode to the Royal Society... .. COWLEY	... 177

SECTION VII (1667—1700.)

		<i>Page</i>
153	<i>Paradise Lost</i> .—The Introduction ... MILTON	... 180
154	Prologue to the <i>Tempest</i> DRYDEN	... 181
155	Adam and Eve MILTON	... 182
156	Eve Relates her Dream <i>Ib.</i>	... 183
157	Satan in Search of an Accomplice <i>Ib.</i>	... 187
158	The Expulsion from Paradise <i>Ib.</i>	... 188
159	From the Elegy on Cowley ... DENHAM	... 188
160	The Danger of Riches and Power ... MILTON	... 190
161	True and False Glory <i>Ib.</i>	... 191
162	Samson on his Blindness <i>Ib.</i>	... 192
163	On Milton's <i>Paradise Lost</i> MARVEL	... 194
164	Invitation to Izaak Walton ... COTTON	... 196
165	A Paraphrase from Seneca ... HALE	... 197
166	Cleopatra on the Cydnus ... DRYDEN	... 198
167	Mankind <i>Ib.</i>	... 199
168	Song SEDLEY	... 199
169	Shaftesbury DRYDEN	... 200
170	Opening of the <i>Religio Laici</i> <i>Ib.</i>	... 202
171	To the Memory of Mr. Oldham <i>Ib.</i>	... 203
172	Old Age and Death WALLER	... 204
173	From the Ode to Mrs. Killigrew ... DRYDEN	... 204
174	Music CONGREVE	... 206
175	A Death-like Stillness <i>Ib.</i>	... 206
176	Sonnet on Death... .. WALSH	... 207
177	On Milton DRYDEN	... 207
178	Come, if you dare! <i>Ib.</i>	... 208
179	From Horace, Odes III, 29 <i>Ib.</i>	... 208
180	Alexander's Feast <i>Ib.</i>	... 210

LIST OF AUTHORS, BOOK I.

LIST OF AUTHORS, BOOK I.

Geoffrey Chaucer ...	1338-1400.	Thomas Carew ...	1589-1639.
Sir Thomas Wyat ...	1503-1541.	George Herbert ...	1593-1633.
Earl of Surrey ...	1517-1547.	John Cleveland ...	1613-1659.
John Lyly ...	1554-1606.	Henry King ...	1591-1669.
Robert Southwell ...	1562-1595.	Francis Quarles ...	1592-1644.
Sir Philip Sidney ...	1554-1586.	John Dryden ...	1631-1700.
Thomas Sackville ...	1537-1608.	Sir Henry Wotton ...	1568-1639.
Edmund Spenser ...	1553-1599.	William Cartwright...	1611-1643.
Christopher Marlowe.	1564-1593.	Sir John Suckling ...	1609-1641.
Sir Walter Raleigh...	1552-1618.	Sir Matthew Hale ...	1609-1678.
Sir Edward Dyer ...	1540-1607.	Robert Herrick ...	1594-1674.
Thomas Dekker ...	1577-1639.	Sir W. Davenant ...	1605-1668.
George Chapman ...	1557-1634.	Richard Lovelace ...	1618-1658.
Samuel Daniel ...	1562-1619.	Abraham Cowley ...	1618-1667.
Giles Fletcher ...	1588-1623.	Sir John Denham ...	1615-1668.
Francis Beaumont ...	1586-1616.	Martin Parker ...	1605-1645.
John Donne ...	1573-1631.	Marquis of Montrose.	1612-1651.
Michael Drayton ...	1563-1631.	Andrew Marvel ...	1621-1678.
John Webster ...	1580-1638.	Samuel Butler ...	1612-1680.
Richard Barnfield ...	1574-1627.	Charles Cotton ...	1630-1687.
Benjamin Jonson ...	1573-1637.	John Bunyan ...	1628-1686.
Lord Bacon ...	1561-1626.	James Shirley ...	1596-1666.
Thomas Heywood ...	1570-1649.	Henry Vaughan ...	1621-1695.
Robert Greene ...	1560-1592.	George Wither ...	1588-1667.
William Shakspeare ...	1564-1616.	Edmund Waller ...	1605-1687.
William Drummond...	1585-1649.	Sir Charles Sedley ...	1659-1701.
John Milton ...	1608-1674.	William Walsh ...	1663-1708.
Lady Elizabeth Carew	1570-1620.	William Congreve ...	1669-1729.
John Ford ...	1586-1639.		

"It is an awful truth, that there neither is nor can be any genuine enjoyment of poetry among nineteen out of twenty of those persons who live, or wish to live, in the broad light of the world—among those who either are, or are striving to make themselves, people of consideration in society. This is a truth, and an awful one; because *to be incapable of a feeling of poetry, in my sense of the word, is to be without love of human nature and reverence for God.*

"Upon this I shall insist elsewhere; at present let me confine myself to my object, which is to make you, my dear friend, as easy-hearted as myself with respect to these poems. Trouble not yourself upon their present reception. Of what moment is that compared with what I trust is their destiny?—*to console the afflicted; to add sunshine to day-light, by making the happy happier; to teach the young and the gracious of every age to see, to think, and feel, and, therefore, to become more actively and securely virtuous; this is their office, which I trust they will faithfully perform, long after we (that is, all that is mortal of us,) are mouldered in our graves."*

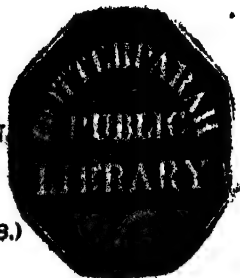
. — Wordsworth to Lady Beaumont, 1807.

AN
ENGLISH ANTHOLOGY.

BOOK I.

CHAUCER TO DRYDEN

SECTION I (1385—1589.)



I.

THE LEGEND OF GOOD WOMEN.—PROLOGUE.

The poet loves books, but loves the daisy more.

AND as for me, though than I kon but lyte,
On bokës for to rede I me delyte,
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence,
And in myn herte have hem in reverence
So hertely, that ther is gamë noon
That fro my bokës maketh me to goon,
But yt be seldom on the holy day,
Save, certeynly, when that the moneth of May
Is comen, and that I here the foulës syng,
10 And that the flourës gynnen for to sprynge,
Farewel my boke, and my devocioqn!

Now have I than suche a condicioun,
That of allë the flourës in the mede,
Than love I most thise flourës white and rede,
Suche as raen callen daysyes in her toun.
To hem have I so gret affeccioqn,

- As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May,
 That, in my bed ther daweth me no day,
 That I nam up and walkyng in the mede,
 20 To seen this floure ayein the sonnë sprede,
 Whan it up ryseth erly by the mornynge;
 That blisful sight softoneth al my sorwe,
 So glad am I, whan that I have presence
 Of it, to doon it allé reverence,
 As she that is of allé flourés flour,
 Ful of al vertue and honour,
 And ever ilike faire, and fressh of hewe.
 And I love it, and ever ylike newe,
 And ever shal, til that myn hertë dye;
 30 Al swere I nat of this I wol nat lye,
 Ther lovedé no wight hotter in his lyve.
 And, whan that hit ys eve, I renné blyve,
 As sone as ever the sonnë gynneth weste,
 To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste,
 For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse!
 Hire chere is ployntly sprad in the brightnesse
 Of the sonnë, for ther yt wol uncloze.
 Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme, or prose,
 Suffisant this flour to preyse aryght!
 40 But helpeth, ye that han konnyng and myght,
 Ye lovers, that kan make of sentément;
 In this case, oghten ye be diligent,
 To forthren me semwhat in my labour,
 Whethir ye ben with the leef or with the flour,
 For wel I wot, that ye han herbiforn
 Of makynge ropen, and lad away the corn;
 And I come after, glenyng here and there,
 And am ful glad yf I may fynde an ere
 Of any goodly word that ye han left.

- 50 And thogh it happen me rehercen eft
 That ye han in your fresshē songēs sayd,
 Forbereth me, and beth not evil apayd,
 Syn that ye see I do yt in the honour
 Of love, and eke in service of the flour,
 Whom that I serve as I have wit or myght.
 She is the clerenesse and the verray lyght,
 That in this derkē worlde rae wynt and ledyth,
 The hert in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith,
 And loveth so sore, that ye ben verrayly
- 60 The maistresse of my wit, and nothing I.
 My word, my werkes, ys knyt so in your bond
 That, as an harpe obeieth to the hond
 That maketh it soune after his fyngerynge,
 Ryght so moove ye oute of myn hertū bringe
 Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne;
 Be ye myn gide, and lady sovereyne.
 As to my erthely God, to yow I calle,
 Bothe in this werke, and in my sorwes alle. . . .

He falls asleep, and dreams that he sees the God of Love
 leading in Queen Alcectis, clad like the daisy.

- Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste,
- 70 And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste,
 For derknesse of the nyght, the which she dredde,
 Hemo to myn house ful swiftly I me spedde
 To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse,
 To seen this flour sprede, as I devyse.
 And in a litel herber that I have,
 That benched was on turvēs fresshe ygrave,
 I bad men sholdē me my couchē make;
 For deyntee of the newē someres sake,
 I bad hem strawen flourēs on my bed.
- 80 Whan I was leyd, and had myn eyen hed,

- I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or twoo,
 Me mette how I lay in the medewe thoo,
 To seen this flour that I love so and drede;
 And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede
 The God of Love, and in his hande a yone,
 And she was clad in reäl habit grene;
 A fret of gold she haddē next her heer,
 And upon that a whit coroune she beer,
 With flourouns smale, and that I shal nat lye,
 90 For al the world ryght as a dayēsy
 Ycorouned ys with whitē leves lyte,
 So were the flowrouns of hire coroune white;
 For of oo perlē, fyne, oriental,
 Hire whitē corounē was imaked al,
 For which the whitē coroune above the grene
 Mado hirē lyke a dayesie for to sene,
 Considered eke hir fret of golde above.
 Yclothed was this myghty God of Love
 In silke, enbrouded ful of grenē gieves,
 100 In-with a fret of redē rosē loves,
 The freshest syn the world was first begonne.
 His giltē here was coroned with a sounne
 In stede of gold, for hevynesse and wyghte;
 Therwith me thoght his facē shoon so brighte
 That wol unnethes myg' te I him beholde;
 And in his hand me thoghte I saugh him holde
 Twoo fry darts, as the gledēs rede,
 And aungelyke hys wyngēs saugh I sprede.
 And, al be that men seyn that blynd ys he,
 110 Algate me thoghtē that he myghtē se;
 For sternely on me he gan byholde,
 So that his loking deopth myn hertē cofde.
 And by the hande he held this noble quene,

Coroned with white, and clothed al in grene,
 So womanly, so b  nigne, and so meke,
 That in this world, thogh that men wold   seke,
 Half of hire beaut   shuld   men nat fynde
 In cre  ture that formed ys by kynde.
 And therefore may I seyn, as thynketh me,
 120 This song in preysyng of this lady fre.—*Chaucer.*

II. •

THE CANTERBURY TALES—FROM THE PROLOGUE.*

WHAN that Aprill   with his schowr  s swoote
 The drought of Marche had perced to the roote,
 And bathed every veyne in swich licour,
 Of which vertue engendred is the flour;
 Whan Zephirus c  k with his swet   breethe
 Enspired hath in every holte and beethe
 The tendre cropp  s, and the yong   sonne
 Hath in the Ram his half   cours i-ronne,
 And sm  l   fowl  s maken melodie,
 10 That slepen al the night with open eye,
 So prikeþ hem nature in here corages:—
 Than longen folk to gon on pilgrimages,
 And palmers for to seeken straung   strondes,
 To ferne halwes; k  uthe in sondry londes;
 And specially, from every schir  s end
 Of Engelond, to Caunterbury they wende,
 The holy blisful martir for to seeke,
 That hem hath holpen whan that they were seek  .
 Byfel that, in that sesoun on a day,
 20 In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay,
 Redy to wenden on my pilgrimage
 To Caunterbury with ful devout corage,

* Lines 1 to 42 out of 860.

- At night was come into that hostelrye
 Wel nyne and twenty in a compaignye,
 Of sondry folk, by aventure i-falle
 In felaweschipe, and pilgryms were they alle,
 That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde;
 The chambres and the stables weren wyde,
 And wel we weren esed attē beste.
- 30 And schortly, whan the sonnē was to roste,
 So hadde I spoken with hem everychou,
 That I was of here felaweschipe anon,
 And madē forward erly for to ryse,
 To take our way ther as I yow devyse.
 But nathēles, whil I have tyme and space,
 Or that I forther in this talē pace,
 Mo thinketh it acordaunt to resoun^x
 To tellē yow al the condicioun
 Of eche of hem, so as it semede me,
- 40 And whiche they weren, and of what degre;
 And eek in what array that they were yre;
 And at a knight than wol I first bygynne.—*Chancer.*

III.

THE KNIGHT AND THE SQUIRE.*

A KNIGHT ther was, and that a worthy man,
 That from the tymē that he first bigan
 To ryden out, he lovede chyvalrye,
 Trouthe and honour, fredom and curteisye.
 Ful worthy was he in his lordūs werre,
 And therto hadde he riden, no man ferre,
 As wel in Cristendom as in hethēnesse,
 And ever honoured for his worthinesse.
 At Alisaundre he was whan it was wonne,

* Lines 43 to 100 of the *Prologue*.

- 10 Ful oftē tyme he hadde the bord bygonne
Aboven allē naciouns in Pruco.
In Lettowe hadde he reysed and in Ruce,
No Cristen man so ofte of his degre.
In Gernado attē siegō hadde he be
Of Algesir, and riden in Belmarie.
At Lieys was he, and at Satalie,
Whan they were wonne; and in the Greetē see
At many a noble arivo hadde he be.
At mortal batailles hadde he ben fiftene,
- 20 And foughten for our feith at Tramassene
In lystēs thriūs, and ay slayn his foo.
This ilkē worthy knight hadde heu also
Sontymē with the lord of Palatyo,
Ageyn another hothen in Turkye;
And evermore he hadde a sovereyn prys.
And though that he was worthy, he was wys,
And of his port as meke as is a mayde,
He nevere yit no vileinye nē sayde
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight.
- 30 He was a verray perfight gentil knight.
But for to telken you of his array,
His hors was good, but he ne was nought gay.
Of fustyan he worede a gepoun
Al bysmotered with his habergeoun.
For he was lato ycome from his viage,
And wentē for to doon his pilgrimago.
With him ther was his sone, a yong SQUYER,
A lovyere, and a lusty bacheler,
With lokkēs crulle as they were leyd in presse.
- 40 Of twenty yeer of age he was, I gesse.
Of his stāture he was of even lengthe,
And wonderly delyver, and gret of strengthe.

And he hadde ben somtyme in chivachye,
 In Flaundres, in Artoys, and Picardye,
 And born him wel, as of so litel space,
 In hope to stonden in his lady graco.
 Embrowded was he, as it were a mede
 Al ful of fresshë floures, white and reedë
 Syngynge he was, or floytynge, al the day ;
 50 He was as fressh as is the moneth of May.
 Schort was his gowne, with sleevës longe and wyde.
 Wel cowde he sitte on hors, and fairë ryde.
 He coudë songës make and wel endite,
 Juste and eek daunce, and wel purtreye and write.
 So hote he lovedë, that by nightertale
 He sleep no more than doth a nightyngale.
 Curteys he was, lowly, and servysable,
 And carf byforn his fader at the table.—*Chaucer.*

IV.

THE PARSON.*

A GOOD man was ther of religioun,
 And was a pourë PERSON of a toun ;
 But riche he was of holy thought and werk.
 He was also a lerned man, a clerk,
 That Cristës gospel trewëly wolde preche ;
 His parischens devoutly wolde he teche.
 Benigne he was, and wonder diligent,
 And in adversité ful pacient ;
 And such he was i-provëd oftë sithes.
 10 Ful loth were him to cursë for his tythes.
 But rather wolde he yeven, out of dowte,
 Unto his pourë parisschens aboute,
 Of his offrynge, and eek of his substaunce.

* Lines 479 to 530 of the Prologue.

- He cowde in litel thing han suffisaunce.
Wyð was his parische, and houses fer asonder,
But he ne laftē not for reyne ne thonder,
In siknesse nor in meschief to visite
The ferreste in his parissche, moche and lite,
Upon his feet, and in his hond a staf.
- 20 This noble ensample to his scheep he yaf,
That first he wroughte, and afterward he taughte,
Out of the gospel he tho wordēs caughte,
And this figure he addede eek therto,
That if gold rustē, what schal yren doo ?
For if a prest be foul, on whom we truste,
No wonder is a lowēd man to ruste ;
And schame it is, if that a prest tak keep,
A filthy scheperde and a clenū scheep ;
Wel oughte a prest ensample for to yive,
- 30 By his clenness, how that his scheep schulde lyve.
He settē not his benefice to hyre,
And lēt his scheep encombred in the myre,
And ran to Londone, unto seyntē Poules,
To sceken him a chaunterie for soules,
Or with a bretherhede to ben withholde ;
But dwelte at hoom, and keptē wel his folde,
So that the wolf ne made it not myscarye ;
He was a scheperd and no mercenarie.
And though he holy were, and vertuus,
- 40 He was to sinful man nought despitous,
Ne of his spechē daungerous ne digne,
But in his teching discret and benigne.
To drawē folk to heven by fairnesse ;
By good ensample, this was his busynesse ;
But it wēre eny persone obstinat,
What so he were, of high or lowe estat,

- Him wolde he snybbë scharply for the nonës.
 A better preest, I trowe, ther nowher non is.
 He waytede after no pompe and reverence,
 50 No makede him a spiced conscience,
 But Cristës lore, and his apostles twelve,
 He taughte, but first he folwede it himselfe.

—Chaucer.

•v.

GOOD COUNSELL.*

- FLE fro the pres, and dwelle with sothfastnesse ;
 Sufficë thee thy good, though hit be smal ;
 For hord hath hate, and clymbyng likelnesse,
 Pres hath envye, and wole blent over al.
 Savour no more then thee behovë shal ;
 Do wel thy-self that other folk canst rede,
 7 And trouthe thee shal delyver, hit ys no drede.
 Peynë thee not eche croked to redresse
 In trust of hir that turneth as a bal,
 Gret restë stant in lytil besynesse ;
 Bewar also to spurne ayein a nal,
 Stryve not as doth a crokkë with a wal ;
 Dauntë thy-selfe that dauntest othleres dede,
 14 And trouthe thee shal delyver, hit is no drede.
 That thee is sent receyve in buxumnesse,
 The wrasteling of this world asketh a fal ;
 Heer is no home, heer is but wyldernesse.
 Forth pilgrime, forth ! forth best, out of thy stal !
 Loke up on ñye, as I thonkë God of al ;
 Weyvë thy lust, and let thy gost thee lede,
 21 And trouthe shal thee delyver, hit is no drede.

* Said to have been written by Chaucer on his death-bed.

VI.

INTRODUCTION TO *THE FLOWER AND THE LEAF*.*

WHEN that Phoebus his chair of gold so high
 Had whirled up the starry sky aloft,
 And in the Bull was entored certainly ;
 When showers sweet of rain descended soft,
 Causing the ground, felo times and oft,
 Up for to give many an wholesome air,
 7 And every plaine was yclothed fair

With newe green, and maketh smalle flowers
 To springen, here and there, in field and mead ;
 So very good and wholesome be the showers,
 That they renewen that was old and dead
 In winter time ; and out of every seed
 Springeth the herbe, so that every wight
 14 Of this season waxoth right glad and light.

And ~~se~~ I, glade of the season sweet
 Was happd thus ; upon a certain night,
 As I lay in my bed, sleep full unmeet
 Was unto me ; but why that I ne might
 Rest, I ne wist ; for there n' 'as earthly wight,
 As I suppose, had more of hertis ease
 21. Than I, for I n' 'ad sickness nor disease.

Wherefore I marvelled greatly of myself
 That I so long withouten sleepe lay,
 And up I rose three houres after twelve,
 About the springing of the gladsome day.
 And on I put my gear and mine array,

* Out of 85 stanzas. *The Flower and the Leaf*, usually attributed to Chaucer, was written by a lady about 1450.

And to a pleasant grove I gan to pass,
28 Long or the bright sun uprisen was ;

In which were oakes great, straight as a line,
Under the which the grass so fresh of hue
Was newly sprung, and an eight foot or nine
Every tree well from his fellow grew,
With branches broad, laden with leaves new,
That springen out agen, the sonne sheen,
35 Some very red, and some a glad light green.

Which, as me thought, was a right pleasant sight ;
And eke the burdis songis for to hear,
Would have rejoiced any earthly wight,
And I, that couthe not yet in no manere
Hearen the nightingale of all the year,
Full busily hearkened with heart and ear
42 If I her voice perceive could anywhere.

And at the last a path of little brede
I found, that greatly had not used be,
For it forgrowen was with grass and weed,
That well unneath a wighte might it see.
Thought I, this path some whider go'th, parde !
And so I followed till it me brought
• 49 To a right pleasant herbir well ywrought ;

That benched was, and with turves new
Freshly turved, whereof the greene grass
So small, so thick, so soft, so fresh of hue,
That most like to greer wool, wot I, it was ;
The hedge also that yeden in compass,
And closed in alle the green herbere
56 With sycamore was set and eglatere.

Within, in fere so well and cunningly,
That every branch and leaf grew by measure

Plain as a board, of an height by and by ;
 I see never a thing, I you ensure,
 So well ydone ; for he that took the cure
 It for to make, I trow, did all his pain,
 63 To make it pass all tho that men have seen.

And I that all this pleasant sight see,
 Thought sodainly I felt so swete an air
 Of the eglantere, that, certainly,
 There is no hert, I deme, in such dispair,
 No yet with thoughts froward and contraire
 So overlaid, but it should sone have bote,
 70 If it had ones felt this savour sote. —Anon.

VII.

NO AGE CONTENT WITH HIS OWN ESTATE,

AND HOW THE AGE OF CHILDREN IS THE HAPPIEST, IF THEY HAD SKILL TO KNOW IT.

Laid in my quiet bed, in study as I were,
 I saw, within my troubled head a heap of thoughts
 appear.
 And every thought did show so lively in mine eyes,
 That now I sighed, and then I smiled, as cause of
 thought did rise.
 I saw the little boy, and thought how oft that he
 Did wish of God, to scape the rod, a tall young man
 to be ;
 The young man eke, that feels his bones with pains
 oppressed,
 How he would be a rich old man, to live and lie
 at rest ;
 The rich old man, that sees his end draw on so sore,
 10 How he would be a boy again, to live so much the
 more.

Whereat full oft I smiled, to see how all these three,
From boy to man, from man to boy, would chop and
change degree.

And, musing thus, I think the case is very strange,
That man from wealth, to live in woe, doth ever seek
to change.

Thus thoughtful as I lay, I saw my withered skin,
How it doth show my dented chews, the flesh was
worn so thin.

And eke my toothless chaps, the gates of my right way,
That opes and shuts as I do speak, do thus unto me say :
'Thy white and hoarish hairs, the messengers of age,
20 That show, like lines of true belief, that this life doth
assuage,

Bid thee lay hand and feel them hanging on thy chin.
The which doth write two ages past, the third now
coming in.

Hang up therefore the bit of thy young wanton time ;
And thou, that therein beaten art, the happiest life
define.'

Whereat I sighed, and said : ' Farewell, my wonted joy,
Truss up thy pack and trudge from me, to every
little boy,

And tell them thus from me, their time most happy is,
If, to their time, their reason had to know the truth
of this.'

—*Surrey.*

VIII.

SLEEP.

By him lay heavy Sleep, the cousin of Death,
Flat on the ground, and still as any stone,
A very corpse, save yielding forth a breath,
Small keep took he, whom Fortune frowned on,

Or whom she lifted up into the throne
Of high renown, but as a living death,
7 So, dead alive, of life he drew the breath.

The body's rest, the quiet of the heart,
The travail's ease, the still night's fear was he,
And of our life on earth the better part,
Beaver of sight, and yet in whom we see
Things oft that tide, and oft that never be,
Without respect, esteeming equally
14 King Croesus' pomp, and Irus' poverty.*
—*Suckville.*

IX.

NIGHT.

O NIGHT, the ease of care, the pledge of pleasure,
Desire's best mean, harvest of hearts affected,
The seat of peace, the throne which is erected
Of human life to be the quiet measure;
Be victor still of Phoebus' golden treasure,
Who hath our sight with too much sight infected;
Whose light is cause we have our lives neglected,
Turning all Nature's course to self displeasure.
These stately stars in their now shining faces,
With sinless sleep, and silence wisdom's mother,
Witness his wrong which by thy help is eased;
Thou art, therefore, of these our desert places
The sure refuge; by thee and by no other
My soul is blest, sensè joyed, and fortune raised.

—*Sidney.*

X.

TO THE MOON.

WITH how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb'st the skies !
How silently, and with how wan a face !
What, may it be that even in heavenly place
That busy archer his sharp arrows tries !
Sure, if that long-with-love-acquainted eyes
Can judge of love, thou feel'st a lover's case,
I read it in thy looks ; thy languisht grace,
To me, that feel the like, thy state describes.
Then, even of fellowship, O Moon, tell me,
Is constant love deemed there but want of wit ?
Are beauties there as proud as here they be ?
Do they above love to be loved, and yet
Those lovers scorn whom that love doth possess ?
Do they call virtue there ungratefulness?—*Sidney.*

XI.

TO SLEEP.

COME, Sleep ! O Sleep, the certain knot of peace,
The baiting-place of wit, the balm of woe,
The poor man's wealth, the prisoner's release, .
Th' indifferent judge between the high and low ;
With shield of proof shield me from out the press
Of those fierce darts Despair at me doth throw.
O make in me those civil wars to cease ;
I will good tribute pay, if thou do so.
Take thou of me smooth pillows, sweetest bed,
A chamber deaf to noise and blind to light,
A rosy garland and a weary head ;
And if these things, as being thine in right,
Move not thy heavy grace, thou shalt in me,
Livelier than elsewhere, Stella's image see.—*Sidney.*

XII.

FORGET NOT YET.

FORGET not yet the tried intent
 Of such a truth as I have meant ;
 My great travail so gladly spent,
 Forget not yet !

Forget not yet when first began
 The weary life ye know, since when,
 The suit, the service, none tell can ;
 8 Forget not yet !

Forget not yet the great assays,
 The cruel wrong, the scornful ways,
 The painful patience in delays,
 Forget not yet !

Forget not ! oh ! forget not this,
 How long ago hath been, and is
 The mind that never meant amiss,
 16 Forget not yet !

Forget not then thine own approved,
 The which so long hath thee so loved,
 Whose steadfast faith yet never moved ;
 Forget not yet ! —Wyatt.

XIII.

THE NIGHTINGALE.

THE nightingale, as soon as April bringeth
 Unto her rested sense a perfect waking,
 While late bare earth, proud of new clothing, springeth,
 Sings out her woes, a thorn her song-book making,
 And mournfully bewailing,
 Her throat in tunes expresseth
 What grief her breast oppresseth
 For Tereus' force on her chaste will prevailing.

- O Philomela fair, O take some gladness,
 That here is juster cause of plaintful sadness ;
 Thine earth now springs, mine fadeth ;
 12 Thy thorn without, my thorn my heart invadeth.

—*Sidney.*

XIV.

HOPE DEFERRED.*

- FULL little knowest thou, that hast not tried,
 What hell it is in suing long to bide ;
 To lose good days, that might be better spent,
 To waste long nights in pensive discontent ;
 To speed to-day, to be put back to-morrow,
 To feed on hope, to pine with fear and sorrow ;
 To have thy Prince's grace, yet want her peers',
 To have thy asking, yet wait many years ;
 To fret thy soul with crosses and with cares,
 10 To eat thy heart through comfortless despairs ;
 To fawn, to crouch, to wait, to ride, to run,
 To spend, to give, to want, to be undone.—*Spenser.*

XV.

A DIRGE.

- RING out your bells, let mourning shows be spread ;
 For Love is dead ;
 All Love is dead, infected
 With plague of deep disdain ;
 Worth, as nought worth, rejected,
 And Faith fair scorn doth gain.
 From so ungrateful fancy,
 From such a female frenzy,
 From them that use men thus,
 10 Good Lord, deliver us !

* From *Mother Hubbard's Tale*, out of 1888 lines.

Weep, neighbours, weep ; do you not hear it said
That Love is dead ?

His death-bed, peacock's folly ;

His winding-sheet is shame ;

His will, false-seeming wholly ;

His sole executor, blame.

From so ungrateful fancy,

From such a female frenzy,

From them that use men thus,

20 . Good Lord, deliver us !

Let dirge be sung, and trentals rightly read,

For Love is dead ;

Sir Wrong his tomb ordaineth

My mistress' marble heart ;

Which epitaph containeth,

' Her eyes were once his dart.'

From so ungrateful fancy,

From such a female frenzy,

From them that use men thus,

30 Good Lord, deliver us !

Alas, I lie ; rage hath this error bred ;

Love is not dead ;

Love is not dead, but sleepeth,

In her unmatched mind,

Where she his counsel keepeth,

Till due deserts she find.

Therefore from so vile fancy,

To call such wit a frenzy,

Who Love can temper thus,

40 Good Lord, deliver us !

—*Sidney.*

XVI.

CUPID AND CAMPASPE.

- CUPID and my Campaspe played
 At cards for kisses; Cupid paid;
 He stakes his quiver, bow, and arrows,
 His mother's doves, and team of sparrows;
 Loses them too; then down he throws
 The coral of his lip, the rose
 7 Growing on his cheek (but none knows how);
 With these, the crystal of his brow,
 And then the dimple on his chin;
 All these did my Campaspe win.
 At last he set her both his eyes—
 She won, and Cupid blind did rise.
 O Love! has she done this to thee?
 14 What shall, alas! become of me? —*Lyly.*

XVII.

TAMBURLAINE.

- Of stature tall, and straightly fashioned,
 Like his desire, lift upwards and divine;
 So large of limbs, his joints so strongly knit,
 Such breadth of shoulders as might mainly bear
 Old Atlas' burden; 'twixt, his manly pitch,
 A pearl more worth than all the world, is placed,
 Wherein by curious sovereignty of art
 Are fixed his piercing instruments of sight,
 Whose fiery circles bear encompassed
 10 A heaven of heavenly bodies in their spheres,
 That guides his steps and actions to the throne,
 Where honour sits invested royally;
 Pale of complexion, wrought in him with passion,

Thirsting with sovereignty and love of arms;
 His lofty brows in folds do figure death,
 And in their smoothness amity and life;
 About them hangs a knot of amber hair,
 Wrapped in curls, as fierce Achilles' was,
 On which the breath of heaven delights to play,
 20 Making it dance with wanton majesty;
 His arms and fingers long and sinewy,
 Betokening valour and excess of strength;
 In every part proportioned like the man
 Should make the world subdued to Tamburlaine.

—*Marlowe.*

XVIII.

MY MIND TO ME A KINGDOM IS.

My mind to me a kingdom is,
 Such present joys therein I find,
 That it excels all other bliss
 That earth affords or grows by kind;
 Though much I want which most would have,
 6 Yet still my mind forbids to crave.
 No princely pomp, no wealthy store,
 No force to win the victory,
 No wily wit to salve a sore,
 No shape to feed a loving eye;
 To none of these I yield as thrall;
 12 For why? My mind doth serve for all.
 I see how plenty surfeits oft,
 And hasty climbers soon do fall;
 I see that those which are aloft
 Mishap doth threaten most of all;
 They get with toil, they keep with fear;
 18 Such cares my mind could never bear.

- Content to live, this is my stay ;
I seek no more than may suffice ;
I press to bear no haughty sway ;
Look, what I lack my mind supplies ;
Lo, thus I triumph like a king,
24 Content with that my mind doth bring.
Some have too much, yet still do crave ;
I little have, and seek, no more.
They are but poor, though much they have,
And I am rich with little store ;
They poor, I rich ; they beg, I give ;
30 They lack, I leave ; they pine, I live.
I laugh not at another's loss ;
I grudge not at another's pain ;
No worldly waves my mind can toss ;
My state at one doth still remain ;
I fear no foe, I fawn no friend ;
36 I loathe not life, 'nor dread my end.
Some weigh their pleasure by their lust,
Their wisdom by their rage of will ;
Their treasure is their only trust ;
A cloaked craft their store of skill :
But all the pleasure that I find
42 Is to maintain a quiet mind.
My wealth is health and perfect ease ;
My conscience clear my chief defence ;
I neither seek by bribes to please,
Nor by deceit to breed offence ;
Thus do I live ; thus will I die ;
48 Would all did so as well as I ! —Dyer.

SECTION II (1590—1595.)

XIX.

THE FAERY QUEENE—THE INTRODUCTION.

A GENTLE Knight was pricking on the plaine,
Ycladd in mightie armes and silver shielde,
Wherein old dints of deepe woundes did remaine,
The cruell markes of many a bloody fielde ;
Yet armes till that time did he never wield.
His angry steede did chide his foming bitt,
As much disdayning to the curbe to yield ;
Full jolly knight he seemd, and faire did sitt,
9 As one for knightly giusts and fierce encounters fitt.

And on his brest a bloodie Crosse he bore,
The deare remembrance of his dying Lord,
For whose sweete sake that glorious badge he wore,
And dead, as living, ever him adored ;
Upon his shield the like was also scored,
For soveraine hope which in his helpe he had.
Right faithfull true he was in deede and word,
But of his chere did seeme too solemne sad ;
18 Yet nothing did he dread, but ever was ydrad.

Upon a great adventure he was bond,
That greatest Gloriana to him gave,
(That greatest Glorious Queene of Faery lond)
To winne him worshippe, and her grace to have,
Which of all earthly thinges he most did crave ;
And ever as he rode his hart did earne
To prove his puissance in battell brave
Upon his foe, and his new force to learne,
Upon his foe, a Dragon horrible and stearne.

A lovely Ladie rode him faire beside,
Upon a lowly Asse more white then snow,
Yet she much whiter ; but the same did hide
Under a vele, that wimpled was full low ;
And over all a blacke stole shee did throw ;
As one that inly mournd, so was she said,
And heavie sate upon her palfrey slow ;
Seemed in heart some hidden care she had,
36 And by her, in a line, a milkewhite lambe she lad.

So pure and innocent, as that same lambe,
She was in life and every vertuous lore ;
And by descent from Royall lynage came
Of ancient Kinges and Queenes, that had of yore
Their scepters stretcht from East to Western shore,
And all the world in their subjection held ;
Till that infernall feend with foule uprore
Forwasted all their land, and them expeld ;
45 Whom to avenge she had this Knight from far compeld.

Behind her farre away a Dwarfe did lag,
That lasie seemd, in being ever last,
Or wearied with bearing of her bag
Of needments at his backe. Thus as they past,
The day with cloudes was suddeine overcast,
And angry Jove an hideous storme of raine
Did poure into his Leman lap so fast,
That everie wight to shrowd it did constrain ;
54 And this faire coupleeke to shroud themselves were fain.

Enforst to seeke some covert nigh at hand,
A shadie grove not farr away they spide,
That promist ayde the tempest to withstand ;
Whose loftie trees, yclad with sommers pride,
Did spred so broad, that heavens light did hide,

Not perceable with power of any starr ;
 And all within were pathes and alleies wide,
 With footing worne, and leading inward farr.

63 Faire harbour that them seems, so in they entred ar.

And forth they passe, with pleasure forward led
 Joying to heare the birdes sweete harmony,
 Which, therein shrouded from the tempest dred,
 Seemd in their song to scorne the cruell sky.
 Much can they praise the trees so straight and hy,
 The sayling Pine ; the Cedar proud and tall ;
 The vine-propp Elme ; the Poplar never dry ;
 The builder Oake, sole king of forests all ;

72 The Aspine good for staves ; the Cypresse funerall ;

The Laurell, meed of mightie Conquerours
 And Poets sage ; the Firre that weepeth still ;
 The Willow, worne of forlorne Paramours ;
 The Eugh, obedient to the benders will ;
 The Birch for shaftes ; the Sallow for the mill ;
 The Mirrhe's sweete-bleeding in the bitter wound ;
 The warlike Beech ; the Ash for nothing ill ;
 The fruitful Olive ; and the Platane round ;

81 The carver Holme ; the Maple seeldom inward sound.

Led with delight, they thus beguile the way,
 Untill the blustering storme is overblowne ;
 When, weening to retorne whence they did stray,
 They cannot finde that path, which first was showne,
 But wander too and fro in waies unknowne,
 Furthest from end then, when they neereest weene,
 That makes them doubt their wits be not their owne ;
 So many pathes, so many turnings seene,

90 That which of them to take in'diveres doubt they been.

—Spenser.

XX.

SONNET ON THE FAIRY QUEEN.

- METHOUGHT I saw the grave where Laura lay,
 Within that temple where the vestal flame
 Was wont to burn ; and, passing by that way,
 To see that buried dust of living fame,
 Whose tomb fair Love and fairer Virtue kept,
 All suddenly I saw the Fairy Queen ;
 7 At whose approach the soul of Petrarch wept,
 And from thenceforth those graces were not seen,
 For they this Queen attended ; in whose stead
 Oblivion laid him down on Laura's hearse.
 Hereat the hardest stones were seen to bleed,
 And groans of buried ghosts the heavens did pierce ;
 Where Homer's spright did tremble all for grief,
 14 And cursed the access of that celestial thief.

—*Raleigh.*

XXI.

CONTENT.

- SWEET are the thoughts that savour of content ;
 The quiet mind is richer than a crown ;
 Sweet are the nights in careless slumber spent ;
 The poor estate scorns fortune's angry frown ;
 Such sweet content, such minds, such sleep, such bliss,
 6 Beggars enjoy, when princes oft do miss.
 The homely house that harbours quiet rest ;
 The cottage that affords no pride nor care ;
 The mean that 'grees with country music best ;
 The sweet consort of mirth and music's fare ;
 Obscured life sets down a type of bliss ;
 12 A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

—*Greene.*

XXII.

THE SEVEN DEADLY SINS.

SUDDEN upriseth from her stately place
 The royall Dame,* and for her coche doth call;
 All hurtlen forth; and she with princely pace,
 As faire Adrora in her purple pall
 Out of the East the dawping day doth call.
 So forth she comes; her brightness brode doth blaze.
 The heapes of people, thronging in the hall,
 Doe ride each other upon her to gaze;
 9 Her glorious glitter and light doth all men's eies
 amaze.

So forth she comes, and to her coche does clyme;
 That seemed as fresh as Flora in her prime
 And strove to match, in royall rich array,
 Great Juno's golden chayre; the which, they say,
 The gods stand gazing on, when she does ride
 To Jove's high house through heaven's brasspaved way
 Drawne of Ayre Pecoocks, that excell in pride,
 18 And full of Argus eyes their tayles dispredden wide.

But this was drawne of six unequall beasts,
 On which her six sage counsellours did ryde,
 Taught to obey their bestiall beheasts,
 With like conditions to their kindes applyde.
 Of which the first, that all the rest did guyde,
 Was sluggish IDLENESSE, the nourse of sin;
 Upon a slouthfull Asse he chose to ryde,
 Arrayd in habit blacke, and amis thin,
 27 Like to an holy Monck, the service to begin.
 And in his hand his Portesse still he bare,

* The 'royal Dame' is Dnessa, or Pride, and she and her six counsellors represent the seven deadly sins.

That much was worne, but therein little redd ;
 For of devotion he had little care,
 Still drownd in sleepe, and most of his daies dedd ;
 Scarce could he once uphold his heavie hedd,
 To looken whether it were night or day.
 May seeme that wayne was very evil fedd,
 When such an one had guiding of the way,
 36 That knew not whether right he went, or else astray.

From wordly cares himselfe he did esloyne,
 And greatly shunned manly exercise ;
 From everie work he chalanged essoyne,
 For contemplation sake ; yet otherwise
 His life he led in lawlesse riotise,
 By which he grew to grievous malady ;
 For in his lustlesse limbs, through evill guise,
 A shaking fever raignd continually.
 45 Such one was Idlenesse, first of this company.
 And by his side rode loathsome GLUTTONY,
 Deformed creature, on a filthie swyne.
 His belly was upblowne with luxury,
 And eke with fatnesse swollen were his eyne ;
 And a like a Crane his necke was long and fyne,
 With which he swallowed up excessive feast,
 For want whereof poore people oft did pyne ;
 And all the way, most like a brutish beast,
 54 He spued up his gorge, that all did him deteast.
 In greene vine leaves he was right fitly clad,
 For other clothes he could not weare for heate ;
 And on his head an yvie girland had,
 From under which fast trickled downe the sweat.
 Still as he rode he somewhat still did eat,
 And in his hand did beare a bouzing can,

- Of which he sūpt so oft, that on his seat
His dronken corse he scarce upholden can ;
63 In shape and life more like a monster then a man.
Unfit he was for any worldly thing,
And eke unhable once to stirre or go ;
Not meet to be of counsell to a king,
Whose mind in meat and drinke was drowned so,
That from his friend he seldome knew his fo.
Full of diseases was his carcas blew,
And a dry dropsie through his flesh did flow,
Which by misdjet daily greater grew.
72 Such one was Gluttony, the second of that crew.
And next to him rode lustfull LECHERY
Upon a bearded Gote, whose rugged heare,
And whally eies (the signe of gelosy,)
Was like the person selfe whom he did beare ;
Who rough, and blacke, and filthy, did appeare
Unseemely man to please faire Ladies eye ;
Yet he of Ladies oft was loved deare,
When fairer faces were bid standen by ;
81 O ! who does know the bent of women's fantasy ?
In a greene gōwne he clothed was full faire,
Which underneath did hide his filthinesse ;
And in his hand a burning hart he bare,
Full of vaine follies and new fanglenesse ;
For he was false, and fraught with ficklenesse,
And learned hād to love with secret lookes ;
And well could daunce, and sing with ruefulness ;
And fortunes tell, and read in loving-bookes,
90 And thousand other waies to bait his fleshly hookes.
Inconstant man, that loved all he saw,
And lusted after all that he did love ;

Ne would his looser life betide to law,
 But joyd weake women's hearts to tempt, and prove
 If from their loyall loves he might them move;
 Which lewdnes filld him with reprochfull pain
 Of that foule evill, which all men reprove,
 That rots the marrow, and consumes the braine.

99 Such one was Lechery, the third of all this traine.

And greedy AVARICE by him did ride,
 Upon a camell loaden all with gold;
 Two iron coffers hong on either side,
 With precious metall full as they might hold;
 And in his lap an heap of coine he told;
 For of his wicked pelfe his God he made,
 And unto hell himselfe for money sold;
 Accursed usury was all his trade,

108 And right and wrong ylike in equall ballaunce waide.

His life was nigh unto death's dore yplaste;
 And thred-bare cote, and cobled shoes, hee ware;
 Ne scarce good morsell all his life did taste,
 But both from backe and belly still did spare,
 To fill his bags, and richesse to compare;
 Yet childe ne kinsman living had he none
 To leave them to; but through daily care
 To get, and nightly feare to lose his owne,

117 He led a wretched life, unto himselfe unknowne.

Most wretched wight, whom nothing might suffise;
 Whose greedy lust did lacke in greatest store;
 Whose need had end, but no end covetise;
 Whose welth was want, whose plenty made him pore;
 Who had enough, yet wished ever more;
 A vile disease; and eke in foote and hand
 A grievous gout tormented him full sore,

That well he could not touch, nor goe, nor stand.

126 Such one was Avarice, the fourth of this faire band.

And next to him malicious ENVY rode
 Upon a ravenous wolfe, and still did chaw
 Between his cankred teeth, a venomous tode,
 That all the poison ran about his chaw;
 But inwardly he chawed his owne maw
 At neighbours' welth, that made him ever sad,
 For death it was, when any good he saw;
 And wept, that cause of weeping none he had; *

135 But when he heard of harme he waxed wondrous glad

All in a kirtle of discoloured say
 He clothed was, ypaynted full of eies;
 And in his bosome secretly there lay
 An hatefull Snake, the which his taile uptyes
 In many folds, and mortal sting implies.
 Still as he rode he gnasht his teeth to see
 Those heapes of gold with griple Covetyse;
 And grudged at the great felicitee

144 Of proud Lucifera, and his owne companee.

He hated all good workes and vertuous deeds,
 And him no lesse, that any like did use;
 And who with gracious bread the hungry feeds,
 His almes for want of faith he doth accuse.
 So every good to bad he doth abuse;
 And eke the verse of famous Poets' witt
 He does backbite, and spightfull poison spues
 From leprous mouth on all that ever writt.

153 Such one vile Envy was, that fift in row did sitt.

And him beside rides fierce revenging WRATH,
 Upon a Lion, loth for to be led;
 And in his hand a burning brand he hath,
 The which he brandisheth about his hed;

- His oies did hurle forth sparcles fiery red,
 And stared sterne on all that him beheld ;
 As ashes pale of hue, and seeming ded
 And on his dagger still his hand he held,
 162 Trembling through hasty rage when choler in himsweld.

- His ruffin raiment all was staind with blood
 Which he had spilt, and all to rags yrent,
 Through unadvized rashnes woxen wood ;
 For of his hands he had no government,
 Ne cared for blood in his avengement ;
 But, when the furious fit was overpast,
 His cruel facts he often would repent ;
 Yet, wilfull man, he never would forecast
 171 How many mischieves should ensue his heedlesse hast.

- Full many mischiefes follow cruel Wrath !
 Abhorred bloodshed, and tumultuous strife,
 Unmanly murder, and unthrifty scath,
 Bitter despight, with rancour's rusty knife,
 And fretting griefe, the enemy of life ;
 All these, and many evils moe haunt ire,
 The swelling Splene and Frenzy raging rife,
 The shaking Palsey, and Saint Fraunces fire.
 180 Such one was Wrath, the last of this ungodly tire.

- And, after all, upon the wagon beame,
 Rode SATAN with a smiting whip in hand,
 With which he forward lasht the laesy tome,
 So oft as Slowth still in the mire did stand.
 Huge routs of people did about them band,
 Showing for joy ; and still before their way
 A foggy mist had covered all the land ;
 And, underneath their feet, all scattered lay
 189 Dead sculls and bones of men whose life had gone
 astray.

—*Faerie Queene*, i, 4.

XXIII.

PHILOMELA'S ODE.

- SITTING by a river's side,
 Where a silent stream did glide,
 Muse I did of many things,
 That the mind in quiet brings.
 I can think how some men deem
 Gold their god ; and some esteem
 Honour is the chief content,
 That to man in life is lent.
 And some others do contend,
 10 Quiet, none, like to a friend.
 Others hold, there is no wealth
 Compared to a perfect health.
 Some man's mind in quiet stands,
 When he is lord of many lands ;
 But I did sigh, and said all this
 Was but a shade of perfect bliss ;
 And in my thoughts I did approve,
 Nought so sweet as is true love.
 Love 'twixt lovers passeth these,
 20 When month kisseth and heart 'grees,
 With folded arms and lips meeting,
 Each soul another sweetly greeting ;
 For by the breath the soul fleteth,
 And soul with soul in kissing meeteth.
 If love be so sweet a thing,
 That such happy bliss doth bring,
 Happy is love's sugared thrall,
 But unhappy maidens all,

Who esteem your virgin blisses,
 30 Sweeter than a wife's sweet kisses.
 No such quiet to the mind,
 As true Love with kisses kind;
 But if a kiss prove unchaste,
 Then is true love quite disgrace'd.
 Though love be sweet, learn this of me,
 No sweet love but honesty. —*Greene.*

XXIV.

THE MINISTRY OF ANGELS.

And is there care in Heaven? And is there love
 In heavenly spirits to these creatures base,
 That may compassion of their evil move?
 There is; or else more wretched were the case
 Of men than beasts. But O! the exceeding grace
 Of highest God, that loves his creatures so,
 And all his works with mercy doth embrace,
 That blessed angels he sends to and fro,
 9 To serve to wicked man,—to serve his wicked foe.

How oft do they their silver bowers leave,
 To come to succour us that succour want!
 How oft do they with golden pinions cleave
 The flitting skies, like flying pursuivant,
 Against foul fiends to aid us militant;
 They for us fight, they watch and duly ward,
 And their bright squadrons round about us plant;
 And all for love, and nothing for reward.
 18 O! why should heavenly God to men have such regard?
 —*Faerie Queene*, ii, 8.

XXV.

THE SEVEN BEAD-MEN.

- EFTSOONES unto an holy Hospitall,
 That was foreby the way, she did him bring ;
 In which seven Bead-men, that had vowed all
 Their life to service of high heaven's King,
 Did spend their daies in doing godly thing.
 Their gates to all were open evermore,
 That by the wearie way were traveiling ;
 And one sate wayting ever them before,
 9 To call in comers-by that needy were and pore.

 The *first* of them, that eldest was and best,
 Of all the house had charge and government,
 As Guardian and Steward of the rest.
 His office was to give entertainment,
 And lodging unto all that came and went ;
 Not unto such as could him feast againe,
 And double quite for that he on thom spent ;
 But such as want of harbour did constraine
 18 Those for God's sake his duty was to entertaine.

 The *second* was as Almner of the place ;
 His office was the hungry for to feed,
 And thirsty give to drinke ; a worke of grace.
 He feared not once himselfe to be in need,
 Ne cared to hoard for those whom he did breede ;
 The grace of God he layd up still in store,
 Which as a stocke he left unto his seede.
 He had enough ; what need him care for more ?
 27 And had he lesse, yet some he would give to the pore.

 The *third* had of their wardrobe custody.
 In which were not rich tyres, nor garments gay,

- The plumes of pride, and winges of Vanity,
But clothes meet to keepe keene cold away,
And naked nature seemely to array;
With which bare wretched wights he dayly clad,
The images of God in earthly clay;
And, if that no spare clothes to give he had,
36 His owne cote he would cut, and it distribute glad.

- The *fourth* appointed by his office was
Poore prisoners to relieve with gracious ayd,
And captives to redeeme with price of brass
From Turkes and Sarazins, which them had stayd;
And though they faulty were, yet well he wayd,
That God to us forgiveth every howre
Much more than that why they in bands were layd;
And he, that harrowd hell with heaue stowre,
45 The faulty soules from thence brought to his heavenly
bowre.

- The *fifth* had charge sick persons to attend,
And comfort those in point of death which lay;
For them most needeth comfort in the end,
When sin, and hell, and death, doe most dismay
The feeble soule departing hence away.
All is but lost, that living we bestow,
If not well ended at our dying day.
O man! haue mind of that last bitter throe,
54 For as the tree does fall, so lyes it ever low.

The *sixth* had charge of them now being dead,
In seemely sort their corsers to engrave,
And deck with dainty flowres their brydal bed,
That to their heavenly spouse both sweet and brave
They might appeare, when he their soules shall save.

The wondrous workmanship of God's owne mould,
Whose face he made all beastes to feare, and gave
All in his hand, even dead we honour should.

63 Ah, dearest God, me grant, I dead be not defould.

The *seventh*, now after death and burial done,
Had charge the tender orphans of the dead
And wydowes ayd, least they should lie undone.
In face of judgement he their right would plead,
We ought the power of mighty men did dread
In their defence; nor would for gold or fee
Be won their rightfull causes downe to tread,
And, when they stood in most necessitee,

72 He did supply their want, and gave them ever free.

There when the Elfin knight arrived was,
The first and chieftest of the seven, whose care
Was guests to welcome, towards him did pass;
Where seeing Mercie, that his steps upbare
And alwaies led, to her with reverence rare
He humbly louted in meeke lowlinesse,
And seemely welcome for her did prepare;
For of their order she was Patronesse,

81 Albe Charissa were their chieftest foundresse.

There she awhile him stayes, himselfe to rest,
That to the rest more able he might bee;
During which time, in every good behest,
And godly worke of Almes and charitee,
She him instructed with great industrie.
Shortly therein so perfect he became,
That, from the first, unto the last degree,
His mortal life he learned had to frame

90 In holy righteousness, without rebuke or blame.

Thence forward by that painfull way they pass
 Forth to an hill that was both steepe and high,
 On top whereof a sacred chapell was,
 And eke a little Hermitage thereby,
 Wherein an aged holy man did li,
 That day and night said his devotion,
 Ne other worldly business did apply ;
 His name was heavenly Contemplation ;
 99 Of God and goodness was his meditation.
Faerie Queen, i, 10.

XXVI.

TIMES GO BY TURNS.

THE lopped tree in time may grow again ;
 Most naked plants renew both frut and flower ;
 The sorest wight may find release of pain,
 The driest soil suck in some moist'ning shower ;
 Times go by turns and chances change by course,
 6 From foul to fair, from better hap to worse.

The sea of Fortune doth not ever flow,
 She draws her favours to the lowest ebb ;
 Her time hath equal times to come and go,
 Her loom doth weave the fine and coarsest web ;
 No joy so great but runneth to an end,
 12 No hap so hard but may in fine amend.

Not always fall of leaf nor ever spring,
 No endless night yet not eternal day ;
 The saddest birds a scason find to sing,
 The roughest storm a calm may soon allay ;
 Thus with succeeding turns God tempereth all,
 18 That man may hope to rise yet fear to fall.

A chance may win that by mischance was lost ;
 The well that holds no great, takes little fish ;
 In some things all, in all things none are crossed,
 Few all they need, but none have all they wish ;
 Unmeddled joys here to no man befall,
 24 Who least hath some, who most hath never all.

—Southwell.

XXVII.

RETIRED THOUGHTS.

RETIRED thoughts enjoy their own delights,
 As beauty doth in self-beholding eye ;
 Man's mind a mirror is of heavenly sights,
 A brief wherein all miracles summéd lie,—
 Of fairest forms and sweetest shapes the store,
 6 Most graceful all, yet thought may grace them more.

The mind a creature is, yet can create,
 To nature's patterns adding higher skill
 Of finest works ; wit better could the state,
 If force of wit had equal power of will.
 Devise of man in working hath no end ;
 12 What thought can think another thought can mend.

Man's soul of endless beauties image is ;
 Drawn by the work of endless skill and might.
 This skilful might gave many sparks of bliss,
 And, to discern this bliss, a native light ;
 To frame God's image as his worth required,
 18 His might, his skill, his word, and will conspired.

—Southwell.

XXVIII.

EARLY LOVE.

Ah, I remember well—and how can I
 But overmore remember well—when first
 Our flame began, when scarce we knew what was
 The flame we felt; when as we sat and sighed
 And looked upon each other, and conceived
 Not what we ailed, yet something we did ail,
 And yet were well, and yet we were not well,
 And what was our disease we could not tell.
 Then would we kiss, then sigh, then look; and thus
 10 In that first garden of our simpleness
 We spent our childhood. But when years began
 To reap the fruit of knowledge; ah! how then
 Would she with sterner looks, with graver brow,
 Check my presumption and my forwardness!
 Yet still would give me flowers, still would shew
 What she would have me, yet not have me know.

—*Daniel.*

XXIX.

LEWD LOVE IS LOSS.

MISDEEMING eye! that stoopeth to the lure
 Of mortal wols, not worth so worthy love;
 All beauty's base, all graces are impure,
 That do thy erring thoughts from God remove.
 Sparks to the fire, the beams yield to the sun,
 6 All grace to God, from whom all graces run.
 If picture move, more should the pattern please;
 No shadow can with shadowed thing compare,
 And fairest shapes, whereon our loves do seize,
 But silly sings of God's high beauty are.

- Go, starving sense, feed thou on earthly mast ;
12 True love, in heaven seek thou thy sweet repast.
Glean not in barren soil these offal ears,
Sith reap thou may'st whole harvests of delight ;
Base joys with griefs, bad hopes do end with fears,
Lewd love with loss, evil peace with deadly fight,
God's love alone doth end with endless ease,
18 Whose joys in hope, whose hope concludes in peace.
Let not the luring train of fancies trap,
Or gracious features, proofs of Nature's skill,
Lull Reason's force asleep in Error's lap,
Or draw thy wit to bent of wanton will.
The fairest flowers have not the sweetest smell ;
24 A seeming heaven proves oft a damning hell.
Self-pleasing souls, that play with beauty's bait,
In shining shroud may swallow fatal hook ;
Where eager sight on semblant fair doth wait,
A look it proves, that first was but a look ;
The fish with ease into the net doth glide,
30 But to get out the way is not so wide.
So long the fly doth dally with the flame,
Until his singèd wings do force his fall ;
So long the eye doth follow fancy's game,
Till love hath left the heart in heavy thrall.
Soon may the mind be cast in Cupid's jail,
36 But hard it is imprisoned thoughts to bail.
Oh ! loathe that love whose final aim is lust,
Moth of the mind, eclipse of reason's light ;
The grave of grace, the mole of Nature's rust,
The wrack of wit, the wrong of every right !
In sum, an ill whose harms no tongue can tell !
42 In which to live is death, to die is hell. —Southwell.

XXX.

TO SLEEP.

- CARE-CHARMER Sleep, son of the sable Night,
 Brother to Death; in silent darkness born,
 Relieve my languish, and restore the light;
 With dark forgetting of my care return.
 And let the day be time enough to mourn
 The shipwreck of my ill-adventured youth;
 7 Let waking eyes suffice to wail their scorn,
 Without the torment of the night's untruth.
 Cease, dreams, the images of day-desires,
 To model forth the passions of the morrow;
 Never let rising sun approve you liars
 To add more grief to aggravate my sorrow.
 Still let me sleep, embracing clouds in vain,
 14 And never wake to feel the day's disdain.—*Daniel*.

XXXI.

SONNET.

- SINCE there's no help, come let us kiss and part,—
 Nay I have done, you get no more of me;
 And I am glad, yea glad with all my heart,
 That thus so cleanly I myself can free;
 Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,
 And when we meet a' any time again,
 7 Be it not seen in either of our brows
 That we one jot of former love retain.
 Now at the last gasp of Love's latest breath,
 When his pulse failing, passion speechless lies,
 When Faith is kneeling by his bed of death,
 And Innocence is closing up his eyes,
 Now if thou would'st, when all have given him over,
 14 From death to life, thou might'st him yet recover!
 —*Drayton's Idea*. 1593.

XXXII.

RICHARD'S DESPAIR.

Scroop. More health and happiness betide my liege,
Than can my care-tuned tongue deliver him !

Richard. Mine ear is open, and my heart prepared ;
The worst is worldly loss thou canst unfold.

Say, is my kingdom lost ? Why, 'twas my care ;
And what loss is it to be rid of care ?

- Strives Bolingbroke to be as great as we ?
Greater he shall not be ; if he serve God,
We'll serve him too, and be his fellow so.
- 10 Revolt our subjects ? that we cannot mend ;
They break their faith to God as well as us.
Cry, woe, destruction, ruin, loss, decay ;
The worst is death ; and death will have his day.

Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs ;
Make dust our paper, and with rainy eyes
Write sorrow on the bosom of the earth.

- Let's choose executors, and talk of wills ;
And yet not so ; for what can we bequeath,
Save our deposed bodies to the ground ?
- 20 Our lands, our lives, our all, are Bolingbroke's ;
And nothing can we call our own but death,
And that small model of the barren earth
Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.
For heaven's sake let us sit upon the ground,
And tell sad stories of the death of kings ;—
How some have been deposed, some slain in war,
Some haunted by the ghosts they have deposed,
Some poisoned by their wives, some sleeping killed ;
All murdered. For, within the hollow crown
- 30 That rounds the mortal temples of a king,

- Keeps Death his court ; and there the antic sits,
 Scoffing his state, and grinning at his pomp ;
 Allowing him a breath, a little scene
 To monarchize, be feared, and kill with looks ;
 Infusing him with self and vain conceit,
 As if this flesh, which walls about our life,
 Were brass impregnable, and, humoured thus,
 Comes at the last, and with a little pin
 Bores through his castle walls, and—farewell king !
 40 Cover your heads, and mock not flesh and blood
 With solemn reverence ; throw away respect,
 Tradition, form, and ceremonious duty ;
 For, you have but mistook me all this while ;
 I live with bread like you, feel want, taste grief,
 Need friends ; subjected thus,
 How can you say to me, I am a king ? —iii. 2.

XXXIII.

THE SUNSHINE OF A SMILE.

- MARK when she smiles with amiable cheer,
 And tell me whereto can ye liken it ;
 When on each eyelid sweetly do appear
 An hundred Graces as in shade to sit.
 Likest it seemeth, in my simple wit,
 Unto the fair sunshin in summer's day ;
 7 That, when a dreadful storm away is flit,
 Through the broad world doth spread his goodly ray ;
 At sight whereof, each bird that sits on spray,
 And every beast that to his den was fled,
 Comes forth afresh out of their late dismay,
 And to the light lift up their drooping head.
 So my storm-beaten heart likewise is cheered
 14 With that sunshine, when cloudy looks are cleared.
 —Spenser, Sonnet 40.

XXXIV.

THE THREE ELIZABETHS.

- Most happy letters ! framed by skillfull trade,
 With which that happy name was first desynd,
 The which three times thrise happy hath me made,
 With gifts of body, fortune, and of mind.
 The first my being to me gave by kind,
 From mother's womb derived by due descent ;
 7 The second is my sovereigne queene most kind,
 That honour and large riches to me lent ;
 The third my love, my life's last ornament,
 By whom my spirit out of dust was raysed ;
 To speake her prayse and glory excellent,
 Of all alive most worthy to be prayed.
 Ye thre Elizabeths ! for ever live,
 14 That thre such graces did unto me give.
—Spenser, Sonnet 74.

XXXV.

- When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
 I summon up remembrance of things past,
 I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
 And with old woes new wail my dear time's waste ;
 Then can I drown an eye, unused to flow,
 For precious friends hid in death's dateless night,
 7 And weep afresh love's long since cancelled woe,
 And moan the expense of many a vanished sight ;
 Then can I grieve at grievances forgone,
 And heavily from woe to woe, tell o'er
 The sad account of fore-bemoaned moan,
 Which I new pay as if not paid before.
 But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,
 14 All losses are restored and sorrows end.
—Shakspeare, Sonnet 30.

XXXVI.

- FULL many a glorious morning have I seen
 Flatter the mountain-tops with sovereign eye,
 Kissing with golden face the meadows green,
 Gilding pale streams with heavenly alchemy;
 Anon permit the basest clouds to ridd
 With ugly rack on his celestial face,
 7 And from the forlorn world his visage hide,
 Stealing unseen to west with this disgrace;
 Even so my sun one early morn did shine
 With all-triumphant splendour on my brow;
 But out, alack! he was but one hour mine;
 The region cloud hath masked him from me now.
 Yet him for this my love no whit disdaineth;
 14 Suns of the world may stain 'when heaven's sun
 staineth. —*Shakspeare, Sonnet 33.*

XXXVII.

TIME AND LOVE.

- WHEN I have seen by Time's fell hand defaced
 The rich proud cost of out-worn buried age;
 When sometime lofty towers I see down-razed,
 And brass eternal slave to mortal rage;
 When I have seen the hungry ocean gain
 Advantage on the kingdom of the shore,
 7 And the firm soil win of the watery main,
 Encroaching store with loss, and loss with store;
 When I have seen such interchange of state,
 Or state itself confounded to decay,
 Ruin hath taught me thus to ruminat—
 That Time will come and take my Love away:
 This thought is as a death, which cannot choose
 14 But weep to have that which it fears to lose.—64.

3 XXXVIII.

- TIRED with all these, for restful death I cry,*
 As, to behold desert a beggar born,
 And needy nothing trimmed in jollity,
 And purest faith unhappily forsworn,
 And gilded honour shamefully misplaced,
 And maiden virtue rudely strumpeted,
 7 And right perfection wrongfully disgraced,
 And strength by limping sway disabled,
 And art made tongue-tied by authority,
 And folly doctor-like controlling skill,
 And simple truth miscalled simplicity,
 And captive good attending captain ill;
 Tired with all these, from these would I be gone,
 14 Save that, to die, I leave my love alone.—66.

- No longer mourn for me when I am dead
 Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell
 Give warning to the world, that I am fled
 From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell;
 Nay, if you read this line, remember not
 The hand that writ it, for I love you so,
 7 That I in your sweet thoughts would be forgot,
 If thinking on me then should make you woe.
 O if, I say, you look upon this verse,
 When I perhaps compounded am with clay,
 Do not so much as my poor name rehearse,
 But let your love even with my life decay;
 Lest the wise world should look into your moan,
 14 And mock you with me after I am gone.—71.

* Quoted by Dean Stanley—sermon on illness of Prince of Wales
—10th Dec. 1871.

SECTION III (1596—1609.)

XL.

A TRIBUTE TO CHAUCER.

- WHYLOME, as antique stories tellen us,
 These two were focs, the fellonest on ground,
 And battell made the dreddest daungerous,
 That ever thrilling trumpet did resound;
 Though now their acts be nowhere to be found,
 As that renowned poet them compyled
 With warlike numbers and heroiche sound,
 Dan Chaucer, well of English undefyled,
 9 On fame's eternall beadroll worthie to be fyled.
 But wicked time, that all good thoughts doth waste
 And works of noblest wits to nought outweare,
 That famous monument hath quite defaste,
 And robd the world of threasure endless deare,
 Tho which mote have enriched all us heare.
 O cursed eld, the canker-worme of wits!
 How may these rimes, so rude as doth appeare,
 Hope to endure, sith works of heavenly wits
 18 Are quite devourd, and brought to nought by little bits!
 Then pardon, O most sacred happy spirit,
 That I thy labours lost may thus revive,
 And steale from thee the meede of thy due merite,
 That none durst ever whilst thou wast alive,
 And being dead, in vain yet many strive;
 Ne dare I like; but through infusion sweete
 Of thine own spirit which doth in me survive,
 I follow here the footing of thy feete,
 27 That with thy meaning so I may the rather meete.
- Faerie Queene*, iv. 2.

XLI.

- NOT mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul
Of the wide world dreaming on things to come,
Can yet the lease of my true love control,
Supposed as forfeit to a confined doom.
The mortal moon hath her eclipse endured
And the sad augurs mock their own presage ;
7 Incertainties now crown themselves assured
And peace proclaims olives of endless age.
Now with the drops of this most balmy time
My love looks fresh, and death to me subscribes,
Since, spite of him, I'll live in this poor rhyme,
While he insults o'er dull and speechless tribes ;
And thou in this shalt find thy monument,
14 When tyrants' crests and tombs of brass are spent.

—107.

XLII.

- LET me not to the marriage of true minds
Admit impediments. Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds,
Or bends with the remover to remove ;
O, no ! it is an ever-fixed mark,
That looks on tempests, and is never shaken ;
7 It is the star to every wandering bark,
Whose worth's unknown, although his height be taken.
Love's not Time's fool, though rosy lips and cheeks
Within his bending sickle's compass come ;
Love alters not with his brief hours and weeks,
But bears it out even to the edge of doom.
If this be error, and upon me proved,
14 I never writ, nor no man ever loved. —116.

XLIII.

HENRY IV AND PRINCE HENRY.

Prince. I never thought to hear you speak again.*King.* Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.

I stay too long by thee; I weary thee.

Dost thou so hunger for my empty chair,

That thou wilt needs invest thee with mine honours

Before thy hour be ripe? O foolish youth!

Thou seekest the greatness that will overwhelm thee.

Stay but a little; for my cloud of dignity

Is held from falling with so weak a wind,

10) That it will quickly drop; my day is dim.

Thou hast stolen that, which, after some few hours,

Were thine without offence; and, at my death,

Thou hast sealed up my expectation;

Thy life did manifest thou lovedst me not,

And thou wilt have me die assured of it.

Thou hidest a thousand daggers in thy thoughts;

Which thou hast whetted on thy stony heart,

To stab at half an hour of my life.

What! canst thou not forbear me half an hour?

20) Then got thee gone; and dig my grave thyself;

And bid the merry bells ring to thine ear

That thou art crowned, not that I am dead.

Let all the tears that should bedew my hearse

Be drops of balm, to sanctify thy head;

Only compound me with forgotten dust;

Give that, which gave thee life, unto the worms.

Pluck down my officers; break my decrees;

For now a time is come to mock at form.

Harry the Fifth is crowned! Up, vanity!

30) Down, royal state! all you sage counsellors, hence!

And to the English court assemble now,

- From every region, apes of idleness !
Now, neighbour confines, purge you of your scum ;
Have you a ruffian that will swear, drink, dance,
Revel the night, rob, murder, and commit
The oldest sins the newest kind of ways ?
Be happy, he will trouble you no more ;
England shall double gild his treble guilt ;
England shall give him office, honour, might ;
40 For the fifth Harry from curbed licence plucks
The muzzle of restraint, and the wild dog
Shall flesh his tooth in every innocent.
O my poor kingdom, sick with civil blows !
When that my care could not withhold thy riots,
What wilt thou do when riot is thy care ?
Oh, thou wilt be a wilderness again,
Peopled with wolves, thy old inhabitants !
Prince. Oh pardon me, my liege ! but for my tears,
The moist impediments unto my speech,
50 I had forestalled this dear and deep rebuke,
Ere you with grief had spoke, and I had heard
The course of it so far. There is your crown ;
And He that wears the crown immortally
Long guard it yours. If I affect it more
Than as your honour, and as your renown,
Let me no more from this obedience rise,—
(Which my most true and inward dutious spirit
Teacheth,)—this prostrate and exterior bending !
Heaven witness with me, when I here came in,
60 And found no course of breath within your majesty
How cold it struck my heart ! If I do feign,
Oh let me in my present wildness die,
And never live to show the incredulous world
The noble change that I have purposed !

- Coming to look on you, thinking you dead,
 (And dead almost, my liege, to think you were,)
 I spake unto the crown as having sense,
 And thus upbraided it: "The care on thee depending
 Hath fed upon the body of my father,
 70 Therefore thou, best of gold, art worst of gold;
 Other, less fine in carat, is more precious,
 Preserving life in medicine potable;
 But thou, most fine, most honoured, most renowned,
 Hast eat thy bearer up." Thus, my most royal liege,
 Accusing it, I put it on my head,
 To try with it,—as with an enemy,
 That had before my face murdered my father,—
 The quarrel of a true inheritor.
 But, if it did infect my blood with joy,
 80 Or swell my thoughts to any strain of pride,
 If any rebel or vain spirit of mine
 Did, with the least affection of a welcome,
 Give entertainment to the might of it,
 Let heaven for ever keep it from my head,
 And make me as the poorest vassal is
 That doth with awe and terror kneel to it.

—*King Henry IV*, II. iv. 4.

XLIV.

HENRY V AND THE LORD CHIEF JUSTICE.

King. You all look strangely on me; and you most:
 You are, I think, assured I love you not.

Ch. Justice. I am assured, if I be measured rightly,
 Your majesty hath no just cause to hate me.

K. No! How might a prince of my great hopes forget
 So great indignities you laid upon me?
 What! rate, rebuke, and roughly send to prison

The immediate heir of England ! Was this easy ?
May this be washed in Lethe, and forgotten ?

10 *Ch. J.* I then did use the person of your father,
The image of his power lay then in me ;
And, in the administration of his law,
Whiles I was busy for the commonwealth,
Your highness pleased to forget my place,
The majesty and power of law and justice,
The image of the king whom I presented,
And struck me in my very seat of judgment ;
Whereon, as an offender to your father,
I gave bold way to my authority,

20 And did commit you. If the deed were ill,
Be you contented, wearing now the garland,
To have a son set your decrees at nought ;
To pluck down justice from your awful bench,
To trip the course of law, and blunt the sword
That guards the peace and safety of your person ;
Nay more, to spurn at your most royal image,
And mock your workings in a second body.

Question your royal thoughts ; make the case yours ;
Be now the father, and propose a son ;
30 Hear your own dignity so much profaned,
See your most dreadful laws so loosely slighted,
Behold yourself so by a son disdained ;
And then imagine me taking your part,
And, in your power, soft silencing your son ;
After this cold considerance, sentence me ;
And, as you are a king, speak in your state,
What I have done that misbecame my place,
My person, or my liege's sovereignty.

K. You are right, Justice, and you weigh this well.
40 Therefore, still bear the balance and the sword ;

- * And I do wish your honours may increase
 Till you do live to see a son of mine
 Offend you, and obey you, as I did.
 So shall I live to speak my father's words :—
 ' Happy am I, that have a man so bold,
 That dares do justice on my proper son ;
 And no less happy, having such a son,
 That would deliver up his greatness so
 Into the hands of justice.' You did commit me ;
 50 For which I do commit into your hand
 The unstained sword that you have used to bear ;
 With this remembrance,—that you use the same,
 With the like bold, just, and impartial spirit,
 As you have done gainst me. There is my hand ;
 You shall be as a father to my youth ;
 My voice shall sound as you do prompt mine ear ;
 And I will stoop and humble my intents
 To your well-practised wise directions.—*Ib.*, II. v. 2.

XLV.

LOVE AT FIRST SIGHT.

- It lies not in our power to love or hate,
 For will in us is overruled by fate;
 When two are stripped, long ere the race begin,
 We wish that one should lose, the other win.
 And one especially do we affect
 Of two gold ingots, like in each respect.
 The reason no man knows ; let it suffice
 What we behold is censured by our eyes ;
 Where both deliberate, the love is slight ;
 10 Who ever loved, that loved not at first sight ? *
- Marlowe's Hero and Leander.*

* This line occurs also in *As You Like It*, iii. 5.

XLVI.

THE NIGHTINGALE.*

- As it fell upon a day
 In the merry month of May,
 Sitting in a pleasant shade
 Which a grove of myrtles made,
 Beasts did leap and birds did sing,
 Trees did grow and plants did spring,
 Everything did banish moan
 Save the nightingale alone ;
 • She, poor bird, as all forlorn,
 10 Leaned her breast uptill a thorn,
 And there sung the dolefullest ditty
 • That to hear it was great pity.
 ‘ Fie, fie, fie,’ now would she cry ;
 ‘ Tereu, tereu,’ by and by ;
 That to hear her so complain
 Scarce I could from tears refrain ; •
 For her griefs so lively shown
 Made me think upon mine own. .
- Ah, thought I, thou mournst in vain,
 20 None takes pity on thy pain ;
 Senseless trees, they cannot hear thee,
 Ruthless beasts, they will not cheer thee ;
 • King Pandion, he is dead,
 All thy friends are lapped in lead ;
 All thy fellow birds do sing
 Careless of thy sorrowing ;
 Even so, poor bird, like thee
 None alive will pity me.—*Barnesfield.*

* This and the next piece (often printed as one) appeared in ‘ *The Passionate Pilgrim*, by W. Shakspeare’ (1599), in which were some sonnets and songs by him, and a few short pieces by other poets.

XLVII. 9

THE FLATTERER.

WHILST as fickle Fortune smiled,
Thou and I were both beguiled.

Every one that flatters thee
Is no friend in misery.

Words are easy, like the wind;
Faithful friends are hard to find.

Every man will be thy friend
Whilst thou hast wherewith to spend;
But if store of crowns be scant,

10 No man will supply thy want.

If that one be prodigal,
Bountiful they will him call,
And with such-like flattering,
'Pity but he were a king.'

If he be addict to vice,
Quickly him they will entice.

If to women he be bent,
They have him at commandment.

But if Fortune once do frown,

20 Then farewell his great renown;

They that fawned on him before
Use his company no more.

He that is thy friend indeed,
He will help thee in thy need;

If thou sorrow, he will weep;

If thou wake, he cannot sleep;

Thus of every grief in heart

He with thee doth bear a part.

These are certain signs to know

30 Faithful friend from flattering foe.—*Barnefield.*

XLVIII.

THE TREASURES OF THE ENGLISH TONGUE.

AND do not thou contemn this swelling tide
 And stream of words that now doth rise so high
 Above the usual banks, and spreads so wide
 Over the borders of antiquity

Power above powers ! O heavenly Eloquence !
 That, with the strong rein of commanding words,
 Dost manage, guide, and master the eminence
 Of men's affections more than all their swords ;
 Shall we not offer to thy excellence

- 10 The richest treasure that our wit affords ?
 Thou that canst do much more with one poor pen
 Than all the powers of princes can effect,
 And draw, divert, dispose, and fashion men
 Better than force or rigour can direct ;
 Should we this ornament of glory, then,
 As the immaterial fruits of shades neglect ?
 Or, should we, careless, come behind the rest
 In power of words, that go before in worth ?
 Whenas our accent, equal to the best,

- 20 Is able greater wonders to bring forth ;
 When all that ever hotter spirits expressed
 Comes bettered by the patience of the north.

And who, in time, knows whither we may vent
 The treasure of our tongue ; to what strange shores
 This gain of our best glory shall be sent
 To enrich unknowing nations with our stores ;
 What worlds in the yet unform'd Occident
 May come refined with accents that are ours ?
 Or, who can, tell for what great work in hand

- 30 The greatness of our style is now ordained ?

What powers it shall bring in, what spirits command,
 What thoughts let out, what humours keep restrained,
 What mischiefs it may powerfully withstand,
 And what fair ends may thereby be attained ?

—*Daniel's Musophilus*.*

XIIX.

CRABBED AGE AND YOUTH.

CRABBED Age and Youth
 Cannot live together.
 Youth is full of pleasance,
 Age is full of care ;
 Youth like summer morn,
 Age like winter weather,
 Youth like summer brave,
 Age like winter bare.
 Youth is full of sport,
 10 Age's breath is short,
 Youth is nimble, Age is lame.
 Youth is hot and bold,
 Age is weak and cold,
 Youth is wild, and Age is tame ;—
 Age, I do abhor thee,
 Youth, I do adore thee ;
 O ! my Love, my Love is young.
 Age, I do defy thee,—
 O sweet shepherd, hie thee,
 20 For methinks thou stay'st too long.

—*Shakspeare in The Passionate Pilgrim*.

* The full title is—*Musophilus, containing a General Defence of Learning*, 1599.—“The best poem of its kind in the language,” says Mr. Lowell. What a double fulfilment of lines 23.28 is this praise coming from a critic in the Occident !

I.

UNDER THE GREENWOOD TREE.

UNDER the greenwood tree
 . Who loves to lie with me,
 And tune his merry note
 Unto the sweet bird's throat—
 Come hither, come hither, come hither !
 Here shall he see
 No enemy
 8 But winter and rough weather.

Who doth ambition shun
 . And loves to live i' the sun,
 Seeking the food he eats,
 And pleased with what he gets—
 Come hither, come hither, come hither !
 Here shall he see
 No enemy
 16 But winter and rough weather.

—As *You Like It*, ii. 5.

II.

ON MARLOWE.*

NEXT Marlowe, bathed in the Thespian springs,
 Had in him those brave translunary things
 That the first poets had ; his raptures were.
 All air and fire, which made his verses clear ;
 For that fine madness still he did retain,
 Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.—*Drayton*.

* From *Of Poets and Poesy*.

LII.

THE PASSIONATE SHEPHERD TO HIS LOVE.*

- COME live with me, and be my love,
 And we will all the pleasures prove,
 That hills and valleys, dales and fields,
 Woods or steepy mountains yields.
 And we will sit upon the rocks,
 Seeing the shepherds feed their flocks,
 By shallow rivers to whose falls
 8 Melodious birds sing madrigals.
 And I will make thee beds of roses;
 And a thousand fragrant posies;
 A cap of flowers, and a kirtle
 Embroidered all with leaves of myrtle;
 A gown made of the finest wool,
 Which from our pretty lambs we pull;
 Fair-lined slippers for the cold,
 16 With buckles of the purest gold;
 A belt of straw and ivy-buds
 With coral clasps and amber studs;
 And if these pleasures may thee move,
 Come live with me, and be my love.
 The shepherd-swains shall dance and sing,
 For thy delight, each May morning;—
 If these delights thy mind may move,
 24 Then live with me and be my love.—*Marlowe.*

* These two pieces were first printed complete in *England's Helicon* (1600), the Nymph's Reply having the signature of 'Ignoto.' *Passionate* here means 'in love,' so too in '*Passionate Pilgrim*.'

"As I left this place and entered into the next field, a second pleasure entertained me; 'twas a handsome milk-maid; she cast

LIII.

THE NYMPH'S REPLY.*

- If all the world and love were young,
 And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
 These pretty pleasures might me move
 To live with thee, and be thy love.
 But time drives flocks from field to fold,
 • When rivers rage and rocks grow cold;
 And Philomel becometh dumb,
 8 The rest complains of cares to come.
 The flowers do fade, and wanton fields
 To wayward winter reckoning yields;
 A honey tongue—a heart of gall,
 Is fancy's spring, but sorrow's fall.
 Thy gowns, thy shoes, thy beds of roses,
 Thy cap, thy kirtle, and thy posies,
 Soon break, soon wither, soon forgotten,
 16 In folly ripe, in reason rotten.
 Thy belt of straw and ivy-buds,
 Thy coral clasps and amber studs;
 All these in me no means can move
 To come to thee, and be thy love.
 But could youth last, and love still breed,
 Had joys no date, nor age no need,
 Then these delights my mind might move
 24 To live with thee, and be thy love.—*Raleigh.*

away all care and sung like a nightingale. Her voice was good and the ditty fitted for it; it was that smooth song which was made by Kit Marlowe, now at least fifty years ago. And the milk-maid's mother sang an answer to it, which was made by Sir Walter Raleigh in his younger days."—WALTON's *Complete Angler* (1653).

LIV.

ALL THE WORLD'S A STAGE.

- Jaques.* All the world's a stage,
 And all the men and women merely players ;
 They have their exits and their entrances,
 And one man in his time plays many parts,
 His acts being seven ages. At first, the Infant,
 Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
 Then the whining School-boy, with his satchel
 And shining morning-face, creeping like snail
 Unwillingly to school. And then the Lover,
 Sighing like furnace, with a woful ballad
 10 Made to his mistress' eye-brow. Then a Soldier,
 Full of strange oaths, and bearded like the pard,
 Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
 Seeking the bubble reputation
 Even in the cannon's mouth. And then, the Justice,
 In fair round belly, with good capon lined,
 With eyes severe, and beard of formal cut,
 Full of wise saws and modern instances ;
 And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
 Into the lean and slippered pantaloon,
 20 With spectacles on nose, and pouch on side ;
 His youthful hose well saved, a world too wide
 For his shrunk shank ; and his big manly voice,
 Turning again toward childish treble, pipes
 And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
 That ends this strange eventful history,
 Is second childishness and mere oblivion,
 Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.

—As You Like It, ii. 7.

LV.

BRUTUS AND CASSIUS.

Cas. That you have wronged me, doth appear in this ;

You have condemned and noted Lucius Pella,
For taking bribes here of the Sardians ;
Wherein my letters, praying on his side,
Because I knew the man, were slighted off.

Bru. You wronged yourself, to write in such a case.

Cas. In such a time as this it is not meet
That every nice offence should bear his comment.

Bru. Let me tell you, Cassius, you yourself
10 Are much condemned to have an itching palm ;
To sell and mart your offices for gold
To undeservers.

Cas. I an itching palm ?
You know that you are Brutus that speak this,
Or, by the gods, this speech were else your last.

Bru. The name of Cassius honours this corruption,
And chastisement doth therefore hide his head.

Cas. Chastisement !

Bru. Remember March, the Ides of March re-
member !

Did not great Julius bleed for justice' sake ?
20 What villain touched his body, that did stab,
And not for justice ? What, shall one of us,
That struck the foremost man of all this world,
But for supporting robbers, shall we now
Contaminate our fingers with base bribes,
And sell the mighty space of our large honours,
For so much trash as may be grasped thus ?—
I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman.

Cas. Brutus, bait not me,
 I'll not endure it; you forget yourself,
 30 To hedge me in; I am a soldier, I,
 Older in practice, abler than yourself
 To make conditions.

Bru. Go to; you are 'hot, Cassius.

Cas. I am. *Bru.* I say, you are not.

Cas. Urge me no more, I shall forget myself;
 Have mind upon your health, tempt me no farther.

Bru. Away, slight man!

Cas. Is 't possible?

Bru. Hear me, for I will speak.
 Must I give way and room to your rash choler?
 Shall I be frightened when a madman stares?

Cas. O ye gods! must I endure all this?

40 *Bru.* All this! ay, more. Fret till your proud heart
 break;

Go, show your slaves how choleric you are,
 And make your bondmen tremble. Must I budge?
 Must I observe you? must I stand and crouch
 Under your testy humour? by the gods,
 You shall digest the venom of your spleen,
 Though it do split you; for, from this day forth,
 I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
 When you are waspish.

Cas. Is it come to this?

Bru. You say you are a better soldier;
 50 Let it appear so; make your vaunting true,
 And it shall please me well; for mine own part,
 I shall be glad to learn of noble men.

Cas. You wrong me every way, you wrong me,
 Brutus;

I said, an elder soldier; not a better.

Did I say, better ?——

Bru. If you did, I care not.

Cas. When Cæsar lived, he durst not thus have moved me.

Bru. Peace, peace, you durst not so have tempted him. •

Cas. I durst not ?

Bru. No. •

Cas. What ? durst not tempt him ?

• • *Bru.* For your life you durst not.

60 *Cas.* Do not presume too much upon my love ;
I may do that I shall be sorry for. •

Bru. You have done that you should be sorry for.

There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats ;

For I am armed so strong in honesty,

That they pass by me, as the idle wind

Which I respect not. I did send to you

For certain sums of gold, which you denied me ;—

For I can raise no money by vile means ;

• By heaven, I had rather coin my heart, •

70 And drop my blood for drachmas, than to wring

• From the hard hands of peasants their vile trash,

By any indirection ;—I did send

To you for gold to pay my legions,

Which you denied me ; was that done like Cassius ?

Should I have answered Caius Cassius so ?

When Marcus Brutus grows so covetous

To lock such rascal counters from his friends,

Be ready, gods, with all your thunderbolts,

Dash him to pieces !

Cas. I denied you not.

80 *Bru.* You did. • • •

Cas. I did not ; he was but a fool

That brought my answer back.—Brutus hath rived
my heart.

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities;
But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.

Bru. I do not, till you practise them on me.

Cas. You love me not.

Bru. I do not like your faults.

Cas. A friendly eye could never see such faults.

Bru. A flatterer's would not, though they do
appear

As huge as high Olympus.

Cas. Come Antony, and young Octavius, come,

90 Revenge yourselves alone on Cassius,

For Cassius is a-weary of the world;

Hated by one he loves; braved by his brother;

Checked like a bondman; all his faults observed,

Set in a note-book, learned, and conned by rote,

To cast into my teeth. O, I could weep

My spirit from mine eyes!—There is my dagger,

And here my naked breast; within, a heart

Dearer than Plutus' mine, richer than gold;

If that thou beest a Roman, take it forth;

100 I, that denied thee gold, will give my heart;

Strike, as thou didst at Cæsar; for, I know

When thou didst hate him worst, thou lovedst him
better

Than ever thou lovedst Cassius.

Bru. Sheathe your dagger;

Be angry when you will, it shall have scope;

Do what you will, dishonour shall be humour.

O Cassius, you are yokéd with a lamb,

That carries anger; as the flint bears fire;

Who, much enforcéd, shows a hasty spark,

And straight is dold again.

Cas. Hath Cassius lived

110 To be but mirth and laughter to his Brutus,
When grief, and blood ill-tempered, vexeth him?

Bru. When I spoke that, I was ill-tempered too.

Cas. Do you confess so much? give me your
hand.

Bru. And my heart too. *Cas.* O Brutus!

Bru. What's the matter?

Cas. Have you not love enough to bear with me,
When that rash humour, which my mother gave me,
Makes me forgetful?

Bru. Yes, Cassius; and from henceforth,
When you are over-earnest with your Brutus,
120 He'll think your mother chides, and leave you so.

—*Julius Caesar*, iv. 3.

LVI.

A MOTHER'S BLESSING.

Be thou blessed, Bertram! and succeed thy father
In manners as in shape! Thy blood and virtue
Contend for empire in thee; and thy goodness
Share with thy birthright. Love all, trust a few;
Do wrong to none; be able for thine enemy,
Rather in power than use; and keep thy friend
Under thy own life's key; be checked for silence,
But never taxed for speech. What heaven more will,
That thee may furnish, and my prayers pluck down,
10 Fall on thy head! Farewell!

—*All's Well That Ends Well*, i. 1.

LVII. 6

A FATHER'S ADVICE.

- YET here, Laertes ! Aboard aboard, for shame !
 The wind sits in the shoulder of your sail,
 And you are stayed for. There, my blessing with you !
 And these few precepts in thy memory
 See thou character. Give thy thoughts no tongue,
 Nor any unproportioned thought his act.
 Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar.
 The friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
 Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel ;
 10 But do not dull thy palm with entertainment
 Of each new-hatched, unfledged comrade. Beware
 Of entrance to a quarrel ; but, being in,
 Bear it that the opposed may beware of thee.
 Give every man thine ear, but few thy voice ;
 Take each man's censure, but reserve thy judgment.
 Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
 But not expressed in fancy ; rich, not gaudy ;
 For the apparel oft proclaims the man.
 Neither a borrower nor a lender be ;
 20 For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
 And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry.
 This above all :—'to thine own self be true ;
 And it must follow, as the night the day,
 Thou canst not then be false to any man.
 Farewell ! my blessing season this in thee !

—*Hamlet*, i. 3.

LVIII.

HAMLET'S SOLILOQUY.

To be, or not to be ; that is the question ;—
 Whether 'tis nobler in the mind, to suffer

The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,
Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,
And, by opposing, end them. To die, to sleep,
No more ; and, by a sleep, to say we end
The heart-ache, and the thousand natural shocks
That flesh is heir to ; 'tis a consummation
Devoutly to be wished. To die ; to sleep ;
10 To sleep ! perchance to dream ; aye, there's the rub ;
For, in that sleep of death what dreams may come,
• When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause ; there's the respect,
That makes calamity of so long life ;
For, who would bear the whips and scorns of time,
The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,
The pangs of despised love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office, and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
20 When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin ? Who would fardels bear,
• To grunt and sweat under a weary life ?
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscovered country, from whose bourne
No traveller returns, puzzles the will,
And makes us rather bear those ills we have,
Than fly to others that we know not of ?
Thus conscience does make cowards of us all,
And thus the native hue of resolution
30 Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment,
With this regard, their currents turn away,
And lose the name of action.

—*Hamlet*, iii. i.

LIX.

OTHELLO'S COURTSHIP.

- Most potent, grave, and reverend signiors,
 My very noble and approved good masters,—
 That I have ta'en away this old man's daughter,
 It is most true ; true, I have married her ;
 The very head and front of my offending
 Hath this extent, no more. Rude am I in my speech,
 And little blessed with the set phrase of peace :
 For since these arms of mine had seven years' pith,
 Till now some nine moons wasted, they have used
 10 Their dearest action in the tented field ;
 And little of this great world can I speak,
 More than pertains to feats of broils and battle ;
 And therefore little shall I grace my cause,
 In speaking for myself. Yet, by your gracious patience,
 I will a round unvarnished tale deliver
 Of my whole course of love ; what drugs, what charms,
 What conjuration, and what mighty magic
 (For such proceeding I am charged withal),
 I won his daughter with.
- 20 Her father loved me ; oft invited me ;
 Still questioned me the story of my life,
 From year to year , the battles, sieges, fortunes,
 That I have passed.
 I ran it through, even from my boyish days,
 To the very moment that he bade me tell it.
 Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances,
 Of moving accidents by flood and field ;
 Of hair breadth scapes i' the imminent deadly breach ;
 Of being taken by the insolent foe,
 30 And sold to slavery ; of my redemption thence,

- And portance ; in my travel's history
Wherein of antres vast, and deserts idle, [heaven,
Rough quarries, rocks, and hills, whose heads touch
It was my hint to speak ;—such was the process ;—
And of the cannibals that each other eat,
The Anthropophagi, and men whose heads
Do grow beneath their shoulders. These things to hear
Would Desdemona seriously incline ;
But still the house affairs would draw her thence ;
40 Which ever as she could with haste despatch,
She'd come again, and with a greedy ear
Devour up my discourse ; which I observing,
Took once a pliant hour, and found good means .
To draw from her a prayer of earnest heart,
That I would all my pilgrimage dilate,
Whereof by parcels she had something heard,
But not intentively. I did consent ;
And often did beguile her of her tears,
When I did speak of some distressful stroke
50 That my youth suffered. My story being done,
She gave me for my pains a world of sighs ;
She swore,—In faith 't was strange, 't was passing
strange ;
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful ;
She wished she had not heard it ; yet she wished
That Heaven had made her such a man ; she thanked
me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that loved her,
I should but teach him how to tell my story,
And that would woo her. Upon this hint, I spake ;
She loved me for the dangers I had passed ;
60 And I loved her, that she did pity them ;
This only is the witchcraft I have used.
Here comes the lady, let her witness it.—i. 3.

LX.

SWEET CONTENT.

ART thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers ?

O sweet content !

Art thou rich, yet is thy mind perplexéd ?

O punishment !

Dost thou laugh to see how fools are vexéd

To add to golden numbers, golden numbers ?

O sweet content ! O sweet, O sweet content !

Work apace, apace, apace, apace ;

Honest labour bears a lovely face ;

10 Then hey nonny nonny, hey nonny nonny !

Caust drink the waters of the crisped spring ?

O sweet content !

Swimm'st thou in wealth, yet sink'st in thine own tears ?

O punishment !

Then he that patiently want's burden bears

No burden bears, but is a king, a king !

O sweet content ! O sweet, O sweet content !

Work apace, apace, apace, apace ;

Honest labour bears a lovely face ;

20 Th● hey nonny nonny, hey nonny nonny !—*Dekker*.

LXI.

PATIENCE.

PATIENCE ! why'tis the soul of peace ;

Of all the virtues 'tis nearest kin to heaven ;

It makes men look like gods. The best of men,

That e'er wore earth about him, was a sufferer,

A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil spirit ;

The first true gentleman that ever breathed.—*Dekker*.

LXII

TAMBURLAINE'S CONQUESTS.

- BUT I perceive my martial strength is spent ;
 • In vain I strive and rail against those powers
 That mean t' invest me in a higher throne,
 As much too high for this disdainful earth.
 Give me a map ; then let me see how much
 Is left for me to conquer all the world,
 That these, my boys, may finish all my wants.
 • Here I began to march towards Persia,
 Along Armenia and the Caspian Sea,
 10 And thence unto Bithynia, where I took
 The Turk and his great empress prisoners.
 Then marched I into Egypt and Arabia ;
 And here, not far from Alexandria,
 Whereas the Terrene and the Red Sea meet,
 Being distant less than full a hundred leagues,
I meant to cut a channel to them both,
*That men might quickly sail to India.**
 • From thence to Nubia near Borno-lake,
 And so along the Æthiopian sea,
 20 Cutting the tropic line of Capricorn,
 I conquered all as far as Zanzibar.
 Then, by the northern part of Africa,
 I came at last to Græcia, and from thence
 To Asia, where I stay against my will ;
 Which is from Scythia, where I first began,
 Backward and forwards near five thousand leagues.
 Look here, my boys ; see, what a world of ground
 Lies westward from the midst of Cancer's line
 Unto the rising of this earthly globe,
 30 Whereas the sun, declining from our sight,

* An anticipation of the Suez Canal.

Begins the day with our Antipodes !
 And shall I die, and this unconquered ?
 Lo, here, my sons, are all the golden mines,
 Inestimable drugs and precious stones,
 More worth than Asia and the world beside ;
 And from th' Antarctic Pole eastward behold
 As much more land, which never was desied,
 Wherein are rocks of pearl that shine as bright
 As all the lamps that beautify the sky !
 40 And shall I die, and this unconquered ?—*Marlowe.*

LXIII.

GIVE MY LOVE GOOD-MORROW.

PACK, clouds, away, and welcome day,
 With night we banish sorrow ;
 Sweet air blow soft, mount larks aloft
 To give my Love good-morrow !
 Wings from the wind to please her mind
 Notes from the lark I'll borrow ;
 Bird, prtne thy wing, nightingale sing,
 To give my Love good-morrow ;
 To give my love good-morrow
 10 Notes from them both I'll borrow.
 Wake from thy nest, robin-red-breast,
 Sing birds in every furrow ;
 And from each hill, let music shrill
 Give my fair love good-morrow !
 Blackbird and thrush in every bush,
 Stare, linnet, and cock-sparrow !
 You pretty elves, amongst yourselves
 Sing my fair Love good-morrow ;
 To give my love good-morrow
 20 Sing birds in every furrow !—*Heywood.*

LXIV.

DOVER CLIFF.

How fearful

- And dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low !
 The crows, and choughs, that wing the midway air,
 Show scarce so gross as beetles ; half way down
 Hangs one that gathers samphire, dreadful trade ;
 Methinks he seems no bigger than his head ;
 • The fishermen, that walk upon the beach,
 Appear like mice ; and yon tall anchoring bark,
 Diminished to her cock ; her cock, a buoy
 10 Almost too small for sight ; the murmuring surge,
 That on the unnumbered idle pebbles chafes,
 Cannot be heard so high.—I'll look no more ;
 Lest my brain turn, and the deficient sight
 Topple down headlong. —*King Lear*, iv. 6.

LXV. •

THE POWER OF MUSIC. •

- How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank !
 Here will we sit, and let the sounds of music
 Creep in our ears ; soft stillness and the night
 Become the touches of sweet harmony.
 And, do but note a wild and wanton herd
 Or race of youthful and unhandled colts,
 Fetching mad bounds, bellowing and neighing loud,
 Which is the hot condition of their blood ;
 If they but hear perchance a trumpet sound,
 10 Or any air of music touch their ears,
 You shall perceive them make a mutual stand,
 Their savage eyes turned to a modest gaze,

- By the sweet power of music. Therefore, the poet
 Did feign that Orpheus drew trees, stones, and floods ;
 Since nought so stockish, hard, and full of rage,
 But music for the time does change his nature.
 The man that hath no music in himself,
 Nor is not moved with concord of sweet sounds,
 Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils ;
 20 The motions of his spirit are dull as night,
 And his affections dark as Erebus ;
 Let no such man be trusted.—*Merchant of Venice*, v. i.

LXVI.

THE SOUL'S ERRAND.

- Go, Soul, the body's guest,
 Upon a thankless errand !
 Fear not to touch the best ;
 The truth shall be thy warrant.
 Go, since I needs must die,
 6 And give the world the lie.
 Go, tell the Court—it glows
 And shines like rotten wood ;
 Go, tell the Church—it shows
 What's good, and doth no good.
 If Church and Court reply,
 12 Then give them both the lie.
 Tell Potentates—they live
 Acting by others' action,
 Not loved unless they give,
 Not strong but by a faction.
 If Potentates reply,
 18 Give Potentates the lie.

Tell men of high condition,
That rule affairs of state—
Their purp^ose is ambition,
Their practice—only hate.
And if they once reply,
24 Then give them all the lie.

Tell them that brave it most,
They beg for more by spending,
Who, in their greatest cost,
Seek nothing but commending.
And if they make reply,
30 Then give them all the lie.

Tell Zeal—it lacks devotion ;
Tell Love—it is but lust ;
Tell Time—it is but motion ;
Tell Flesh—it is but dust.
And wish them not reply,
36 For thou must give the lie.

Tell Age—it daily wasteth ;
Tell Honour—how it alters ;
Tell Beauty—how she blasteth ;
Tell Favour—how it falters.
And as they shall reply,
42 Give every one the lie.

Tell Wit—how much it wrangles
In tickle points of niceness ;
Tell Wisdom—she entangles
Herself in over-wiseness.
And when they do reply,
48 Straight give them both the lie.

- Tell Physic—of her boldness ;
 Tell Skill—it is pretension ;
 Tell Charity—of coldness ;
 Tell Law—it is contention.
 And as they do reply,
 54 So give them still the lie.
- Tell Fortune—of her blindness ;
 Tell Nature—of decay ;
 Tell Friendship—of unkindness ;
 Tell Justice—of delay.
 And if they will reply,
 60 Then give them all the lie.
- Tell Arts—they have no soundness,
 But vary by esteeming ;
 Tell Schools—they want profoundness,
 And stand too much on seeming.
 If Arts and Schools reply,
 66 Give Arts and Schools the lie,
- Tell Faith—it's fled the city ;
 Tell—how the country erreth ;
 Tell—Manhood shakes off pity ;
 Tell—Virtue least preferreth.
 And if they do reply,
 72 Spare not to give the lie.
- So when thou hast, as I
 Commanded thee, done blabbing,
 Although to give the lie
 Deserves no less than stabbing,
 Yet stab at thee who will,
 78 No stab the soul can kill.—*Raleigh.*

LXVII.

THE MASTER SPIRIT.

GIVE me a spirit that on life's rough sea
 Loves to have his sails filled with a lusty wind,
 Even'till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
 And his rapt ship run on her side so low
 That she drinks water, and her keel ploughs air.
 There is no danger to a man that knows
 What life and death is; there's not any law
 Extends his knowledge; neither is it lawful
 That he should stoop to any other law;
 He goes before them, and commands them all,
 That to himself is a law rational.—*Chapman.*

LXVIII.

CLEOPATRA'S BARGE.

- THE barge she sat in, like a burnished throne,
 Burnt on the water; the poop was beaten gold;
 Purple the sails, and so perfumed that [silver;
 The winds were love-sick with them; the oars were
 Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made
 The water, which they beat, to follow faster,
 As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,
 It beggared all description; she did lie
 In her pavilion—cloth-of-gold, of tissue—
 10 O'er-picturing that Venus where we see
 The fancy out-work nature; on each side her,
 Stood pretty dimpled boys, like smiling Cupids,
 With divers-coloured fans, whose wind did seem
 To glow the delicate cheeks which they did cool,
 And what they undid, did.
 Her gentlewomen, like the Nereides,

So many mermaids, tended her i' the eyes,
 And made their bends adornings; at the helm
 A seeming mermaid steers; the silken tackle
 20 Swell with the touches of those flower-soft hands,
 That yarely frame the office. From the barge
 A strange invisible perfume hits the sense
 Of the adjacent wharfs. The city cast
 Her people out upon her; and Antony,
 Enthroned in the market-place, did sit alone,
 Whistling to the air; which, but for vacancy
 Had gone to gape on Cleopatra too,
 And made a gap in nature.—*Antony & Cleopatra*, ii. 2.

LXIX.

INNOCENCE, THE SACRED AMULET.

INNOCENCE is the sacred amulet
 'Gainst all the poisons of infirmity,
 Of all misfortune, injury, and death;
 That makes a man in tune still in himself;
 Free from the lot to be his own accuser;
 Ever in quiet, endless joy enjoying;
 No strife nor no sedition in his powers;
 No motion in his will against his reason;
 No thought against thought; nor (as 'twere in the
 confines
 10 Of wishing and repenting both) possess
 Only a wayward and tumultuous peace;
 But, all parts in him friendly and secure.
 Fruitful of all best things in all worst seasons,
 He can with every wish be in their plenty;
 When the infectious guilt of one foul crime
 Destroys the free content of all our time.—*Chapman*.

SECTION IV (1610—1625.)

LXX.

• A SEA DIRGE.

FULL fathom five thy father lies ;
 Of his bones are coral made ;
 Those are pearls that were his eyes ;
 Nothing of him that doth fade,
 But doth suffer a sea-change
 Into something rich and strange ;
 Sea-nymphs hourly ring his knell.
 Hark ! now I hear them,—ding-dong, bell.

—*The Tempest*, i. 2.

LXXI.

A LAND DIRGE.*

CALL for the robin-redbreast and the wren,
 Since o'er shady groves they hover,
 And with leaves and flowers do cover
 The friendless bodies of unburied men.
 Call unto his funeral dole
 The ant, the field-mouse, and the mole,
 To rear him hillocks that shall keep him warm,
 And (when gay tombs are robbed) sustain no harm ;
 But keep the wolf far thence, that's foe to men,
 For with his nails he'll dig them up again.

—*The White Devil* by Webster.

* I never saw anything like this Dirge except the ditty which reminds Ferdinand of his drowned father in the *Tempest*. As that is of the water, watery, so this is of the earth earthy. Both have that intenseness of feeling, which seems to resolve itself into the elements which it contemplates. *Charles Lamb*.

LXXII.

WOLSEY'S REMOVAL.

- WHAT sudden anger's this? how have I reaped it?
 He parted frowning from me, as if ruin
 Leaped from his eyes; so looks the chafed lion
 Upon the daring huntsman that has galled him,
 Then makes him nothing. I must read this paper;
 I fear, the story of his anger. 'Tis so;
 This paper has undone me; 'tis the account
 Of all that world of wealth I have drawn together
 For mine own ends; indeed to gain the popedom,
 10 And see my friends in Rome.—O negligence,
 Fit for a fool to fall by! What cross devil
 Made me put this main secret in the packet
 I sent the king? Is there no way to cure this?
 No new device to beat this from his brains?
 I know't will stir him strongly; yet I know
 A way, if it take right, in spite of fortune
 Will bring me off again.—What's this?—'To the Pope?'
 The letter, as I live, with all the business
 I writ to his holiness!—Nay then, farewell!
 20 I have touched the highest point of all my greatness,
 And, from that full meridian of my glory,
 I haste now to my setting. I shall fall,
 Like a bright exhalation in the evening,
 And no man see me more. . . .
 Farewell, a long farewell, to all my greatness!
 This is the state of man: To-day he puts forth
 The tender leaves of hope; to-morrow blossoms,
 And bears his blushing honours thick upon him;
 The third-day comes a frost, a killing frost;
 30 And,—when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
 His greatness is a ripening—nips his root,

And then he falls, as I do. I have ventured,
 Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
 This many summers in a sea of glory ;
 But far beyond my depth ; my high-blown pride
 At length broke under me ; and now has left me.
 Weary and old with service, to the mercy
 Of a rude stream, that must for ever hide me.
 Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye !
 10 I feel my heart new opened. • Oh how wretched
 Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favours !
 There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire to,
 That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
 More pangs and fears than wars or women have ;
 And, when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
 Never to hope again. —Henry VIII. iii. 2.

LXXIII.

WOLSEY'S ADVICE TO CROMWELL.

CROMWELL ! I did not think to shed a tear
 In all my miseries ; but thou hast forced me,
 Out of thy honest truth, to play the woman.
 Let's dry our eyes ! and thus far hear me, Cromwell,
 And, when I am forgotten, as I shall be,
 And sleep in dull cold marble, where no mention
 Of me more must be heard of, say, I taught thee ;
 Say, Wolsey, that once trod the ways of glory,
 And sounded all the depths and shoals of honour,
 10 Found thee a way, out of his wrack, to rise in ;
 A sure and safe one, though thy master missed it.
 Mark but my fall, and that that ruined me.
 Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition ;
 By that sin fell the angels ; how can man, then,
 The image of his Maker, hope to win by't ?
 Love thyself last ; cherish those hearts that hate thee ;
 Corruption wins not more than honesty.

- Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
 To silence envious tongues. Be just, and fear not.
 20 Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
 Thy God's, and truth's ; then, if thou fallest, O Crom-
 well,
 'Thou fallest a blessed martyr. Serve the king ;
 And,—Prithee, lead me in :—
 There, take an inventory of all I have,
 To the last penny,—'tis the king's ; my robe,
 And my integrity to heaven, is all
 I dare now call mine own. O Cromwell, Cromwell,
 Had I but served my God with half the zeal
 I served my king, he would not in mine age
 30 Have left me naked to mine enemies. —*Ibid.*

LINES ON THE TOMBS IN WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

- MORTALITY, behold and fear !
 What a change of flesh is here !
 Think how many royal bones
 Sleep within this heap of stores ;
 Here they lie had realms and lands,
 Who now want strength to stir their hands ;
 Where from their pulpits sealed with dust
 They preach, ' In greatness is no trust.'
 Here's an acre sown indeed
 10 With the richest royall'st seed
 That the earth did e'er suck in,
 Since the first man died for sin ;
 Here the bones of birth have cried,
 ' Though gods they were, as men they died' ;
 Here are sands, ignoble things,
 Dropt from the ruin'd sides of kings ;
 Here's a world o' pomp and state,
 Buried in dust, once dead by fate.—*Beaumont.*

His adversary's heart to him doth tie.
And 'tis a firmer conquest, truly said,
6 To win the heart, than overthrow the head.

If we a worthy enemy do find,
To yield to worth it must be nobly done ;
But if of baser metal be his mind,
In base revenge there is no honour won.

Who would a worthy courage overthrow,
12 And who would wrestle with a worthless foe ?

We say our hearts are great, and cannot yield ;
Because they cannot yield, it proves them poor ;
Great hearts are tasked beyond their power but sold :
The weakest lion will the loudest roar.

Truth's school for certain doth this same allow,
18 High-heartedness doth sometimes teach to bow.

A noble heart doth teach a virtuous scorn,—

To scorn to owe a duty over-long ;

To scorn to be for benefits forborne ;

To scorn to lie, to scorn to do a wrong ;

To scorn to bear an injury in mind ;

24 To scorn a free-born heart slave-like to bind.

But if for wrongs we needs revenge must have,

Then be our vengeance of the noblest kind ;

Do we his body from our fury save,•

And let our hate prevail against our mind ?

What can 'gainst him a greater vengeance be,

30 Than make his foe more worthy far than he ?

—*Marian, the Fair Queen of Jewry, by Lady Carew.*

LXXVI.

MAN IS HIS OWN STAR.

MAN is his own star, and the soul that can
 Render an honest and a perfect man,
 Commands all light, all influence, all fate ;
 Nothing to him falls early or too late ;
 Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
 Our fatal shadows that walk by us still. —*Fletcher.*
 —*Upon an Honest Man's Fortune.*

LXXVII.

WEEP NO MORE.

WEEP no more, nor sigh, nor groan,
 Sorrow calls no time that's gone ;
 Violets plucked the sweetest rain
 Makes not fresh nor grow again ;
 Trim thy locks, look cheerfully ;
 Fate's hidden ends eyes cannot see ;
 Toys as-winged dreams fly fast,
 Why should sadness longer last ?
 Grief is but a wound to woe ;
 Gentlest fair, mourn, mourn no more.—*Fletcher.*
 —*From the Queen of Corinth.*

LXXVIII.

THE HAPPY LIFE.*

How happy is he born and taught,
 That serveth not another's will ;
 Whose armour is his honest thought,
 And simple truth his utmost skill !

* Drummond of Hawthornden wrote of Ben Jonson, who visited him in 1618-19, ' Sir H. Wotton's verses of a happy life he hath by heart.'

- Whose passions not his masters are,
 Whose soul is still prepared for death,
 Not tied unto the world with care
 8 Of public fame or private breath ;
 Who envies none that chance doth raise,
 Or vice ; who never understood
 How deepest wounds are given by praise ;
 Nor rules of state, but rules of good ;
 Who hath his life from rumours freed,
 Whose conscience is his strong retreat ;
 Whose state can neither flatterers feed,
 16 Nor ruin make accusers great ;
 Who God doth late and early pray
 More of His grace than gifts to lend ;
 And entertains the harmless day
 With a religious book or friend .
 This man is freed from servile bands
 Of hope to rise, or fear to fall ;
 Lord of himself, though not of lands ;
 24 And having nothing, yet hath all.—*Wotton.*

LXXIX.

EPITAPH ON ELIZABETH L. H.

WOULDST thou hear what man can say
 In a little ? Reader, stay.
 Underneath this stone doth lie
 As much beauty as could die ;
 Which in life did harbour give
 To more, virtue than doth live.
 If at all she had a fault,
 Leave it buried in this vault.

One name was Elizabeth ;
 The other, let it sleep in death,
 Fitter where it died to tell,
 Than that it lived at all. Farewell !

—*Ben Jonson.*

LXXX.

SHALL I, WASTING IN DESPAIR.

SHALL I, wasting in despair,
 Die because a woman's fair ?
 Or make pale my cheeks with care
 'Cause another's rosy are ?
 Be she fairer than the day
 Or the flowery meads in May—
 If she think not well of me
 8 What care I how fair she be ?

Shall my seely heart be pined
 'Cause I see a woman kind ;
 Or a well disposéd naturé
 Joinéd with a lovely feature ?
 Be she meeker, kinder, than
 Turtle-dove or pelican,
 If she be not so to me
 16 What care I how kind she be ?

Shall a woman's virtues move
 Me to perish for her love ?
 Or her well-deservings known
 Make me quite forget mine own ?
 Be she with that goodness blest
 Which may merit name of best ;
 If she be not such to me,
 24 What care I how good she be ?

- 'Cause her fortune seems too high,
 Shall I play the fool and die ?
 She that bears a noble mind
 If not outward helps she find,
 • Thinks what with them he would do
 That without them dares her woo ;
 And unless that mind I see,
 32 What care I how great she be ?
- Great or good, or kind or fair,
 I will ne'er the more despair ;
 If she love me, this believe,
 I will die ere she shall grieve ;
 • If she slight me when I woo,
 I can scorn and let her go ;
 For if she be not for me,
 40 What care I for whom she be ?—*Wither.**

LXXXI.

TO CELIA.†

- DRINK to me only with thine eyes,
 And I will pledge with mine ;
 • Or leave a kiss but in the cup,
 And I'll not look for wine.
 The thirst that from the soul doth rise,
 Doth ask a drink divine ;
 But might I of Jove's nectar sup,
 8 I would not change for thine.
- I sent thee late a rosy wreath,
 Not so much honouring thee,

* This is from the original edition of *Wither's Fædalia*, 1615; of which there is a copy in the Bodleian Library (Vide Ward's *English Poets*, Vol. 2.)

† From the prose love-letters of Philostratus, about 250 A.D.

- As giving it a hope, that there
 It could not withered be
 But thou thereon didst only breathe,
 And sent'st it back to me;
 Since when it grows, and smells, I swear,
 Not of itself, but thee. —Ben Jonson.

LXXXII.

THIS LIFE A BUBBLE.

- THIS *Life*, which seems so fair,
 Is like a *bubble* blown up in the air
 By sporting children's breath,
 Who chase it every where
 And strive who can most motion it bequeath.
 And though it sometimes seem of its own might
 Like to an eye of gold to be fixed there,
 And firm to hover in that empty height,
 That only is because it is so light.
 10 —But in that pomp it doth not long appear;
 For when 'tis most admired, in a thought,
 Because it erst was nought, it turns to nought.
 —Drummond.

LXXXIII.

THE WORLD'S A BUBBLE.*

- THE *world's a bubble*, and the *Life of Man*
 Less than a span;
 In his conception wretched, from the womb
 So to the tomb;
 Curst from his cradle, and brought up to years
 With cares and fears.
 Who then to frail mortality shall trust,
 8 But limns on water, or but writes in dust.

* Imitated from the Greek Anthology; see J. A. Symonds' *Studies of the Greek Poets*.

- Yet whilst with sorrow here we live opprest,
 What life is best ?
 Courts are but only superficial schools
 To dandle fools ;
 The rural parts are turned into a den
 Of savage men ;
 And where's a city from foul vice so free,
 16 But may be termed the worst of all the three ?
 Domestic cares afflict the husband's bed,
 Or pains his head ;
 Those that live single take it for curse,
 Or do things worse ;
 Some would have children ; those that have them, moan
 Or wish them gone ;
 What is it, then, to have, or have no wife,
 24 But single thralldom, or a double strife ?
 Our own affections still at home to please
 Is a disease ;
 To cross the seas to any foreign soil,
 Peril and toil ;
 Wars with their noise affright us ; when they cease,
 We are worse in peace ;—
 What then remains, but that we still should cry
 32 For being born, or, being born, to die ?—*Bacon.*

LXXXIV.

THE PRAISE OF SPENSER.

- ALL their pipes were still,
 And Colin Clout began to tune his quill
 With such deep art that every one was given
 To think Apollo, newly shif'd from Heaven,
 Had ta'en a human shape to win his love,

Or with the western swains for glory strove.
 He sung th' heroic knights of Fairy-land
 In lines so elegant, of such command,
 That had the Thracian played but half so well,
 He had not left Eurydice in Hell.

- 10 But ere he ended his melodious song
 An host of angels flew the clouds among,
 And rapt this swan from his attentive mates,
 To make him one of their associates
 In Heaven's fair quire ; where now he sings the praise
 Of Him that is the first and last of days.
 Divinest Spenser, heaven-bred, happy Muse !
 Would any power into my brain infuse
 Thy worth, or all that poets had before,
 I could not praise till thou deserv'st no more.

—*Browne's Britannia's Pastorals.*

LXXXV.

AGAINST A RICH MAN DESPISING POVERTY.

If well thou view'st us with no squinted eye,
 No partial judgment, thou wilt quickly rate
 Thy wealth no richer than my poverty,
 My want no poorer than thy rich estate ;
 Our ends and births alike ; in this, as I,
 6 Poor thou wert born, and poor again shalt die.

- My little fills my little wishing mind ;
 Thou having more than much yet seekest more ;
 Who seeks, still wishes what he seeks to find ;
 Who wishes wants ; and who so wants is poor ;
 Then this must follow of necessity ;
 12 Poor are thy riches, rich my poverty.

Whatever man possesses, God has lent;
 And to his audit liable is ever
 To reckon how, and where, and when he spent;
 Then thus thou bragg'st thou art a great receiver.

Little my debt when little is my store,
 18 The more thou hast, thy debt still grows the
 more.

But seeing God himself descended down,
 To enrich the poor by his rich poverty;
 His meat, his house, his grave, were not his own;
 Yet all is his from all eternity;

Let me be like my head whom I adore!
 24 Be thou great, wealthy,—I still base and poor!

Drop, drop, slow tears, and bathe those beauteous feet,
 Which brought from heaven the news and Prince of
 Peace!

Cease not, wet eyes, His mercy to entreat!
 To cry for vengeance sin doth never cease.
 In your deep floods drown all my faults and fears;
 30 Nor let his eye see sin but through my tears.

—Fletcher.

LXXXVI.

TO SLEEP.

SLEEP, silence' child, sweet father of soft rest,
 Prince, whose approach peace to all mortals brings;
 Indifferent host to shepherds and to kings,
 Sole comforter of minds with grief oppressed!
 Lo, by thy charming rod all breathing things
 Lie slumb'ring with forgetfulness possessed,
 And yet o'er me to spread thy drowsy wings

Thou sparest, alas ! who cannot be thy guest.
 Since I am thine, O come, but with that face
 To inward light which thou art wont to show,
 With feigned solace ease a true-felt woe,
 Or if, deaf god, thou do deny that grace,
 Come as thou wilt, and what thou wilt bequeath.
 I long to kiss the image of my death.

—*Drummond.*

LXXXVII.

INVOCATION TO SLEEP.

CARE-CHARMING Sleep, thou easer of all woes,
 Brother to Death, sweetly thyself dispose
 On this afflicted prince ; fall like a cloud
 In gentle showers ; give nothing that is loud
 Or painful to his slumbers ;—easy, light,
 And as a purling stream, thou son of Night,
 Pass by his troubled senses ; sing his pain
 Like hollow murmuring wind or silver rain ;
 Into this prince, gently, oh, gently slide,
 And kiss him into slumbers like a bride !

—*Fletcher's Valentinian*

LXXXVIII.

EPITAPH ON THE COUNTESS OF PEMBROKE.

UNDERNEATH this sable hearse,
 Lies the subject of all verse,
 Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother ;
 Death, ere thou hast slain another,
 Learned, and fair, and good as she,
 Time shall throw a dart at thee !

—*Ben Jonson.*

LXXXIX.

A MADRIGAL.

My thoughts hold mortal strife,
I do detest my life,
And with lamenting cries
Peace to my soul to bring,
Oft call that prince, which here doth monarchize ;
But he, grim-grinning* king,
Who caitiffs scorns, and doth the blest surprise,
Late having decked with beauty's rose his tomb,
Disdains to crop a weed, and will not come.
—*Drummond.*

XC.

SAINT JOHN THE BAPTIST.

THE last and greatest herald of Heaven's King
Girt with rough skins, hies to the deserts wild,
Among that savage brood the woods forth bring,
Which he more harmless found than map, and mild.
His food was locusts, and what there doth spring,
With honey that from virgin hives distilled ;
Parched body, hollow eyes, some uncouth thing
Made him appear, long since from earth exiled.
There burst he forth : 'All ye whose hopes rely
On God, with me amidst these deserts mourn,
Repent repent, and from old errors turn !'
—Who listened to his voice, obeyed his cry ?
Only the echoes, which he made relent,
Rung from their flinty caves, Repent ! Repent !
—*Drummond.*

* This is prior to Milton's 'grim Death grinned horrible a ghastly smile,' *Par. Lost*, ii. 804, 846.

XCI.

A FAREWELL TO THE VANITIES OF THE WORLD.

FAREWELL, ye gilded follies, pleasing troubles ;
 Farewell, ye honoured rags, ye glorious bubbles ;
 Fame's but a hollow echo ; gold pure clay ;
 Honour the darling but of one short day.
 Beauty the eye's idol, but a damasked skin ;
 State but a golden prison to live in,
 And torture free-born minds ; embroidered trains
 Merely but pageants for proud swelling veins ;
 And blood allied to greatness, is alone
 Inherited, not purchased nor our own ;
 Fame, honour, beauty, state, train, blood and birth.

12 Are but the fading blossoms of the earth.

I would be great, but that the sun doth still
 Level his rays against the rising hill ;
 I would be high, but see the proudest oak
 Most subject to the rending thunder-stroke ;
 I would be rich, but see men, too unkind,
 Dig in the bowels of the richest mind ;
 I would be wise, but that I often see
 The fox suspected, whilst the ass goes free ;
 I would be fair, but see the fair and proud,
 Like the bright sun, oft setting in a cloud ;
 I would be poor, but know the humble grass
 Still trampled on by each unworthy ass ;
 Rich hated ; wise suspected ; scorned if poor ;
 Great feared ; fair tempted ; high still envied more :

I have wished all ; but now I wish for neither ;
 28 Great, high, rich ; wise nor fair ; poor I'll be rather.

Would the world now adopt me for her heir,
 Would beauty's queen entitle me 'The Fair,'
 Fame speak me Fortune's minion, could I vie
 Angels* with India; with a speaking eye
 Command bare heads, bowed knees, strike Justice
 dumb,

As well as blind and lame, or give a tongue
 To stones by epitaphs; be called great master
 In the loose rhymes of every poetaster;
 Could I be more than any man that lives,
 Great, fair, rich, wise, all in superlatives;
 Yet I more freely would these gifts resign,
 Than ever Fortune would have made them mine,

42 And hold one minute of this holy leisure
 Beyond the riches of this empty pleasure.

Welcome pure thoughts, welcome ye silent groves,
 These guests, these courts, my soul most dearly
 loves;

Now the winged people of the sky shall sing
 My cheerful anthems to the gladsome spring;
 A prayer-book now shall be my looking-glass,
 In which I will adore sweet Virtue's face.

Here dwell no hateful looks, no palace-cares,
 No broken vows dwell here, nor pale-faced fears;
 Then here I'll sit, and sigh my hot love's folly,
 And learn to affect an holy melancholy;

54 And if Contentment be a stranger then,
 I'll ne'er look for it, but in heaven again.

—Wotton.

* An angel was a coin, worth 10s.

XCII.

TO MELANCHOLY.

HENCE, all you vain delights,
 As short as are the nights
 Wherein you spend your folly !
 There's nought in this life sweet,
 If man were wise to see 't,
 But only Melancholy ;
 O sweetest Melancholy !

Welcome, folded arms and fixed eyes, "
 A sigh that piercing mortifies,
 10 . A look that's fastened to the ground,
 A tongue chained up without a sound !
 Fountain heads and pathless groves,
 Places which pale passion loves !
 Moonlight walks, when all the fowls
 Are warmly housed save bats and owls !
 A midnight bell, a parting groan,
 These are the sounds we feed upon ;
 Then stretch our bones in a still gloomy valley ;
 Nothing's so dainty sweet as lovely Melancholy.
 —*Fletcher's Nice Valour.*

XCIII.

ON HIS MISTRESS, THE QUEEN OF BOHEMIA.*

You meaner beauties of the night,
 That poorly satisfy our eyes
 More by your number than your light ;
 You common people of the skies ;
 5 What are you when the moon shall rise ?

* Written about 1620 ; printed with music in Est's *Sixth Set of Books*, 1624. Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia, was daughter of James I.

You curious chanters of the wood,
 That warble forth Dame Nature's lays,
 Thinking your passions understood
 By your weak accents; what's your praise,
 10 • When Philomel her voice shall raise?
 You violets that first appear,
 By your pure purple mantles known
 Like the proud virgins of the year,
 As if the spring were all your own;
 15 • What are you when the rose is blown?
 So, when my mistress shall be seen
 In form and beauty of her mind,
 By virtue first, then choice, a Queen,
 Tell me if she were not designed
 20 The oclipse and glory of her kind?
—Wotton.

XCIV.

TO THE MEMORY OF MY BELOVED MASTER
 WILLIAM SHAKSPEARE, AND WHAT HE HATH LEFT US.*

To draw no envy, Shakspeare, on thy name,
 Am I thus ample to thy book and fame;
 While I confess thy writings to be such,
 As neither Man nor Muse can praise too much.
 'Tis true, and all men's suffrage. But these ways
 Were not the paths I meant unto thy praise;
 For seeliest ignorance on these may light,
 Which, when it sounds at best, but echoes right
 Or blind affection, which doth ne'er advance
 10 The truth, but gropes, and urgeth all by chance;
 Or crafty malice might pretend this praise,
 And think to ruin where it seemed to raise.

* From the First Folio Edition of Shakspeare, 1623,

- These are, as some infâmous bawd or whore
 Should praise a matron; what could hurt her more?
 But thou art proof against them, and, indeed,
 Above the ill fortune of them, or the need.
 I therefore will begin: Soul of the age!
 The applause, delight, the wonder of our stage!
 My SHAKSPEARE, rise! I will not lodge thee by
 20 Chaucer, or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie
 A little further, to make thee a room;
 Thou art a monument without a tomb,
 And art alive still while thy book doth live,
 And we have wits to read, and praise to give.
 That I not mix thee so my brain excuses,—
 I mean with great, but disproportioned Muses;
 For if I thought my judgment were of years,
 I should commit thee surely with thy peers,
 And tell how far thou didst our Lyly outshine,
 30 Or sporting Kyd, or Marlowe's mighty line.
 And though thou hadst small Latin and less Greek,
 From thence to honour thee, I would not seek
 For names, but call forth thundering Æschylus,
 Euripides, and Sophocles to us,
 Pacuvius, Accius, him of Cordova* dead,
 To life again, to hear thy buskin tread,
 And shake a stage; or, when thy socks wear on,
 Leave thee alone for a comparison
 Of all that insolent Greece or haughty Rome
 40 Sent forth, or since did from their ashes come.

 20. In allusion to an elegy on Shakspeare, by W. Basse, beginning—
 Renowned Spenser, lie a thought more nigh
 To learned Chaucer; and rare Beaumont, lie
 A little nearer Spenser, to make room
 For Shakspeare in year threefold, fourfold tomb.
 35. Roman tragic poets of the 2nd century B. C. * Seneca.

Triumph, my Britain, thou hast one to show,
 To whom all scenes of Europe homage owe.
 He was not of an age, but for all time !
 And all the Muses still were in their prime,
 When, like Apollo, he came forth to warm
 Our ears, or like a Mercury to charm !
 Nature herself was proud of his designs,
 And joyed to wear the dressing of his lines,
 Which were so richly spun, and woven so fit,
 50 As, since, she will vouchsafe no other wit.
 The merry Greek, tart Aristophanes,
 Neat Terence, witty Plautus, now not please ;
 But antiquated and deserted lie,
 As they were not of Nature's family.
 Yet must I not give Nature all ; thy Art,
 My gentle Shakspeare, must enjoy a part.
 For though the poet's matter nature be,
 His art doth give the fashion ; and that he*
 Who casts to write a living line, must sweat
 60 (Such as thine are) and strike the second heat
 Upon the Muses' anvil, turn the same,
 And himself with it, that he thinks to frame ;
 Or for the laurel he may gain to scorn ;
 For a good poet's made, as well as born.
 And such wert thou ! Look, how the father's face
 Lives in his issue, even so the race
 Of Shakspeare's mind and manners brightly shines
 In his well turnèd and true filed lines,
 In each of which he seems to shake a lance,
 70 As brandished at the eyes of ignorance.
 Sweet Swan of Avon ! what a sight it were
 To see thee in our waters yet appear,

* That he = that man.

SECTION V (1629—1649.)

XCVI.

ON THE MORNING OF CHRIST'S NATIVITY.*

THIS is the month, and this the happy morn,
 Wherein the Son of Heaven's eternal King,
 Of wedded Maid, and Virgin-Mother born,
 Our great redemption from above did bring;
 For so the holy sages once did sing,

That he our deadly forfeit should release,
 7 And with his Father work us a perpetual peace.

That glorious form, that light unsufferable,
 And that far-beaming blaze of majesty,
 Wherewith he wont at Heaven's high council-table
 To sit the midst of Trinal Unity,
 He laid aside; and, here with us to be,

Forsook the courts of everlasting day,
 14 And chose with us a darksome house of mortal clay.

Say, heavenly Muse, shall not thy sacred vein
 Afford a present to the Infant God?

Hast thou no verse, no hymn, or solemn strain,
 To welcome him to this his new abode,
 Now, while the heaven, by the sun's team untrod,
 Hath took no print of the approaching light,

21 And all the spangled host keep watch in squadrons
 bright?

See how from far upon the eastern road
 The star-led wizards haste with odours sweet;

* The Ode on the Nativity is perhaps the finest in the English Language.—Hallam.

- Oh ! run, prevent them with thy humble ode,
 And lay it lowly at his blessed feet ;
 Have thou the honour first thy Lord to greet,
 And join thy voice unto the angel choir,
 28 From out his secret altar touched with hallowed fire.

THE HYMN.

- It was the winter wild,
 While the Heaven-born child
 All meanly wrapt in the rude manger lies ;
 Nature in awe to him
 Had doffed her gaudy trim,
 With her great Master so to sympathize ;
 It was no season then for her
 36 To wanton with the sun, her lusty paramour.
 Only, with speeches fair,
 She woos the gentle air
 To hide her guilty front with innocent snow,
 And on her naked shame,
 Pollute with sinful blame,
 The saintly veil of maiden white to throw ;
 Confounded, that her Maker's eyes
 44 Should look so near upon her foul deformities.
 But he, her fears to cease,
 Sent down the meek-eyed Peace ;
 She, crown'd with olive green, came softly-sliding
 Down through the turning sphere,
 His ready harbinger,
 With turtle wing the amorous clouds dividing ;
 And, waving wide her myrtle wand,
 52 She strikes a universal peace through sea and land.

- No war, or battle's sound,
Was heard the world around ;
The idle spear and shield were high up hung ;
The hookéd chariot stood
Unstained with hostile blood ;
The trumpet spake not to the armed throng ;
And kings sat still with awful eye,
60 As if they surely knew their sovereign Lord was by.
But peaceful was the night
Wherein the Prince of Light
His reign of peace upon the earth began ;
The winds, with wonder whist,
Smoothly the waters kissed,
Whispering new joys to the mild ocean,
Who now hath quite forgot to rave,
68 While birds of calm sit brooding on the charmed wave.
The stars, with deep amaze,
Stand fixed in steadfast gaze,
Bending one way their precious influence,
And will not take their flight
For all the morning light,
Or Lucifer that often warned them thence ;
But in their glimmering orbs did glow,
76 Until their Lord himself bespake, and bid them go.
And, though the shady gloom
Had given day her room,
The sun himself withheld his wonted speed,
And hid his head for shame,
As his inferior flame
The new enlightened world no more should need ;
He saw a greater Sun appear
84 Than his bright throne or burning axletree could bear.

- The shepherds on the lawn,
Or ere the point of dawn,
 Sat simply chatting in a rustic row ;
Full little thought they then,
That the mighty Pan
 Was kindly come to live with them below ;
Perhaps their loves, or else their sheep,
92 Was all that did their silly thoughts so busy keep.
When such music sweet
Their hearts and ears did greet,
 As never was by mortal finger strook ;
Divinely-warbled voice
Answering the stringed noise,
 As all their souls in blissful rapture took ;
The air, such pleasure loth to lose,
100 With thousand echoes still prolongs each heavenly
 close.
Nature, that heard such sound,
Beneath the hollow round
 Of Cynthia's seat, the airy region thrilling,
Now was almost won
To think her part was done,
 And that her reign had here its last fulfilling ;
She knew such harmony alone
108 Could hold all Heaven and Earth in happier union.
At last surrounds their sight
A globe of circular light,
 That with long beams the shame-faced Night
 arrayed ;
The helmed Cherubim,
And sworded Seraphim,
 Are seen in glittering ranks with wings displayed,

- Harping in loud and solemn choir,
116 With unexpressive notes, to Heaven's new-born Heir,
Such music (as 'tis said)
Before was never made,
But when of old the Sons of Morning sung,
While the Creator great
His constellations set,
And the well-balanced world on hinges hung,
And cast the dark foundation deep,
124 And hid the weltering waves their oozy channel keep.
Ring out, ye crystal Spheres !
Once bless our human ears
(If ye have power to touch our senses so),
And let your silver chime
Move in melodious time ;
And let the base of Heaven's deep organ blow,
And with your ninefold harmony
132 Make up full consort to the angelic symphony.
For if such holy song
Enwrap our fancy long,
Time will run back, and fetch the age of gold ;
And speckled Vanity
Will steken soon and die ;
And leprous Sin will melt from earthly mould ;
And Hell itself will pass away,
140 And leave her dolorous mansions to the peering deep :
Yea, Truth and Justice then
Will down return to men,
Orbed in a rainbow ; and, like glories wearing,
Mercy will sit between,
Throned in celestial sheen,

With radiant feet the tissued clouds down steering ;
And Heaven, as at some festival,
148 Will open wide the gates of her high palace hall.

But wisest Fate says No,
This must not yet be so,
The Babe lies yet in smiling infancy,
That on the bitter cross
Must redeem our loss,

So both himself and us to glorify ;
Yet first, to those ychained in sleep,
156 The wakeful trump of doom must thunder through
the deep,

With such a horrid clang
As on Mount Sinai rang,

While the red fire and smouldering clouds outbrake ;
The aged earth aghast,
With terror of that blast,

Shall from the surface to the centre shake ;
When, at the world's last session

164 The dreadful Judge in middle air shall spread his
throne.

And then at last our bliss
Full and perfect is,

But now begins ; for from this happy day
The old Dragon, under ground
In straiter limits bound,

Not half so far casts his usurped sway,
And, wroth to see his kingdom fail,

172 Swindges the scaly horror of his folded tail.

The oracles are dumb,
No voice or hideous hum

Runs through the archéd roof in words deceiving.

Apollo from his shrine
Can no more divine,
With hollow shriek the steep of Delphos leaving.
No nightly trance, or breathèd spell,
180 Inspires the pale-eyed priest from the prophetic cell.

The lonely mountains o'er
And the resounding shore,
A voice of weeping heard and loud lament;
From haunted spring and dale,
Edgèd with poplar pale,
The parting Genius is with sighing sent;
With flower-inwoven tresses torn
188 The Nymphs in twilight shade of tangled thickets
mourn.

In consecrated earth,
And on the holy hearth,
The Lars and Lemures moan with midnight plaint;
In urns and altars round,
A drear and dying sound
Affrights the Flamens at their service quaint;
And the chill marble seems to sweat,
196 While each peculiar Power forgoes his wonted seat.

Peor and Baalim
Forsake their temples dim,
With that twice battered god of Palestine;
And moonèd Ashtaroth,
Heaven's queen and mother both,
Now sits not girt with tapers' holy shine;
The Lybic Hammon shrinks his horn,
204 In vain the Tyrian maids their wounded Thammuz
mourn.

- And sullen Moloch, fled,
 Hath left in shadows dread
 His burning idol all of blackest hue;
 In vain, with cymbals' ring,
 They call the grisly king,
 In dismal dance about the furnace black;
 The brutish gods of Nile as fast,
 212 Isis and Orus, and the dog Anubis, haste.
 Nor is Osiris seen
 In Memphian grove or green,
 Trampling the unshowered grass with lowings loud;
 Nor can he be at rest
 Within his sacred chest;
 Nought but profoundest Hell can be his shroud;
 In vain with timbreled anthems dark
 220 The sable-stoled sorcerers bear his worshipped ark.
 He feels from Judah's land
 The dreaded Infant's hand,
 The rays of Bethlehem blind his dusky eye;
 Nor all the gods beside
 Longer dare abide,
 Nor Typhon huge ending in snaky twine;
 Our Babe, to show his Godhead true,
 228 Can in his swaddling bands control the damned crew.
 So when the sun in bed,
 Curtained with cloudy red,
 Pillows his chin upon an orient wave,
 The flocking shadows pale
 Troop to the infernal jail,
 Each fettered ghost slips to his several grave;
 And the yellow-skirted fays
 236 Fly after the night-steeds, leaving their moon-loved
 maze.

But see, the Virgin blest
 Hath laid her Babe to rest;
 Time is, our tedious song should here have ending;
 Heaven's youngest-teem'd star
 Hath fixed her polished car,
 Her sleeping Lord with handmaid lamp attending;
 And all about the courtly stable
 244 Bright-harnessed angels sit in order serviceable.
 —Milton.

XCVII.

ON SHAKESPEARE.*

WHAT needs my Shakespeare for his honoured bones
 The labour of an age in pil'd stones,
 Or that his hallowed reliques should be hid
 Under a star-pointing pyramid?
 Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,
 What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?
 Thou in our wonder and astonishment
 Hast built thyself a live-long monument.
 For whilst to the shame of slow-endeavouring art
 10 Thy easy numbers flow, and that each heart
 Hath from the leaves of thy unvalued book
 Those Delphic lines with deep impression took,
 Then thou our fancy of itself bereaving,
 Dost make us marble with too much conceiving;
 And so sepulch'ered in such pomp dost lie,
 That kings for such a tomb would wish to die.
 —Milton.

* This was written in 1630, but first appeared in the Shakspeare Folio of 1632, entitled 'An Epitaph on the Admirable Dramatick Poet, W. Shakspeare.'

XCVIII.

LOVE ME LITTLE—LOVE ME LONG.

- LOVE me little, love me long,
 Is the burden of my song ;—
 Love that is too hot and strong
 Burneth soon to waste.
 Still I would not have thee cold,
 Not too backward or too bold ;
 Love that lasteth till 'tis old
 8 Fadeth not in haste.
- If thou lovest me too much,
 It will not prove as true as touch ;
 Love me little, more than such,
 For I fear the end.
 I am with little well content,
 And a little from thee sent
 Is enough, with true intent,
 16 To be steadfast friend.
- Say thou lovest me while thou live,
 I to thee my love will give,
 Never dreaming to deceive
 While thy life endures ; *
 Nay, and after death, in sooth,
 I to thee will keep my truth,
 * As now, when in May of youth;
 24 Thy my love assures.
- Constant love is moderate ever,
 And it will through life persevere ;
 Give me that, with true endeavour
 I will it restore.

A suit of durance let it be,
 For all weathers; that for me,
 For the land or for the sea,
 32 Lasting ever more.

Winter's cold or summer's heat,
 Autumn's tempests on it beat,
 It can never know defeat,
 Never can rebel.

Such the love that I would gain,
 Such the love, I tell thee plain,
 Thou must give, or woo in vain;
 40 So to thee farewell.

—*Anonymous.*

XCIX.

ON HIS BEING ARRIVED AT THE AGE OF TWENTY-THREE.

How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of youth,
 Stolen on his wing my three-and-twentieth year!
 My hasting days fly on with full career,
 But my late spring no bud or blossom sheweth.
 Perhaps my semblance might deceive the truth
 That I to manhood am arrived so near;
 7 And inward ripeness doth much less appear,
 That some more timely-happy spirits endueth.
 Yet, be it less or more, or soon or slow,
 It shall be still in strictest measure even
 To that same lot, however mean or high,
 Toward which Time leads me, and the will of Heaven;
 All is, if I have grace to use it so,
 14 As ever in my great Task-Master's eye.

—*Milton.*—*Sonnet ii.*

C.

SONG.

Ask me no more where Jove bestows,
 When June is past, the fading rose,
 For in your beauty's orient deep
 Those flowers, as in their causes, sleep.

Ask me no more whither do stray
 The golden atolls of the day,
 For, in pure love, heaven did prepare
 8 Those powders to enrich your hair.

Ask me no more whither doth haste
 The nightingale when May is past,
 For in your sweet dividing throat
 She winters and keeps warm her note.

Ask me no more where those stars light
 That downwards fall in dead of night,
 For in your eyes they sit, and there
 16 Fix'd become as in their sphere.

Ask me no more if east or west
 The Phoenix builds her spicy nest,
 For unto you at last she flies,
 And in your fragrant bosom dies.—*Carroll.*

CI.

A DIRGE.

GLORIES, pleasures, pomps, delights and ease,
 Can but please
 Outward senses, when the mind
 Is untroubled, or by peace refined.
 Crowns may flourish and decay,
 Beauties shine, but fade away.
 Youth may revel, yet it must
 Lie down in a bed of dust.

Earthly honours flow and waste,
 10 Time alone doth change and last.
 Sorrows mingled with contents prepare
 Rest for care ;
 Love only reigns in death ; though art
 Can find no comfort for a Broken Heart.

—*Lord.—The Broken Heart.*

CH.

A WISH.

This only grant me, that my means may lie
 Too low for envy, for contempt too high.
 Some honour I would have
 Not from great deeds, but good alone.
 The unknown are better than ill known ;
 Rumour can ope the grave.
 Acquaintance I would have, but when't depends
 8 Not on the number, but the choice of friends.
 Books should, not business, entertain the light,
 And sleep, as undisturbed as death, the night.
 My house a cottage, more
 Than palace, and should fitting be,
 For all my use, not luxury.
 My garden painted o'er
 With nature's hand, not art's ; and pleasures yield,
 16 Horace might envy in his Sabine field.
 Thus would I double my life's fading space,
 For he that runs it well, twice runs his race,
 And in this true delight,
 These unbought sports, this happy state,
 I would not fear nor wish my fate,
 But boldly say each night,
 To-morrow let my sun his beams display,
 24 Or in clouds hide them ; I have lived to-day.—*Cowley.*

CIII.

DISDAIN RETURNED.

HE that loves a rosy cheek,
 Or a coral lip admires,
 Or from star-like eyes doth suck
 Fuel to maintain his fires,
 As old Time makes these decay,
 6 So his flames must waste away.

But a smooth and steadfast mind,
 Gentle thoughts and calm desires,
 Hearts, with equal love combined,
 Kindle never-dying fires;
 Where those are not, I despise
 12 Lovely checks or lips or eyes.
 No tears, Celia, now shall win,
 My resolved heart to return;
 I have searched thy soul within
 And find nought but pride and scorn;
 I have learned thy arts, and now
 18 Can disdain as much as thou!—*Carew.*

CIV.

VIRTUE.

SWEET day! so cool, so calm, so bright—
 The bridal of the earth and sky;
 The dew shall weep thy fall to-night;
 4 For thou must die.
 Sweet, rose! whose hue, angry and brave,
 Bids the rash gazer wipe his eye;
 Thy root is ever in its grave,
 8 And thou must die.

Sweet spring ! full of sweet days and roses ;
 A box where sweets compacted lie ;
 Thy music shows ye have your closes,
 12 And all must die.
 Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
 Like seasoned timber, never gives ;
 But, though the whole world turn to coal,
 16 Then chiefly lives. —Herbert.

CV.

WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE.

THE moral poets (nor unaptly) feign
 That, by lame Vulcan's help, the pregnant brain
 Of sovereign Jove brought forth, and at that birth
 Was borne Minerva, lady of the earth.
 O strange divinity ! but sung by rote,
 Sweet is the tune, but in a wilder note.
 The moral says, all Wisdom that is giveth
 To hood-winked mortals, first proceeds from heaven ;
 Truth's error, Wisdom's but wise insolence,
 10 And light's but darkness, not derived from thence ;
 Wisdom's a strain transcends morality,
 No virtue's absent, Wisdom being by.
 Virtue by constant practice is acquired,
 This (this by sweat unpurchased) is inspired ;
 The masterpiece of Knowledge is to know
 But what is good from what is good in show,
 And there it rests ; Wisdom proceeds, and chooses
 The seeming evil, th' apparent good refuses ;
 Knowledge descries alone ; Wisdom applies ;
 20 That makes some fools, this maketh none but wise ;

- The curious hand of Knowledge doth but pick
 Bare simples ; Wisdom pounds them, for the sick ;
 In my afflictions, Knowledge apprehends .
 Who is the author, what the cause and ends,
 It finds that Patience is my sau relief,
 And that the hand that caused can care my grief ;
 To rest contented here, is but to bring
 Clouds without rain, and heat without a spring ;
 What hope arise hence ? the devils do
 30 The very same ; they know and tremble too ;
 But sacred Wisdom doth apply that good,
 Which simple Knowledge barely understood ;
 Wisdom concludes, and in conclusion proves
 That wheresoever God corrects he loves ;
 Wisdom digests what Knowledge did but taste ;
 That deals in futures, this in things are past ;
 Wisdom's the card of Knowledge, which, without
 That guide, at random's wrecked on every doubt ;
 Knowledge, when Wisdom is too weak to guide her,
 40 Is like a headstrong horse, that throws the rider ;
 Which made that great philosopher avow,
 He knew so much that he did nothing know.
- Quarles' Job Militant.*

CVI.

PEACE.

- SWEET Peace, where dost thou dwell ? I humbly crave,
 Let me once know.
 I sought thee in a secret cave,
 And asked, if Peace were there.
 A hollow wind did seem to answer, No ;
 6 Go seek elsewhere.

I did ; and going did a rainbow note ;
Surely, thought I,
This is the lace of Peace's coat ;
I will search out the matter.
But while I looked the clouds immediately
12 Did break and scatter.

Then went I to a garden and did spy
A gallant flower,
The crown Imperial ; sure, said I,
Peace at the root must dwell.
But when I digged, I saw a worm devour
18 What showed so well.

At length I met a reverend good old man ;
Whom when for Peace
I did demand, he thus began :
There was a Prince of old
At Salem dwelt, who lived with good increase
24 Of flock and fold.

He sweetly lived ; yet sweetness did not save
His life from foes.
But after death out of his grave
There sprang twelve stalks of wheat ;
Which many wondering at, got some of those
30 To plant and set.

It prospered strangely, and did soon disperse
Through all the earth ;
For they that taste it do rehearse,
That virtue lies therein ;
A secret virtue, bringing peace and mirth
36 By flight of sin.

Take of this grain, which in my garden grows,
 And grows for you ;
 Make bread of it ; and that repose
 And Peace, which everywhere
 With so much earnestness you do pursue,
 42 Is only thero. " —*Herbert.*

CVII.

THE DYING LOVER.

DEAR Love, let me this evening die,
 Oh smile not to prevent it,
 Dead with my rivals let me lie,
 Or we shall both repent it.
 Frown quickly then, and break my heart,
 That so my way of dying
 May, though my life was full of smart,
 5 Be worth the world's envying.
 Some, striving knowledge to refine,
 Consume themselves with thinking ;
 And some, who friendship seal in wine,
 Are kindly killed with drinking.
 And some are wrecked on the Indian coast,
 Thither by gain invited ;
 Some are in smoke of battle lost,
 16 Whom drums, not lutes delighted.
 Alas ! how poorly these depart,
 Their graves still unattended !
 Who dies not of a broken heart
 Is not of Death commended.
 His memory is only sweet,
 All praise and pity moving,
 Who kindly at his mistress' feet
 24 Does die with over-loving.

And now thou frown'st, and now I die,
My corpse by lovers followed ;
Which straight shall by dead lovers lie ;
That ground is only hallowed.
If priests are grieved I have a grave,
My death not well approving,
The poets my estate shall have,
32 To teach them the Art of Loving.

And now let lovers ring their bells
For me, poor youth departed,
Who kindly in his love excels,
By dying broken-hearted.
My grave with flowers let lovers strow,
Which, if thy tears fall near them,
May so transcend in scent and show,
40 As thou wilt shortly wear them.

Such flowers how much will florists prize,
On lover's grave that growing,
Are watered by his mistress' eyes,
With pity ever-flowing.

A grave so deckt will, though thou art
Yet fearful to come nigh me,
Provoke thee straight to break thy heart,
48 And lie down boldly by me.

Then everywhere all bells shall ring,
All light to darkness turning ;
While every choir shall sadly sing,
And Nature's self wear mourning.
Yet we hereafter may be found,
By destiny's right placing,
Making, like flowers, love underground,
56 Whose roots are still embracing. —Davenant.

CVIII.

ON THE MUSE OF POETRY.

- IN my former days of bliss,
 Her divine skill taught me this,
 That from everything I saw,
 I could some invention draw,
 And raise pleasure to her height
 Through the meanest object's sight
 By the murmur of a spring,
 Or the least bough's rustling,
 By a daisy whose leaves spread
 10 Shut when Titan goes to bed,
 Or a shady bush or tree,
 She could more infuse in me
 Than all Nature's beauties can
 In some other wiser man.
 By her help I also, now
 Make this churlish place allow
 Some things that may sweeten gladness
 In the very gall of sadness.
 The dull louness, the black shade
 20 That these hanging vaults have made,
 The strange music of the waves
 Beating on these hollow caves,
 This black den which rocks emboss,
 Overgrown with eldest moss,
 The rude portals that give light
 More terror than delight,
 This my chamber of neglect
 Walled about with disrespect,
 From all these and this dull air,
 30 A fit object for despair,
 She hath taught me, by her might,
 To draw comfort and delight.

Therefore, thou best earthly bliss,
I will cherish thee for this.

Poesy! thou sweetest content
That e'er heaven to mortals lent,
Though they as a triffo leave thee,
Whose dull thoughts cannot conceive thee,
Though thou be to them a scorn
40 That to nought but earth are born,
Let my life no longer be
Than I am in love with thee;
Though our wise ones call thee madness,
Let me never taste of gladness,
If I love not thy maddest fits
Above all their greatest wits;
And though some, too seeming holy,
Do account thy raptures folly,
Thou' dost teach me to content
50 What makes knaves and fools of them?—*Wither.*

CIX.

A SERENADE.

THE lark now leaves his watery nest,
And climbing shakes his dewy wings,
He takes your window for the east,
And to implore your light, he sings;
Awake, awake, the morn will never rise,
6 Till she can dress her beauty at your eyes.
The merchant bows unto the seaman's star,
The ploughman from the sun his season takes;
But still the lover wonders what they are,
Who look for day before his mistress wakes;
Awake, awake, break through your veils of lawn!
12 Then draw your curtains and begin the dawn.
—*Davenant.*

CX.

L'ALLEGRO.

HENCE loathèd Melancholy,
 Of Cerberus and blackest Midnight born,
 In Stygian cave forlorn,
 'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks, and sights
 Find out some uncouth cell, [unholy!
 Where brooding Darkness spreads his jealous wings,
 And the night-raven sings ;

There, under ebon shades and low-browed rocks,
 As ragged as thy locks,

10 In dark Cimmerian desert over dwell.

But come, thou Goddess fair and free,
 In heaven yept Euphrosynè,
 And by men, heart-easing Mirth ;
 Whom lovely Venus, at a birth,
 With two sister Graces more,
 To ivy-crownèd Bacchus bore ;
 Or whether (as some sager sing)
 The frolic wind that breathes the spring,
 Zephyr, with Aurora playing,

20 As he met her once a-Maying ;
 There, on beds of violets blue,
 And fresh-blown roses washed in dew,
 Filled her with thee, a daughter fair,
 So, from blithe, and debonair,

30 Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
 Jest and youthful Jollity,
 Quips, and Cranks, and wanton Wiles,
 Nods and Becks, and wreathèd Smiles,
 Such as hang on Hèpe's cheek,
 And love to live in dimple sleek ;

- Sport, that wrinkled Caro derides,
And Laughter holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it, as you go,
On the light fantastic toe ;
And in thy right hand lead with thee
The mountain-nymph, sweet Liberty ;
And, if I give thee honor due,
Mirth admit me of thy crew,
To live with her, and live with thee,
40 In unprovèd pleasures free ;
To hear the lark begin his flight,
And, singing, startle the dull night
From his watch-tower in the skies,
Till the dappled dawn doth rise ;
Then to come, in spite of sorrow,
And at my window bid good-morrow,
Through the sweet-briar, or the vine,
Or the twisted eglantine ;
While the cock, with lively din,
50 Scatters the roar of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn-door,
Stoutly struts his dames before ;
Oft listening how the hounds and horn
Cheerily rouse the slumbering morn,
From the side of some hoar hill,
Through the high wood echoing shrill.
Sometime walking, not unseem,
By hedge-row elms, on hillocks green,
Right against the eastern gate,
60 Where the great Sun begins his state,
Robed in flames and amber light,
The clouds in thousand fiveries dight
Whilst the ploughman, near at hand,

Whistles o'er the furrowed land,
 And the milkmaid singeth blithe,
 And the mower whets his scythe,
 And every shepherd tells his tale
 Under the hawthorn in the dale.

- Straight mine eye hath caught new pleasures,
 70 Whilst the landscape round it measures ;
 Russet lawns and fallows gray,
 Where the nibbling flocks do stray ;
 Mountains on whose barren breast
 The labouring clouds do often rest ;
 Meadows trim, with daisies pied ;
 Shallow brooks, and rivers wide ;
 Towers and battlements it sees
 Bosomed high in tufted trees,
 Where perhaps some beauty lies,
 80 The cynosure of neighbouring eyes.
 Hard-by, a cottage chimney smokes
 From betwixt two aged oaks,
 Where Corydon and Thyrsis met
 Are at their savoury dinner set
 Of herbs and other country messes,
 Which the neat-handed Phillis dresses ;
 And then in haste her bower she leaves,
 With Thestylis to bind the sheaves ;
 Or, if the earlier season lead,
 90 To the tanned haycock in the mead.
 Sometimes, with secure delight,
 The upland hamlets will invite,
 When the merry bells ring round,
 And the jocund rebecks sound
 To many a youth, and many a maid,
 Dancing in the chequered shade ;

- And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holiday,
Till the livelong daylight fail ;
100 Then to the spicy nut-brown ale,
With stories told of many a feat,
How Fairy Mab the junkets eat ;
She was pinched and pulled, she said ;
And he, by Friar's lantern led,
Tells how the drudging goblin sweat,
To earn his cream-bowl duly set,
When in one night, ere glimpo of morn,
His shadowy flail hath threshed the corn
That ten day-labourers could not end ;
110 Then lies him down the lubbar-fiend,
And, stretched out all the chimney's length,
Basks at the fire his hairy strength,
And drop-full out of doors he flings,
Ere the first cock his matin rings.
Thus done the tales, to bed they creep,
By whispering winds soon lulled asleep.
Towered cities please us then,
And the busy hum of men,
Where throngs of knights and barons bold
120 In weeds of peace high triumphs hold,
With store of ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence, and judge the prize
Of wit or arms, while both contend
To win her grace whom all commend.
There let Hymen oft appear,
In saffron robe, with taper clear,
And pomp, and feast, and revelry,
With mask and antique pageantry ;
Such sights as youthful poets dream
130 On summer eves by haunted stream.

Then to the well-trod stage anon,
 If Jonson's learnèd sock be on,
 Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
 Warble his native wood-notes wild.

- And ever, against eating cares,
 Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
 Married to immortal verse,
 Such as the meeting soul may pierce,
 In notes with many a winding bout
 140 Of linkèd sweetness long drawn out,
 With wanton heed, and giddy cunning,
 The melting voice through mazes running,
 Untwisting all the chains that tie
 The hidden soul of harmony;
 That Orpheus' self may heave his head
 From golden slumber on a bed
 Of heapèd Elysian flowers, and hear
 Such strains as would have won the ear
 Of Pluto, to have quite set free
 150 His half-regained Eurydice.
 These delights, if thou canst give,
 Mirth, with thee I mean to live.—*Milton.*

CXI.

IL PENSEROSO.

Hence, vain deluding Joys,
 The brood ofolly without father brèd !
 How little you bested,
 Or fill the fixèd mind with all your toys !
 Dwell in some idle brain,
 And fancies fond with gaudy shapes possess,
 As thick and numberless

- As the gay motes that people the sunbeams,
Or likest hovering dreams,
10 The fickle pensioners of Morpheus' train.
But hail, thou Goddess, sage and holy !
Hail, divinest Melancholy !
Whose saintly visage is too bright
To hit the sense of human sight,
And therefore to our weaker view
O'erlaid with black, staid Wisdom's hue ;
Black, but such as in esteem
Prince Memnon's sister might beseeem,
Or that starred Ethiop queen that strove
20 To set her beauty's praise above
The Sea-nymphs, and their powers offended.
Yet thou art higher far descended ;
Thee bright-haired Vesta long of yore
To solitary Saturn bore ;
His daughter she ; in Saturn's reign,
Such mixture was not held a stain.
Oft in glimmering bowers and glades
He met her, and in secret shades
Of woody Ida's inmost grove,
30 While yet there was no fear of Jove.
Come, pensive Nun, devout and pure,
Sober, steadfast, and demure,
All in a robe of darkest grain,
Flowing with majestic train,
And sable stole of cypress lawn,
Over thy decent shoulders drawn.
Come, but keep thy wonted state,
With even step, and musing gait,
And looks commercing with the skies,
40 Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes ;

- There, held in holy passion still,
Forget thyself to marble, till,
With a sad leaden downward cast,
Thou fix them on the earth as fast.
And join with thee calm Peace and Quiet,
Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth diet,
And hears the Muses in a ring
Aye round about Jove's altar sing;
And add to these retirèd Leisure,
50 That in trim gardens takes his pleasure;
But, first and chiefest, with thee bring
Him that yon soars on golden wing,
Guiding the fiery-wheelèd throne,
The Cherub Contemplation;
And the mute Silence hist along,
' Less Philomel will deign a song,
In her, sweetest saddest plight,
Smoothing the rugged brow of Night,
While Cynthia checks her dragon yoke
60 Gently o'er the accustomed oak.
Sweet bird, that shunn'st the noise of folly,
Most musical, most melancholy!
Thee, chauntress, oft the woods among
I woo, to hear thy evensong;
And missing thee, I walk unseen
On the dry smooth-shaven green,
To behold the wandering moon,
Riding near her highest noon,
Like one that had been led astray
70 Through the heaven's wide pathless way,
And oft, as if her head she bowed,
Stooping through a fleecy cloud
Oft on a plat of rising ground,
I hear the far-off curfew sound

- Over some wide-watered shore,
 Swinging slow with sullen roar;
 Or, if the air will not permit,
 Some still removèd place will fit,
 Where glowing embers through the room
 80 Teach light to counterfeit a gloom,
 Far from all resort of mirth,
 Save the cricket on the hearth,
 Or the bellman's drowsy charm
 To bless the doors from nightly harm.
 • Or let my lamp, at midnight hour,
 Be seen in some high lonely tower,
 Where I may oft outwatch the Bear,
 With thrice-great Hermes, or unsphere
 90 The spirit of Plato, to unfold
 What worlds, or what vast regions hold
 The immortal mind that hath forsook
 Her mansion in this fleshly nook ;
 And of those demons that are found
 In fire, air, flood, or underground,
 • Whose power hath a true consent
 With planet, or with element.
 • Sometime let gorgeous Tragedy
 In scepter'd pall come sweeping by,
 Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,
 100 Or the tale of Troy divine,
 Or what (though rare) of later age
 Ennobled hath the buskin'd stage.
 • But, O sad Virgin ! that thy power
 Might raise Musæus from his bower,
 Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing
 Such notes, as, warbled to the string,
 Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek,
 And made Hell grant what love did seek

- Or call him up that left half-told
110 The story of Cambuscan bold,
Of Camball, and of Algarsife,
And who had Canace to wife,
That owned the virtuous ring and glass,
And of the wondrous horse of brass
On which the Tartar king did ride;
And if aught else great bards beside
In sage and solemn tunes have sung,
Of tourneys, and of trophies hung,
Of forests, and enchantments drear,
120 Where more is meant than meets the ear.
Thus, Night, oft see me in thy pale career,
Till civil-suited Morn appear,
Not tricked and frownced, as she was wont
With the Attic boy to hunt,
But kerchiefed in a comely cloud,
While rocking winds are piping loud;
Or ushered with a shower still,
When the gust hath blown his fill,
Ending on the rustling leaves,
130 With minute-drops from off the eaves.
And, when the sun begins to fling
His flaring beams, me, Goddess, bring
To archèd walks of twilight groves,
And shadows brown, that Sylvan loves,
Of pine, or monumental oak,
Where the rude axe with heavèd stroke
Was never heard the Nymphs to daunt,
Or fright them from their hallowed haunt.
There in close covert by some brook,
140 Where no profaner eye may look,
Hide me from day's garish eye,
While the bee with honeyed thigh,

- That at her flowery work doth sing,
And the waters murmuring,
With such consort as they keep,
Entice the dewy-feathered Sleep ;
And let some strange mysterious dream
Wave at his wings, in airy stream
Of lively portraiture displayed,
150 Softly on my eyelids laid
And, as I wake, sweet music breathe
Above, about, or underneath,
Sent by some Spirit to mortals good,
Or the unseen Genius of the wood.
But let my due feet never fail
To walk the studious cloister's pale,
And love the high embowèd roof,
With antique pillars massy-proof,
And storied windows richly dight,
160 Casting a dim religious light.
There let the pealing organ blow,
To the full-voiced choir below,
In service high and anthems clear,
As may with sweetness, through mine ear,
Dissolve me into ecstasies,
And bring all Heaven before mine eyes.
And may at last my weary age
Find out the peaceful hermitage,
The hairy gown and mossy cell,
170 Where I may sit and rightly spell
Of every star that heaven doth shew,
And every herb that sips the dew ;
Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain.
These pleasures, Melancholy, give,
And I with thee will choose to live.—Milton.

CXII.

DIALOGUE FROM *COMUS*.*

Elder Brother. Unmuffle, ye faint stars ; and thou,
fair Moon,

That wont'st to love the traveller's benison,
Stoop thy pale visage through an amber cloud,
And disinherit Chaos, that reigns here
In double night of darkness, and of shades ;
Or if your influence be quite dammed up
With black usurping mists, some gentle taper,
Though a rush-candle from the wicker hole
Of some clay habitation, visit us

10 With thy long levelled rule of streaming light,
And thou shalt be our star of Arcady,
Or Tyrian Cynosure.

Second Brother. Or, if our eyes
Be barred that happiness, might we but hear
The folded flocks penned in their wattled cotes,
Or sound of pastoral reed with oaten stops,
Or whistle from the lodge, or village cock
Count the night watches to his feathery dames,
'Twould be some solace yet, some little cheering
In this close dungeon of innumerable boughs.

20 But, oh, that hapless virgin, our lost sister,
Where may she wander now, whither betake her
From the chill dew, amongst rude burs and thistles ?
Perhaps some cold bank is her bolster now,
Or 'gainst the rugged bark of some broad elm
Leans her unpillowed head, fraught with sad fears.
What if in wild amazement and affright,

* The Mask of *Comus* was performed at Ludlow Castle before the Earl of Bridgewater in 1634, and was first published in 1637.

Or, while we speak, within the direful grasp
Of savage hunger, or of savage heat ?

- Eld. Br.* Peace, brother ; be not over-exquisite
30 To cast the fashion of uncertain evils ;
For, grant they be so, while they rest unknown,
What need a man forestall his date of grief,
And run to meet what he would most avoid ?
Or, if they be but false alarms of fear,
How bitter is such self-delusion !
I do not think my sister so to seek,
Or so unprincipled in Virtue's book,
And the sweet peace that Goodness bosoms ever,
As that the single want of light and noise
40 (Not being in danger, as I trust she is not,)
Could stir the constant mood of her calm thoughts,
And put them into misbecoming plight.
Virtue would see to do what Virtue would
By her own radiant light, though sun and moon
Were in the flat sea sunk. And Wisdom's self
Oft seeks to sweet retirèd solitude,
Where, with her best nurse Contemplation,
She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings,
That, in the various bustle of resort,
50 Were all to-ruffled and sometimes impaired,
He that has light within his own clear breast
May sit in the centre, and enjoy bright day ;
But he that hides a dark soul and foul thoughts
Benighted walks under the mid-day sun ;
Himself is his own dungeon.

Sec. Br. 'Tis most true
That musing Meditation most affects
The pensive secrecy of desert cell,
Far from the cheerful haunt of men and herds,

- And sits as safe as in a senate house ;
 60 For who would rob a hermit of his weeds,
 His few books, or his beads, or maple dish,
 Or do his gray hairs any violence ?
 But Beauty, like the fair Hesperian tree
 Laden with blooming gold, had need the guard
 Of dragon-watch with unenchanted eye
 To save her blossoms, and defend her fruit,
 From the rash hand of bold Incontinence.
 You may as well spread out the unsunned heaps
 Of miser's treasure by an outlaw's den,
 70 And tell me it is safe, as bid me hope
 Danger will wink on Opportunity,
 And let a single helpless maiden pass
 Uninjured in this wild surrounding waste
 Of night or loneliness it recks me not ;
 I fear the dread events that dog them both,
 Lest some ill-greeting touch attempt the person
 Of our unowned sister.

Eld. Br.

I do not, brother,

Infer, as if I thought my sister's state
 Secure without all doubt or controversy.

- 80 Yet where an equal poise of hope and fear
 Does arbitrate the event, my nature is
 That I incline to Hope rather than fear,
 And gladly banish squint suspicion.
 My sister is not so defenceless left
 As you imagine ; she has a hidden strength
 Which you remember not.

Sec. Br.

What hidden strength ?—

Unless the strength of Heaven, if you mean that.

Eld. Br. I mean that too, but yet a hidden
 strength,

- Which, if Heaven gave it, may be termed her own.
- 90 'Tis chastity, my brother, chastity ;
She that has that is clad in complete steel,
And like a quiver'd nymph with arrows keen
May trace huge forests and unharboured heaths,
Infamous hills and sandy perilous wilds ;
Where, through the sacred rays of chastity,
No savage fierce, bandit, or mountaineer
Will dare to soil her virgin purity.
Yea, there where very desolation dwells,
By grotts and caverns shagged with horrid shades,
- 100 She may pass on with unblenched majesty,
Be it not done in pride, or in presumption.
Some say, no evil thing that walks by night,
In fog or fire, by lake or moorish fen,
Blue meagre hag, or stubborn unlaid ghost
That breaks his magic chains at curfew time,
No goblin, or swart faery of the mine,
Hath hurtful power o'er true virginity.
Do ye believe me yet, or shall I call
Antiquity from the old schools of Greece
- 110 To testify the arms of chastity ?
Hence had the huntress Dian her dread bow,
Fair silver-shafted queen for ever chaste,
Wherewith she tamed the brinded lioness
And spotted mountain pard, but set at nought
The frivolous bolt of Cupid ; gods and men
Feared her stern frown, and she was queen o' the
woods.
- What was that snaky-headed Gorgon shield
That wise Minerva wore, unconquered virgin,
Wherewith she freezed her foes to congealed stone,
- 120 But rigid looks of chaste austerity,

- And noble grace that dashed brute violence
 With sudden adoration and blank awe ?
 So dear to Heaven is saintly chastity,
 That, when a soul is found sincerely so,
 A thousand liveried angels lackey her,
 Driving far off each thing of sin and guilt,
 And in clear dream, and solemn vision,
 Tell her of things that no gross ear can hear,
 Till oft converse with heavenly habitants
- 130 Begin to cast a beam on the outward shape,
 The unpolluted temple of the mind,
 And turns it by degrees to the soul's essence,
 Till all be made immortal ; but when lust
 By unchaste looks, loose gestures, and foul talk,
 But most by lewd and lavish act of sin,
 Lets in defilement to the inward parts,
 The soul grows clotted by contagion,
 Imbodies, and imbrutes, till she quite lose
 The divine property of her first being.
- 140 Such are those thick and gloomy shadows damp
 Oft seen in charnel vaults and sepulchres,
 Lingering and sitting by a new-made grave,
 As loth to leave the body that it loved,
 And linked itself by carnal sensuality
 To a degenerate and degraded state.
- Sec. Br.* How charming is divine philosophy !
 Not harsh and crabbed, as dull fools suppose,
 But musical as is Apollo's lute,
 And a perpetual feast of nectared sweets,
- 150 Where no crude surfeit reigns.

—Milton.

CXIII.

TO THE MEMORY OF BEN JONSON.

- THE Muses' fairest light in no dark time,
 The wonder of a learnèd age ; the line
 Which none can pass ; the most proportioned wit
 To nature, the best judge of what was fit ;
 The deepest, plainest, highest, clearest pen ;
 The voice most echoed by consenting men ;
 The soul which answered best to all well said
 By others, and which most requital made ;
 Tuned to the highest key of ancient Rome,
 10 Returning all her music with his own ;
 In whom with nature study claimed a part,
 And yet who to himself owed all his art :—
 Here lies Ben Jonson ! every age will look
 With sorrow here, with wonder on his book.
 —Cleveland.

CXIV.

ON BEN JONSON.

- FATHER of poets, though thine own great day,
 Struck from thyself, scorns that a weaker ray
 Should twine in lustre with it, yet my flame,
 Kindled from thine, flies upward towards thy name.
 Where shall we find a Muse like thine, that can
 So well present, and show man unto man,
 That each one finds his twin, and thinks thy art
 Extends not to the gestures, but the heart ?
 Where one so showing life to life, that we
 10 Think thou taught'st custom, and not custom thee.
 But thou still put'st true passions on ; dost write
 With the same courage that tried captains fight ;
 Giv'st the right blush and colour unto things ;

Low without creeping, high without loss of wings;
Smooth, yet not weak, and by a thorough care,
Big without swelling, without painting, fair.*

Great soul of numbers, whom we want and boast,
Like curing gold, most valued now thou'rt lost;
When we shall feed on refuse offals, when
20 We shall from corn to acorns turn again;
Then shall we see that these two names are one,
Jonson and Poetry, which now are gone.

—*Carlwright*.

CXV.

TO THE QUEEN,

Entertained at night by the Countess of Anglesey.

FAIR as unshaded light, or as the day
In its first birth, when all the year was May;
Sweet as the altar's smoke, or as the new
Unfolded bud, swelled by the early dew;
Smooth as the face of waters first appeared,
Ere tides began to strive, or winds were heard;
Kind as the willing saints, and calmer far
Than in their sleeps forgiven hermits are.
You that are more than our discredet fear
10 Dares praise, with suc' full art, what make you here?
Here, where the summer is so little seen,
That leaves, her cheapest wealth, scarce reach at green;
You come, as if the silver planet were
Misled a while from her much injured sphere;
And, t' ease the travels of her beams to-night,
In this small lanthorn would contract her light.

—*Davenant*.

* Cf. lines 33 and 34 from Denham's *Cooper's Hill*, page 149.

CXVI.

LYCIDAS.

In this Monody the author bewails a learned friend, unfortunately, drowned in his passage from Chester on the Irish seas, 1637; and by occasion foretells the ruin of our corrupted clergy, then in their height.

- YET once more, O ye laurels, and once more
 Ye myrtles brown, with ivy never sere
 I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
 And with forced fingers rude
 Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.
 Bitter constraint, and sad occasion dear
 Compels me to disturb your season due.
 For Lycidas is dead, dead ere his prime,
 Young Lycidas, and hath not left his peer;
 10 Who would not sing for Lycidas? he knew
 Himself to sing, and build the lofty rhyme.
 He must not float upon his watery bier
 Unwept, and welter to the parching wind,
 Without the meed of some melodious tear.
- Begin then, sisters of the sacred well
 That from beneath the seat of Jove doth spring,
 Begin, and somewhat loudly sweep the string;
 Hence with denial vain and coy excuse,
 So may some gentle Muse
 20 With lucky words favour my destined urn;
 And, as he passes, turn
 And bid fair peace be to my sable shroud.
- For we were nursed upon the self same hill,
 Fed the same flock by fountain, shade, and rill.
 Together both, ere the high lawns appeared
 Under the opening eye-lids of the morn,
 We drove a-field, and both together heard
 What time the gray fly winds her sultry horn,

Battening our flocks with the fresh dews of night
30 Oft till the star, that rose at evening bright,
Toward heaven's descent had sloped his westering
wheel.

Meanwhile the rural ditties were not mute,
Tempered to the oaten flute;
Rough Satyrs danced, and Fauns with cloven heel
From the glad sound would not be absent long;
And old Damœtas loved to hear our song.

But, oh the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone, and never must return!
Thee, Shepherd, thee the woods, and desert caves
40 With wild thyme and the gadding vine o'ergrown,
And all their echoes, mourn;
The willows and the hazel copses green
Shall now no more be seen
Fanning their joyous leaves to thy soft lays.
As killing as the canker to the rose,
Or taint-worm to the weanling herds that graze,
Or frost to flowers, that their gay wardrobe wear,
When first the white-thorn blows;
Such, Lycidas, thy loss to shepherd's ear.

50 Where were ye, Nymphs, when the remorseless deep
Closed o'er the head of your loved Lycidas?
For neither were ye playing on the steep
Where your old bards, the famous Druids, lie,
Nor on the shaggy top of Mona high,
Nor yet where Deyra spreads her wizard stream;
Ay me! I fondly dream—
Had ye been there—for what could that have done?
What could the Muse herself that Orpheus bore,
The Muse herself, for her enchanting son,
60 Whom universal Nature did lament,

When, by the rout that made the hideous roar,
His gory visage down the stream was sent,
Down the swift Hebrus to the Lesbian shore ?

Alas ! what boots it with incessant care
To tend the homely, slighted, shepherd's trade,
And strictly meditate the thankless Muse ?
Were it not better done, as others use,
To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Nera's hair ?

- 70 Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise
(That last infirmity of noble mind)
To scorn delights, and live laborious days ;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,
And think to burst out into sudden blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with the abhorrèd shears
And slits the thin-spun life. ' But not the praise,'
Phœbus replied, and touched my trembling ears ;
' Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil,
Nor in the glistening foil

- 80 Set off to the world, nor in broad rumour lies ;
But lives and spreads aloft by those pure eyes
And perfect witness of all-judging Jove ;
As he pronounces lastly on each deed,
Of so much fame in heaven expect thy meed.'

O fountain Arethuse, and thou honoured flood
Smooth-sliding Mincius, crowned with vocal reeds !
That strain I heard was of a higher mood ;
But now my oar proceeds,
And listens to the herald of the sea

- 90 That came in Neptune's plea ;
He asked the waves, and asked the felon winds,
What hard mishap hath doomed this gentle swain ?
And questioned every gust of rugged wings

- That blows from off each beakéd promontory ;
 They knew not of his story ;
 And sage Hippotadés their answer brings,
 That not a blast was from his dungeon strayed ;
 The air was calm, and on the level brine
 Sleek Panope with all her sisters played.
- 100 It was that fatal and perfidious bark
 Built in the eclipse ; and rigged with curses dark,
 That sunk so low that sacred head of thine.
 Next Camus, reverend sire, went footing slow,
 His mantle hairy, and his bonnet sedge,
 Inwrought with figures dim, and on the edge
 Like to that sanguine flower inscribed with woe ;
 ‘ Ah ! who hath reft,’ quoth he, ‘ my dearest pledge !’
 Last came, and last did go
 The pilot of the Galilean lake ;
- 110 Two masy keys he bore of metals twain*
 (The golden opes, the iron shuts amain) ;
 He shook his mitred locks, and stern bespake :—
 ‘ How well could I have spared for thee, young
 swain,
 Enow of such as for their bellies’ sake
 Creep, and intrude, and climb into the fold !
 Of other care they little reckoning make
 Than how to scramble at the shearers’ feast,
 And shove away the worthy bidden guest ;
 Blind mouths ! that scarce themselves know how to
 hold
- 120 A sheep-hook, or nave learned aught else the least
 That to the faithful herdman’s art belongs !
 What recks it them ? What need they ? They are sped ;
 And when they list, their lean and flashy songs
 Grate on their scrannel pipes of wretched straw ;

- The hungry sheep look up, and are not fed,
 But swoln with wind and the rank mist they draw
 Rot inwardly, and foul contagion spread ;
 Besides what the grim wolf with privy paw
 Daily devours apace, and nothing said ;
 130 —But that two-handed engine at the door
 Stands ready to smite once, and smite no more.
 Return, Alphéus, the dread voice is past
 That shrunk thy streams ; return, Sicilian Muse,
 And call the vales, and bid them hither cast
 Their bells and flowerets of a thousand hues.
 Ye valleys low, where the mild whispers use
 Of shades, and wanton winds, and gushing brooks
 On whose fresh lap the swart star sparely looks ;
 Throw hither all your quaint enamelled eyes,
 140 That on the green turf suck the honeyed showers,
 And purple all the ground with vernal flowers.
 Bring the rathe primrose that forsaken dies,
 The tufted crow-toe, and pale jessamine,
 The white pink, and the pausy freckled with jet,
 The glowing violet,
 The musk-rose, and the well-attired woodbine,
 With cowslips wan that hang the pensive head,
 And every flower that sad embroidery wears,
 Bid amaranthus all his beauty shed,
 150 And daffodillies fill their cups with tears,
 To strew the laureate hearse where Lycid lies.
 For, so to interpose a little ease,
 Let our frail thoughts dally with false surmise ;
 Ay me ! whilst thee the shores and sounding seas
 Wash far away,—where'er thy bones are hurried ;
 Whether beyond the stormy Helbrides,
 Where thou perhaps, under the whelming tide,

Visitest the bottom of the monstrous world ;
Or whether thou, to our moist vows denied,
160 Sleepest by the fable of Bellerus old,
Where the great Vision of the guarded mount
Looks towards Namancos and Bayona's hold.
—Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt with ruth
And, O ye dolphins, waft the hapless youth.

Weep no more, weeful shepherds, weep no more,
For Lycidas, your sorrow, is not dead,
Sunk though he be beneath the watery floor ;
So sinks the day-star in the ocean-bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
170 And tricks his beams, and with new-spangled ore
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky ;
So Lycidas sunk low, but mounted high,
Through the dear night of Him that walked the
waves ;

Where, other groves and other streams along,
With nectar pure his oozy locks he laves,
And hears the unexpressive nuptial song
In the blest kingdoms meek of joy and love.
There entertain him all the saints above,
In solemn troops, and sweet societies,
180 That sing, and singing, in their glory move,
And wipe the tears for ever from his eyes.
Now, Lycidas, the shepherds weep no more ;
Henceforth thou art the Genius of the shore
In thy large recompense, and shalt be good
To all that wander in that perilous flood.

Thus sang the uncouth swain to the oaks and rills,
While the still morn went out with sandals gray ;
He touched the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay ;

190 And now the sun had stretched out all the hills,
 And now was dropt into the western bay ;
 At last he rose, and twitched his mantle blue ; *
 'To-morrow to fresh woods, and pastures new.

—Milton.

CXVII.

GOING TO THE WARS.

TELL me not, sweet, I am unkind,
 That from the nunnery
 • Of thy chaste breast and quiet mind
 To war and arms I fly.

True, a new mistress now I chase,
 • The first foe in the field,
 And with a stronger faith embrace
 A sword, a horse, a shield.

• Yet this inconstancy is such
 As you too shall adore,—
 I could not love thee, dear, so much,
 Loved I not honour more. —Lovelace

CXVIII.

TO ELECTRA.

I DARE not ask a kiss,
 I dare not beg a smile ;
 Lest having that, or this, •
 I might grow proud the while.
 No, no, the utmost share
 Of my desire shall be, •
 Only to kiss that air
 That lately kissed thee. —Herrick.

* "True blue, fair emblem of unstained breast."

—Gay, *Epistle to Mr. Pope*.

CXIX.

THE PRAYER OF OLD AGE.

- As this my carnal robe grows old,
 Soiled rent, and worn by length of years,
 Let me on that by faith lay hold
 Which man in life immortal wears ;
 So sanctify my days behind,
 So let my manners be refined,
 That when my soul and flesh must part,
 8 There lurk no terrors in my heart.
- So shall my rest be safe and sweet
 When I am lodgèd in my grave ;
 And when my soul and body meet,
 A joyful meeting they shall have ;
 Their essence then shall be divine,
 This muddy flesh shall starlike shine,
 And God shall that fresh youth restore
 16 Which will abide for evermore.
- *Wither's Hallelujah.*

CXX.

THE THAMES.*

- My eye, descending from the Hill, surveys,
 Where Thames among the wanton valleys strays ;
 Thamer, the most loved of all the Ocean's sons
 By his old sire, to his embraces runs,
 Hasting to pay his tribute to the sea,
 Like mortal life to meet eternity.
 Though with those streams he no resemblance hold,
 Whose foam is amber and their gravel gold,

* From *Cooper's Hill*, lines 157 to 190 out of 358.

- His genuine and less guilty wealth to explore,
 10 Search not his bottom but survey his shore,
 O'er which he kindly spreads his spacious wing
 • And hatches plenty for the ensuing spring,
 Nor then destroys it with too fond a stay,
 Like mother's which their infants overlay;
 Nor with a sudden and impetuous wave,
 Like profuse kings, resumes the wealth he gave.
 No unexpected inundations spoil
 The mower's hopes, nor mock the ploughman's toil;
 But godlike his unwearied bounty flows;
 20 First loves to do, then loves the good he does.
 Nor are his blessings to his banks confined,
 But free and common as the sea or wind;
 When he to boast or to disperse his stores,
 Full of the tributes of his grateful shores,
 Visits the world, and in his flying towers,
 Brings home to us, and makes both Indies ours;
 Finds wealth where 'tis, bestows it where it wants,
 • Cities in deserts, woods in cities plants;
 So that to us no thing, no place is strange,
 30 While his fair bosom is the world's exchange.
 O, could I flow like thee, and make thy stream
 My great example, as it is my theme!
 Though deep, yet clear; though gentle, yet not dull;
 Strong without rage; without o'erflowing full!

: —Denham.

CXCI.

TO ALTHEA FROM PRISON.

WHEN love with unconfined wings
 Hovers within my gates,
 And my divine Althea brings
 To whisper at the grates;

When I lie tangled in her hair,
And fettered to her eye,*
The birds that wanton in the air
8 Know no such liberty.

When flowing cups run swiftly round
With no allaying Thames,
Our careless heads with roses bound,
Our hearts with loyal flames ;
When thirsty grief in wine we steep,
When healths and draughts go free,
Fishes that tinkle in the deep
16 Know no such liberty.

When, like committed linnets, I
With shriller throat shall sing
The sweetness, mercy, majesty,
And glories of my King ; *
When I shall voice aloud, how good
He is, how great should he,
Enlargèd winds that curl the flood
24 Know no such liberty.

Stone walls do not a prison make,
Nor iron bars a cage ;
Minds innocent and quiet take
That for an hermitage ;
If I have freedom in my love,
And in my soul am free,
Angels alone, that soar above,
32 Enjoy such liberty. —*Lovelace.*

* Lovelace, who was a Royalist, was imprisoned by the Long Parliament for presenting a petition from the people of Kent in favour of the King.

CXXII.

WHEN THE ASSAULT WAS INTENDED TO THE CITY,
 CAPTAIN, or Colonel, or Knight-in-arms
 Whose chance on these defenceless doors may seize.
 If deed of honour did thee ever please,
 Guard them, and him within protect from harms.
 He can requite thee, for he knows the charms
 That call fame on such gentle acts as these,
 And he can spread thy name o'er lands and seas,
 Whatever clime the sun's bright circle warms.
 Lift not thy spear against the Muses' bower ;
 The great Æmæthian conqueror* bid spare
 The house of Pindarus, when temple and tower
 Went to the ground ; and the repeated air
 Of sad Electra's poet† had the power
 To save the Athenian walls from ruin bare.—viii.

CXXIII.

TO A VIRTUOUS YOUNG LADY.

LADY, that in the prime of earliest youth
 Wisely hast shunned the broad way and the green,
 And with whose few art eminently seen
 That labour up the hill of heavenly Truth,
 The better part with Mary and with Ruth
 Chosen thou hast ; and they that overween,
 And at thy growing virtues fret their spleen,
 No anger find in thee, but pity and ruth.
 Thy care is fixed and zealously attends
 To fill thy odorous lamp with seeds of light,
 And hope that reaps not shame. Therefore be sure
 Thou, when the Bridegroom with his feastful friends
 Passes to bliss at the mid-hour of night,
 Hast gained thy entrance, Virgin, wise and pure.—ix.

* Alexander the Great. † Euripides.

CXXIV.

SONG.

I PRITHEE send me back my heart,
 Since I cannot have thine;
 For if from yours you will not part,
 Why then shouldst thou have mine?
 Yet now I think en't, let it lie,
 To find it were in vain,
 For thou hast a thief in either eye
 8 Would steal it back again,
 Why should two hearts in one breast lie
 And yet not lodge together?
 O love, where is thy sympathy,
 If thus our breasts thou sever?
 But love is such a mystery,
 I cannot find it out;
 For when I think I'm best resolved,
 16 I then am in most doubt.
 Then farewell care, and farewell woe,
 I will no longer pine;
 For I'll believe I have her heart,
 As much as she hath mine. —*Suckling*

CXXV.

THE DANCE.

LOVE, Reason, Hate, did once bespeak
 Three mates to play at harley-break;
 Love Folly took; and Reason, Fancy;
 And Hate consorts with Pride; so dance they.
 Love coupled last, and so it fell,
 6 That Love and Folly were in hell.

They break, and Love would Reason meet,
 But Hate was nimbler on her feet;
 Fancy looks for Pride, and thither
 Hies, and they two hug together;
 Yet this new coupling still doth tell,
 12 That Love and Folly were in hell.

The rest do break again, and Pride
 Hath now got Reason on her side;
 Hate and Fancy meet, and stand
 Untouched by Love in Folly's hand;
 Folly was dull, but Love ran well;
 18 So Love and Folly were in hell.

—*Suckling.*

CXXVI.

TO THE GENIUS OF HIS HOUSE.

COMMAND the roof, great Genius,* and from thence
 Into this house pour down thy influence,
 That through each room a golden pipe may run
 Of living water by thy benison.
 Fulfil the larders, and with strengthening bread
 Be evermore these bins replenish'd.
 Next, like a bishop consecrate my ground,
 That lucky fairies here may dance their round;
 And, after that, lay down some silver pence,
 The master's charge and care to recompence.
 Charm then the chambers; make the beds for ease,
 More than for peevish pining sicknesses;
 Fix the foundation fast, and let the roof
 Grow old with time, but yet keep weather-proof.

—*Herrick.*

* Genius, the good angel, and guardian of the house.

CXXVII.

I'LL NEVER LOVE THEE MORE.

My dear and only Love, I pray
 That little world of thee
 Be governed by no other sway "
 But purest monarchy ;
 For if confusion have a part,
 Which virtuous souls abhor,
 And hold a Synod in thy heart,
 8 I'll never love thee more.

As Alexander I will reign,
 And I will reign alone ;
 My thoughts did evermore disdain
 A rival on my throne.
 He either fears his fate too much,
 ' Or his deserts are small,
 Who dares not put it to the touch,
 16 To gain or lose it all.

But I will reign and govern, still,
 And always give the law,
 And have each subject at my will,
 And all to stand in awe ;
 But gainst my batteries if I find
 Thou storm, or vex me sore,
 As if thou set me as a blind,
 24 I'll never love thee more.

And in the empire of thy heart,
 Where I should solely be,
 If others do pretend a part,
 Or dare to share with me ;

Or committèes if thou erect,
 Or go on such a score,
 I'll smiling mock at thy neglect,
 32 And never love thee more.
 But if no faithless action stain
 Thy love and constant word,
 I'll make thee famous by my pen,
 And glorious by thy sword.
 I'll serve thee in such noble ways
 As ne'er was known before ;
 I'll deck and crown thy head with bays,
 40 And love thee more and more.

—*Marquis of Montrose.*

CXXVIII.

TO THE LADY MARGARET LEY.

DAUGHTER to that good Earl,* once President
 Of England's Council and her Treasury,
 Who lived in both unstained with gold or fee,
 And left them both, more in himself content.
 Till the sad breaking of that Parliament
 Broke him, as that dishonest victory
 At Chæronea, fatal to liberty,
 Killed with report that old man eloquent.†
 Though later born than to have known the days
 Wherein your father flourished, yet by you,
 Madam, methinks, I see him living yet ;
 So well your words his noble virtues praise,
 That all both judge you to relate them true
 And to possess them, honoured Margaret.

—*Milton. Sonnet x.*

* Sir James Ley, Chief Justice, was created Earl of Marlborough and President of the Council; he died in 1629.

† Isocrates.

CXXIX.

GATHER YE ROSE BUDS.

GATHER ye rose-buds while ye may ;
 Old Time is still a-flying ;
 And this same flower that smiles to-day,
 To-morrow will be dying.
 The glorious lamp of heaven, the Sun,
 The higher he's a-getting,
 The sooner will his race be run,
 8 And nearer he's to setting.
 That age is best, which is the first,
 When youth and blood are warmer ;
 But being spent, the worse, and worst
 Times, still succeed the former.
 —Then be not coy, but use your time,
 And while ye may, go marry ;
 For having lost but once your prime,
 16 You may for ever tarry. — *Waller*

CXXX.

TO BLOSSOMS.

FAIR pledges of a fruitful tree,
 Why do ye fall so fast ?
 Your date is not so past,
 But you may stay yet here a-while,
 To 'blush and gently smile ;
 6 And go at last.
 What, were ye born to be
 An hour or half's delight ;
 And so to bid good-night ?
 'Twas pity Nature brought ye forth,

- Merely to show your worth,
 12 And lose you quite.
- But you are lovely leaves, where we
 May read how soon things have
 Their end, though ne'er so brave ;
 And after thy have shown their pride,
 Like you, a-while,—they glide
 18 Into the grave. —*Herrick*.

CXIII.

SONG.

- Go, lovely Rose,
 Tell her that wastes her time and me,
 That now she knows
 When I resemble her to thee
 5 How sweet and fair she seems to be.
 Tell her that's young,
 And shuns to have her graces spied,
 That had'st thou sprung
 In deserts where no men abide,
 10 Thou must have uncommended died.
 Small is the worth
 Of beauty from the light retired ;
 Bid her come forth,
 Suffer herself to be desired,
 15 And not blush so to be admired.
 Then die, that she
 The common fate of all things rare
 May read in thee,
 How small a part of time they share
 20 Who are so wondrous sweet and fair.—*Waller*.

CXXXII.

MUSIC.

CHARM me asleep, and melt me so
 With thy delicious numbers,
 That being ravished, hence I go
 Away in easy slumbers.

Ease my sick head,
 And make my bed,
 Thou Power that canst sever
 From me this ill ;—
 And quickly still,
 Though thou not kill,
 11 My fever, &c.

Thou sweetly canst convert the same
 From a consuming fire,
 Into a gentle-licking flame,
 And make it thus expire.
 Then make me weep
 My pains asleep,
 And give me such repose,
 That I, poor I,
 May think, thereby,
 I live and die
 22 'Mongst roses.

Fall on me like a silent dew
 Or like those maiden showers,
 Which, by the peep of day, do strew
 A baptism o'er the flowers.
 Melt, melt my pains
 With thy soft strains ;
 That having ease me given,
 With full delight,
 I leave this light,
 And take my flight
 33 For Heaven.

—Herrick.

SECTION VI (1650—1666.)

CXXXIII.

THE RETREAT.*

HAPPY those early days, when I
 Shined in my angel-infancy !
 Before I understood this place
 Appointed for my second race,
 Or taught my soul to fancy aught
 But a white, celestial thought ;
 When yet I had not walked above
 A mile or two, from my first love,
 And looking back—at that short space—
 10 Could see a glimpse of His bright face ;
 When on some gilded cloud or flower
 My gazing soul would dwell an hour,
 And in those weaker glories spy
 Some shadows of eternity ;
 Before I taught my tongue to wound
 My conscience with a sinful sound,
 Or had the black art to dispense,
 A several sin to every sense,
 But felt through all this fleshly dress
 20 Bright shoots of everlastingness.
 O how I long to travel back, \
 And tread again that ancient track !
 That I might once more reach that plain,
 Where first I left my glorious train ;
 From whence the enlightened spirit sees
 That shady city of palm trees.

* With this read Wordsworth's *Intimations of Immortality*

But ah ! my soul with too much stay
 Is drunk, and staggers in the way !
 Some men a forward motion love,
 30 But I by backward steps will move ;
 And when this dust falls to the urn,
 In that state I came, return.—*Vaugban.*

CXXXIV.

TO THE LORD GENERAL CROMWELL, MAY 16, 1652.

*On the Proposals of certain Ministers of the Committee for the
 Propagation of the Gospel.*

CROMWELL, our chief of men, who through a cloud
 Not of war only, but detested rude,
 Guided by faith and matchless fortitude,
 To peace and truth thy glorious way hast ploughed,
 And on the neck of crownèd Fortune proud
 Hast reared God's trophies, and his work pursued,
 While Darwen stream, with blood of Scots imbrued,
 And Dunbar field resounds thy praises loud,
 And Worcester's laureate wreath. Yet much remains
 To conquer still ; Peace hath her victories
 No less renowned than War ; new foes arise,
 Threatening to bind our souls with secular chains.
 Help us to save free conscience from the paw
 Of hireling wolves, whose Gospel is their maw.

—*Milton. Sonnet xvi.*

Sonnet xviii. In 1655 an edict was published by the Duke of Savoy directing the Vandois, or Waldensers, who inhabited the Valleys of Piedmont, to join the Church of Rome within twenty days or quit the country all who refused and could not escape were massacred. Cromwell instructed Milton, as Secretary for Foreign Affairs, to write to Louis XIV on their behalf, and they were free from persecution the remainder of the Commonwealth. 'The triple tyrant,' the Pope,—'triple' refers to his tiara. 'Babylonian woe,'—the Puritans regarded the Church of Rome as the mystical Babylon of the Revelation.

CXXXV.

THE MIGHT OF DEATH.

- VICTORIOUS men of earth, no more
 Proclaim how wide your empires are ;
 Though you bind—in every shore,
 And your triumphs reach as far
 As night or day,
 Yet you, proud monarchs, must obey,
 And mingle with forgotten ashes, when
 8 Death calls ye to the crowd of common men.
 Devouring Famine, Plague, and War,
 Each able to undo mankind,
 Death's servicearies are ;
 Nor to these alone confined ;
 He hath at will
 More quaint and subtle ways to kill ;
 A smile or kiss, as he will use the art,
 16 Shall have the cunning skill to break a heart.
 —*Shirley's Cupid and Death.*

CXXXVI.

ON THE LATE MASSACRE IN PIEMONTE.

- AVENGE, O Lord, thy slaughtered saints, whose bones
 Lie scattered on the Alpine mountains cold ;
 Even them who kept thy truth so pure of old,
 When all our fathers worshipped stocks and stones,
 Forget not ; in thy book record their groans
 Who were thy sheep, and in their ancient fold
 Slain by the bloody Piemontese, that rolled
 Mother with infant down the rocks. Their moans
 The vales redoubled to the hills, and they
 To Heaven. Their martyred blood and ashes sow
 O'er all the Italian fields, where still doth sway
 The triple tyrant ; that from these may grow
 A hundredfold, who, having learnt thy way,
 Early may fly the Babylonian woe.—*Milton. Son. xviii.*

CXXXVII.

ON HIS BLINDNESS.

WHEN I consider how my light is spent
 Ere half my days in this dark world and wide,
 And that one talent which is death to hide
 Lodged with me useless, though my soul inbre bent
 To serve therewith my Maker, and present
 My true account, lest He, returning, chide ;
 'Doth God exact day-labour, light denied ?'
 I fondly ask. But Patience, to prevent
 That murmur, soon replies : ' God doth not need
 Either man's work, or his own gifts. Who best
 Bear his mild yoke, they are his best. His state
 Is kingly ; thousands at his bidding speed,
 And post o'er land and ocean without rest ;
 They also serve who only stand and wait.'—*Ib.* xix.

CXXXVIII.

TO MR. LAWRENCE.*

LAWRENCE, of virtuous father virtuous son,
 Now that the fields are dank, and ways are mire,
 Where shall we sometimes meet, and by the fire
 Help waste a sullen day, what may be won
 From the hard season gaining ? Time will run
 On smoother, till Favonius-re-inspire
 The frozen earth, and clothe in fresh attire
 The lily and rose, that neither sowed nor spun.
 What next repast shall feast us, light and choice,
 Of Attic taste, with wine, whence we may rise
 To hear the lute well touched, or artful voice
 Warble immortal notes and Tuscan air ?
 He who of those delights can judge, and spare
 To interpose them oft, is not unwise.—*Ib.* xx.

* Son of Henry Lawrence, President of Cromwell's Council; the family resided near Horton, where Milton lived after leaving Cambridge.

CXXXIX.

TO CYRIACK SKINNER.*

CYRIACK, whose grandsire on the royal bench
 Of British Themis, with no mean applause,
 Pronounced, and in his volumes taught, our laws,
 Which others at their bar so often wrench,
 To-day deep thoughts resolve with me to drench
 In mirth that after no repenting draws;
 Let Euclid rest, and Archimedes pause,
 And what the Swede intend, and what the French.†
 To measure life learn thou betimes, and know
 Toward solid good what leads the nearest way;
 For other things ~~and~~ Heaven a time ordains,
 And disapproves that care, though wise in show,
 That with superfluous burden loads the day,
 And, when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains.—xxi.

CXL.

TO THE SAME.

CYRIACK, this three years' day these eyes, though clear,
 To outward view of blemish or of spot,
 Bereft of light, their seeing have forgot;
 Nor to their idle orbs doth sight appear
 Of sun, or moon, or star, throughout the year,
 Or man, or woman. Yet I argue not
 Against Heaven's hand or will, nor bate a jot
 Of heart or hope, but still bear up and steer
 Right onward. What supports me, dost thou ask?
 The conscience, friend, to have lost them overplied
 In Liberty's defence, my noble task;
 Of which all Europe rings from side to side.
 This thought might lead me through the world's
 vain mask
 Content, though blind, had I no better guide.—xxii.

* Grandson of Sir Edward Coke. † Cf. Horace, Odes, ii, 11.

CALL.

SONG OF THE EMIGRANTS.

- WHERE the remote Bermudas ride
 In the ocean's bosom unespied,
 From a small boat that rowed along
 The listening winds received this song:—
- ‘ What should we do but sing His praise
 That led us through the watery maze,
 Where He the huge sea-monsters wracks
 That lift the deep upon their backs,
 Unto an isle so long un⁵known.
- 10 And yet far kinder than our own?
 He lands us on a grassy stage,
 Safe from the storms, and prelate's rage;
 He gives us this eternal spring
 Which here enamels everything,
 And sends the fowls to us in care
 On daily visits through the air.
 He hangs in shades the orange bright
 Like golden lamps in a green night,
 And does in the pomegranates close
- 20 Jewels more rich than Opus shows;
 He makes the figs our mouths to meet,
 And throws the melons at our feet;
 But apples plants of such a price,
 No tree could ever bear them twice.
 With cedars chosen by his hand
 From Lebanon he stores the land,
 And makes the hollow seas that roar
 Proclaim the ambergris on shore.
 He cast (of which we rather boast)
- 30 The Gospel's pearl upon our coast;

And in these rocks for us di-l frame
 A temple where to sound His name.
 O let our voice His praise exalt
 Till it arrive at Heaven's vault,
 Which then perhaps rebounding may
 Echo beyond the Mexique bay !
 —Thus sang they in the English boat
 A holy and a cheerful note ;
 And all the way, to guide their chime,
 40 With falling oars they kept the time.—*Marvel.*

CXLII.

ODE TO IMAGINATION.*

WHERE never foot of man, or hoof of beast,
 The passage pressed ;
 Where never fish did fly,
 And with short silver wings cut the low liquid sky ;
 Where bird with painted oars did no'er
 Row through the trackless ocean of the air ;
 Where never yet did pry
 The busy morning's curious eye ;
 The wheels of thy bold coach pass quick and free,
 10 And all's an open road to thee.
 Whatever God did say,
 Is all thy plain and smooth uninterrupted way ;
 Nay, even beyond His works thy voyages are known,†
 Thou hast a thousand worlds too of thine own.
 Thou speak'st, great queen ! in the same style as He ;
 And a new world leaps forth, when thou sayest,
 ' Let it be.'

* These are Stanzas II and III of the Pindaric Ode, *the Muse*.

† In allusion to the creations of Poetry, — centaurs, fairies, &c., and in fables and romances the making animals and trees, &c., act like men.

- Thou fathomest the deep gulf of ages past,
 And canst pluck up with ease
 The years which thou dost please,
 20 Like shipwrecked treasures, by rude tempests cast
 Long since into the sea,
 Brought up again to light and public use by thee.
 Nor dost thou only dive so low, but fly
 With an unwearied wing the other way on high,
 Where Fates among the stars do grow ;
 There into the close nests of Time dost peep,
 And there, with piercing eye,
 Through the firm shell and the thick white,* dost spy
 Years to come a-forming;
 30 Close in their sacred secondine† asleep,
 Till, hatched by the sun's vital heat,
 Which o'er them yet does brooding set,‡
 They life and motion get ;
 And, rive at last, with vigorous might
 Break through the shell, and take their everlasting
 flight.
—Cowley.

CXLIII.

BEYOND THE VEIL.

- THEY are all gone into the world of light !
 And I alone sit lingering here ;
 Their very memory is fair and bright,
 And my sad thoughts doth clear.
 It glows and glitters in my cloudy breast,
 Like stars upon some gloomy grove,
 Or those faint beams in which this hill is drest,
 8 After the sun's remove.

* The white of an egg. † *Secondine* (obsolete), the thin film with which an infant is covered in the womb; so called because it follows the child. This is from the note in the Ed. of 1710; and a similar explanation is given in Bloynt's Dictionary, 1670. In Campbell's and other modern editions of Cowley it is altered to 'fecundine sleep.'
 ‡ Set, as a hen on eggs.

I see them walking in an air of glory,
Whose light doth trample on my days;
My days, which are at best but dull and hoary,
Mere glimmering and decays.

O holy Hope ! and high Humility,
High as the heavens above !

These are your walks, and you have showed them me,
16 To kindle my cold love.

Dear, beauteous Death ! the jewel of the just,
Shining nowhere, but in the dark ;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust ;
Could man onlook that mark !

He that hath found some fledged bird's nest, may know
At first sight, if the bird be flown ;
But what fair dell or grove he sings in now,
24 That is to him unknown.

And yet as angels in some brighter dreams
Call to the soul, when man doth sleep ;
So some strange thoughts transcend our wonted themes
And into glory peep.

If a star were confined into a tomb,
The captive flames must needs burn there ;
But when the hand that locked her up, gives room,
32 She'll shine through all the sphere.

O Father of eternal life, and all
Created glories under Thee !
Resume thy spirit from this world of thrall
Into true liberty.

Either disperse these mists, which blot and fill
My perspective still as they pass ;
Or else remove me hence unto that hill,
40 Where I shall need no glass. —Vaughan.

CXLIV.

ON THE DEATH OF MR. CRASHAW.

POET and Saint! to thee alone are given
 The two most sacred names of earth and Heaven,
 The hard and rarest union which can be
 Next that of godhead with humanity.
 Long did the muses banished slaves abide,
 And built vain pyramids to mortal pride;
 Like Moses thou (though spells and charms withstand)
 Hast brought them nobly home back to their Holy
 Land.

- Ah wretched we, poets of ~~your~~ ^{our} kind: but thou
 10 Wert living the same poet which thou'rt now.
 Whilst angels sing to thee their airs divine,
 And joy in an applause so great as thine,
 Equal society with them to hold,
 Thou need'st not make new songs, but say the old.
 And they (kind spirits!) shall all rejoice to see
 How little less than they, exalted man may be.
 Still the old heathen gods in numbers dwell,
 The heavenliest thing on earth still keeps up hell.
 Nor have we yet quite purged the Christian land;
 20 Still idols here like calves at Bethel stand.
 And though Pan's death long since all oracles broke,*
 Yet still in rhyme the fiend Apollo spoke;
 Nay with the worst of heathen dotage we
 (Vain men!) the monster woman deify;
 Find stars, and tie our fates there in a face,
 And paradise in them, by whom we lost it, place.
 What different faults corrupt our muses thus?
 Wanton as girls, as old wives fabulous!

* See Milton's *Ode on the Nativity*, lines 167—228.

Thy spotless muse, like Mary, did contain
 30 The boundless Godhead ; she did well disdain
 That her eternal verse employed should be
 On a less subject than eternity ;
 And for a sacred mistress scorned to take
 But her whom God himself scorned not his spouse to
 make.
 It (in a kind) her miracles did do ;
 A fruitful mother was, and virgin too,
 How well, blest swan, did fate contrive thy death,
 And make thee render up thy tuneful breath
 In thy great mistress' arms ? thou most divine
 40 And richest offering of Loretto's shrine !*
 Where like some holy sacrifice t' expire
 A fever burns thee, and love lights the fire.
 Angels (they say) brought the famed chapel there,
 And bore the sacred load in triumph through the air.
 'Tis surer much they brought thee there, and they,
 And thou, their charge, went singing all the way.
 Pardon, my mother church, if I consent
 That angels led him when from thee he went,
 For even in error sure no danger is
 50 When joined with so much piety as his.
 Ah, mighty God, with shame I speak't, and grief,
 Ah that our greatest faults were in belief !
 And our weak reason were even weaker yet,
 Rather than thus our wills too strong for it.
 His faith perhaps in some nice tenets might
 Be wrong ; his life, I'm sure, was in the right.
 And I myself a Catholic will be,
 So far at least, great saint, to pray to thee.

* Crashaw became a Roman Catholic, and died 'of a fever at Loretto, being newly chosen canon of that Church,' 1650.

- Hail, bard triumphant! and some care bestow
 60 On us, the poets militant below!
 Opposed by our old enemy, adverse chance,
 Attacked by envy, and by ignorance,
 Enchained by beauty, tortured by desires,
 Exposed by tyrant-love to savage beasts and fires.
 Thou from low earth in nobler flames didst rise,
 And, like Elijah, mount alive the skies.
 Elisha-like (but with a wish much less,
 More fit thy greatness, and my littleness)
 Lo here I beg (I whom thou once didst prove
 70 So humble to esteem, so good to love)
 Not that thy spirit might on me doubled be,
 I ask but half thy mighty spirit for me;
 And when my muse soars with so strong a wing,
 'Twill learn of things divine, and first of thee to sing.

—Cowley.

CXLV.

MY MIDNIGHT MEDITATION.

- ILL-BUSIED man! why should'st thou take such care
 To lengthen out thy life's short calendar,
 When every spectacle thou look'st upon
 Presents and acts thy execution?
 Each drooping season and each flower doth cry,
 6 'Fool! as I fade and wither, thou must die.'
 The beating of thy pulse (when thou art well)
 'Is just the tolling of thy passing-bell;
 Night is thy hearse, whose sable canopy
 Covers alike deceased day and thee;
 And all those weeping dews which nightly fall
 12 Are but the tears shed for thy funeral.

—King.

CXLVI.

IN PRAISE OF HOPE.*

- Hope, of all ills that men endure
 The only cheap and universal cure !
 Thou captive's freedom, and thou sick man's health !
 Thou loser's victory, and thou beggar's wealth !
 Thou manna, which from Heaven we eat,
 To every taste a several meat !
 Thou strong retreat, thou sure entailed estate,
 Which nought has power to alienate !
 Thou pleasant, ~~serene~~ flatterer, for none
 10 Flatter unhappy men, but thou alone !
 Hope, thou first-fruits of happiness !
 Thou gentle dawning of a bright success !
 Thou good preparative, without which our joy
 Does work too strong, and, whilst it cures, destroy ;
 Who out of Fortune's reach dost stand,
 And art a blessing still in hand !
 Whilst thee, her earnest-money, we retain,
 We certain are to gain,
 Whether she her bargain break, or else fulfil ;
 20 Thou only good, not worse for ending ill !
 Brothers of Faith, 'twixt whom and thee
 The joys of Heaven and earth divided be !
 Though Faith be heir, and have the fixed estate,
 Thy portion yet in moveables is great.
 Happiness itself's all one
 In thee, or in possession !

* Referring to this and its companion piece, *Against Hope*, Johnson says, 'What Cowley has written upon Hope shows an unequalled fertility of invention.'

Only the future's thine, the present his !
 Thine's the more hard and noble bliss ;
 Best apprehender of our joys, which hast
 30 So long a reach, and yet canst hold so fast !
 Hope, thou sad lover's only friend !
 Thou way, that may'st dispute it with the end !
 For love I fear 's a fruit that does delight
 The taste itself less than the smell and sight.
 Fruition more deceitful is
 Than thou canst be, when thou dost miss ;
 Men leave thee by obtaining, and straight flee
 Some other way again to thee.
 And that's a pleasant country, without doubt,
 40 To which all soon return that travel out.—*Cowley*.

CXLVII.

DEATH'S FINAL CONQUEST.*

THE glories of our blood and state
 Are shadows, not substantial things ;
 There is no armour against fate ;
 Death lays his icy hand on kings ;
 Sceptre and crown
 Must tumble down,
 And in the dust be equal made
 8 With the poor crooke'd scythe and spade.
 Some men with swords may reap the field,
 And plant fresh laurels where they kill ;
 But their strong nerves at last must yield,
 They tame but one another still ;
 Early or late,
 They stoop to fate,

* From *The Contention of Ajax and Ulysses, a Masque*, 1659.—“The
 fine song which old Bowman used to sing to King Charles and which
 he often sung to me.”—*Oldys*.

- And must give up their marmuring breath,
 16 When they, poor captives, creep to death.
 The garlands wither on your brow,
 Then boast no more your mighty deeds;
 Upon Death's purple altar, now,
 See where the victor-victim bleeds;
 Your heads must come
 To the cold tomb,
 Only the actions of the just
 24 Smell sweet and blossom in their dust.—*Shirley*.

CXLVIII.

HUDIBRAS' RELIGION.*

- For his religion, it was fit
 To match his learning and his wit;
 'Twas Presbyterian true-blue;
 For he was of that stubborn crew
 Of errant saints, whom all men grant
 To be the true church militant;
 Such as do build their faith upon
 The holy text of pike and gun;
 Decide all controversy by
 10 Infallible artillery;
 And prove their doctrine orthodox
 By apostolic blows and knocks;
 Call fire, and sword, and desolation,
 A godly thorough reformation,
 Which always must be carried on,
 And still be doing, never done;
 As if religion were intended
 For nothing else but to be mended;

*The main design of the burlesque poem, *Hudibras*, was to hold up to ridicule the conduct and doctrines of the sectaries. The name *Hudibras* was borrowed from the *Faerie Queene*, ii. 1.

- A sect whose chief devotion lies
 20 In odd perverse antipathies ;
 In falling out with that or this,
 And finding somewhat still 'miss ;
 More peevish, cross, and splenetic,
 Than dog distraught or monkey sick ;
 That with more care keep holiday
 The wrong, than others the right way ;
 Compound for sins they are inclined to,
 By damning those they have no mind to.
 Still so perverse and opposite,
 30 As if they worshipped God for spite ;
 The self-same thing they will abhor
 One way, and long another for ;
 Free-will they one way disavow,
 Another, nothing else allow .
 All piety consists therein
 In them, in other men all sin ;
 Rather than fail, they will defy
 That which they love most tenderly ;
 Quarrel with minced pies, and disparage
 40 Their best and dearest friend, plum-porridge ;
 Fat pig and goose itself oppose,
 And blaspheme custard through the nose.
 The apostles of this fierce religion,
 Like Mahomet's, were ass and widgeon,*
 To whom our knight, by fast instinct
 Of wit and temper, was so linked,
 As if hypocrisy and nonsense
 Had got th' advowson of his conscience.—*Butler.*

* The ass is the milkwhite beast, called Alberach, on which Mahomet rode to heaven; and the widgeon, or pigeon, he had trained to pick seeds out of his ear so that it might be thought that it was communicating an inspired message to him.

CXLIX.

NIGHT.

THE sun grew low and left the skies,
 Put down, some write, by ladies' eyes.
 The moon pulled off her veil of light
 That hides her face by day from sight
 (Mysterious veil, of brightness made
 That's both her lustre and her shade!),
 And in the lantern of the night
 With shining hours hung out her light;
 For darkness is the proper sphere
 Where all false glories use to appear.
 The twinkling stars began to muster,
 And glitter with their borrowed lustre,
 While sleep the wearied world relieved,
 By counterfeiting death revived.—*Butler.*

—*Hudibras, Part II.*

CL.

YE GENTLEMEN OF ENGLAND.*

YE gentlemen of England
 That live at home at ease,
 Ah! little do you think upon
 The dangers of the seas.
 Give ear unto the mariners,
 And they will plainly show
 All the cares and the fears
 When the stormy winds do blow.
 If enemies oppose us
 When England is at 'war'
 With any foreign nation,
 We fear not wound or scar;

* Campbell admired this song so much that he determined to write new words for the music; and so this was the origin of his lyric *Ye Mariners of England*.

- Our roaring guns shall teach 'em
 Our valour for to know,
 Whilst they reel on the keel,
 16 And the stormy winds to blow.
- Then courage, all brave mariners,
 And never be dismayed;
 While we have bold adventurers,
 We ne'er shall want a trade;
 Our merchants will employ us
 To fetch them wealth, we know;
 Then th' bold—work for gold,
 24 When the stormy wind do blow.
- When the stormy, &c.
 —Parker.

CLI.

ON ENGLISH VERSE.

- POETS may boast, as safely vain,
 Their works shall with the world remain;
 Both bound together live or die,
 The verses and the prophecy.
- But who can hope his line should long
 Last in a daily-changing tongue?
 While they are new envy prevails,
 8 And as that dies our language fails.
- When architects have done their part,
 The matter may betray their art;
 Time, if we use ill-chosen stone,
 Soon brings a well-built palace down.
- Poets, that lasting marble seek,
 Must carve in Latin or in Greek;
 We write in sand, our language grows,
 16 And, like the tide, our work o'erflows.

Chaucer his sense can only boast,
 The glory of his numbers lost!
 Years have defaced his matchless strain,
 And yet he did not sing in vain.
 The beauties which adorned that age,
 The shining subjects of his rage,
 Hoping they should immortal prove,
 24 Rewarded with success his love.

This was the generous poet's scope,
 And all an English pen can hope,
 To make the fair approve his flame;
 That can so far extend their fame.
 Verse, thus designed, has no ill fate,
 If it arrive but at the date
 Of fading beauty; if it prove
 32 But as long-lived as present love.

—Waller.

CLII.

FROM THE ODE TO THE ROYAL SOCIETY.*

BACON, at last, a mighty man! arose,
 Whom a wise King and Nature chose
 Lord Chancellor of both their laws,
 And boldly undertook the injured pupil's cause.
 Authority, which did a body boast,
 Though 'twas but air condensed, and stalked about
 Like some old giant's more gigantic ghost,
 To terrify the learned rout,
 With the plain magic of true reason's light
 10 He chased out of our sight,

* This Ode was first published in Sprat's *History of the Royal Society*, 1667. The Royal Society was formed in 1662.

Nor suffered living men to be misled
 By the vain shadows of the dead ;
 To graves, from whence it rose, the conquered
 phantom fled.

He broke that monstrous god which stood,
 In midst of the orchard, and the whole did claim,
 Which with a useless scythe of wood,
 And something else not worth a name,
 (Ridiculous and senseless terrors !) made
 Children and superstitious men afraid.

- 20 The orchard's open now, and free ;
 Bacon has broke that scarecrow deity ;
 Come, enter all that will,
 Behold the ripened fruit, come, gather now your fill !
 Yet still, methinks, we fain would be
 Catching at the forbidden tree ;
 We would be like the Deity ;
 When truth and falsehood, good and evil, we
 Without the sense's aid within ourselves would see ;
 For 'tis God only who can find

- 30 All nature in His mind.
 From words, which are but pictures of the thought,
 (Though we our thoughts from them perversely drew)
 To things, the mind's right object, he it brought.
 Like foolish birds to painted grapes we flew ;
 He sought and gathered for our use the true ;
 And when on heaps the chosen bunches lay,
 He prest them wisely the mechanic way,
 Till all their juice did in one vessel join,
 Ferment into a nourishment divine,

- 40 The thirsty soul's refreshing wine.
 Who to the life an exact piece would make,
 Must not from other's work a copy take ;

No, not from Rubens or Vandyke;
 Much less content himself to make it like
 The ideas and the images which lie
 In his own fancy, or his memory.
 No, he before his sight must place
 The natural and living face;
 The real object must command
 50 Each judgment of his eye, and motion of his hand.

From these and all long errors of the way,
 In which our wandering predecessors went,
 And, like the old Hebrews, many years did stray
 In deserts but of small extent,
 Bacon, like Moses, led us forth at last.
 The barren wilderness he past,
 Did on the very border stand
 Of the blest promised land,
 And from the mountain's top of his exalted wit,
 60 Saw it himself, and shewed us it.
 But life did never to one man allow
 Time to discover worlds, and conquer too;
 Nor can so short a line sufficient be
 To fathom the vast depths of Nature's sea;
 The work he did we ought to admire,
 And were unjust if we should more require
 From his few years, divided 'twixt the excess
 Of low affliction and high happiness.
 For who on things remote can fix his sight,
 70 That's always in a triumph, or a fight?

—Cowley.

SECTION VII (1667*—1700.)

CLIII.

PARADISE LOST.—THE INTRODUCTION.

- OF Man's first disobedience, and the fruit
 Of that forbidden tree, whose mortal taste
 Brought death into th^e world, and all our woe,
 With loss of Eden, till one greater Man
 Restore us, and regain the blissful seat,
 Sing, heavenly Muse! that on the secret top
 Of Oreb, or of Sinai, didst inspire
 That shepherd, who first taught the chosen seed,
 In the beginning how the heavens and earth
 10 Rose out of Chaos. Or, if Sion Hill
 Delight thee more, and Silon's brook that flowed
 Fast by the oracle of God, I thence
 Invoke thy aid to my adventurous song,
 That with no middle flight intends to soar
 Above the Aonian mount, while it pursues
 Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme.
 And chiefly thou, O Spirit! that dost prefer
 Before all temples the upright heart and pure,
 Instruct me, for thou knowest; thou from the first
 20 Wast present, and, with mighty wings outspread,
 Dove-like sat'st brooding on the vast abyss,
 And madest it pregnant; what in me is dark
 Illumine! what is low raise and support!
 That to the height of this great argument
 I may assert eternal Providence,
 And justify the ways of God to men.—*Milton.*

* *Paradise Lost* was published in 1667.

CLIV.

PROLOGUE TO *THE TEMPEST*.*

- As when a tree's cut down, the secret root
 Lives under ground, and thence new branches shoot
 So, from old Shakspeare's honoured dust, this day
 Springs up and buds a new-reviving play.
 Shakspeare, who, taught by none, did first impart
 To Fletcher *wit*; to labouring Jonson *art*;
 He, monarch-like, gave those, his subjects, law,
 And is that nature which they paint and draw.
 Fletcher reached that which on his heights did grow,
 10 Whilst Jonson crept and gathered all below.
 This did his love, and this his mirth digest;
 One imitates him most, the other best.
 If they have since outwrit all other men,
 'Tis with the drops which fell from Shakspeare's pen.
 The storm which vanished on the neighbouring shore
 Was taught by Shakspeare's *Tempest* first to roar.
 That innocence and beauty which did smile
 In Fletcher, grew on this Enchanted Isle.
But Shakspeare's magic could not copied be;
 20 *Within that circle none durst walk but he.*
 I must confess 'twas bold, nor would you now
 That liberty to vulgar wits allow,
 Which works by magic supernatural things;
 But Shakspeare's power is sacred as a king's.
 Those legends from old priesthood were received,
 And he then writ, as people then believed.
 But if for Shakspeare we your grace implore,
 We for our theatre shall want it more;

* An alteration of Shakspeare's *Tempest*, by Davenant and Dryden, acted 1687.

- Who, by our dearth of youths, are forced to employ
 30 One of our women to present a boy;
 And that's a transformation, you will say,
 Exceeding all the magic in the play.

—*Dryden.*

CLV.

ADAM AND EVE.

- Two of far nobler shape, erect and tall,
 Godlike erect, with native honour clad,
 In naked majesty, seemed lords of all;
 And worthy seemed; for in their looks divine
 The image of their glorious Maker shone;
 Truth, wisdom, sanctitude severe and pure,
 Severe, but in true filial freedom placed,
 Whence true authority in men; though both
 Not equal, as their sex not equal seemed;
 10 For contemplation he and valour formed,
 For softness she, and sweet attractive grace;
 He for God only, she for God in him.
 His fair large front, and eye sublime, declared
 Absolute rule; and hyacinthine locks
 Round from his parted forelock manly hung
 Clustering, but not beneath his shoulders broad;
 She as a veil, down to her slender waist,
 Her unadornèd golden tresses wore
 Dishvellèd, but in wanton ringlets waved,
 20 As the vine curls her tendrils, which implied
 Subjection, but required with gentle sway,
 And by her yielded, by him best received,
 Yielded with coy submission, modest pride,
 And sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.

—*Paradise Lost*, iv. 288-311.

CLVI.

EVE RELATES HER DREAM.

- Now Morn, her rosy steps in the eastern clime
 Advancing, sowed the earth with orient pearl,
 When Adam waked, so custom'd, for his sleep
 Was aery light, from pure digestion bred,
 And temperate vapours bland, which the only sound
 Of leaves and fuming rills, Aurora's fan,
 Lightly dispers'd, and the shrill matin-song
 Of birds on every bough ; so much the more
 His wonder was to find unwak'ned Eve
 10 With tresses discomposed and glowing cheek,
 As through unquiet rest. He, on his side
 Leaning half-raised, with looks of cordial love
 Hung over her enamour'd, and beheld
 Beauty, which, whether waking or asleep,
 Shot forth peculiar graces ; then, with voice
 Mild as when Zephyrus on Flora breathes,
 Her hand soft touching, whisper'd thus ; " Awake,
 My fairest, my espous'd, my latest found,
 Heaven's last best gift, my ever-new delight !
 20 Awake ! the morning shines, and the fresh field
 Calls us ; we lose the prime to mark how spring
 Our tended plants, how blows the citron grove,
 What drops the myrrh, and what the balmy reed,
 How Nature paints her colours, how the bee
 Sits on the bloom extracting liquid sweet." .
 Such-whispering wak'd her, but with startled eye
 On Adam, whom embracing, thus she spake :
 " O sole in whom my thoughts find all repose,
 My glory, my perfection ! glad I see .
 30 Thy face, and morn return'd ; for I this night
 (Such night till this I never pass'd) have dream'd,—

- If dreamed,—not, as I oft am wont, of thee,
Works of day past, or morrow's next design,
But of offence and trouble, which my mind
Knew never till this irksome night. Methought,
Close at mine ear one called me forth to walk
With gentle voice; I thought it thine. It said,
'Why sleep'st thou, Eve? now is the pleasant time,
The cool, the silent, save where silence yields
40 To the night-warbling bird, that now awake
Tunes sweetest his love-laboured song; now reigns
Full-orbed the moon, and with more pleasing light
Shadowy sets off the face of things, in vain,
If none regard. Heaven wakes, with all his eyes,
Whom to behold but thee, Nature's desire?
In whose sight all things joy, with ravishment
Attracted by the beauty still to gaze.'
I rose as at thy call, but found thee not;
To find thee I directed then my walk;
50 And on, methought, alone I passed through ways
That brought me on a sudden to the tree
Of interdicted knowledge; fair it seemed,
Much fairer to my fancy than by day;
And, as I wondering looked, beside it stood
One shaped and winged like one of those from Heaven
By us oft seen; his derry locks distilled
Ambrosia. On that tree he also gazed;
And, 'O fair plant,' said he, 'with fruit surcharged,
Deigns none to ease thy load and taste thy sweet,
60 Nor god, nor man? Is knowledge so despised?
Or envy, or what reserve, forbids to taste?
Forbid who will, none shall from me withhold
Longer thy offered good, why else set here?'
This said, he paused not but with venturous arm

- He plucked, he tasted ; me damp horror chilled
At such bold words vouched with a deed so bold ;
But he thus, overjoyed : ‘ O fruit divine,
Sweet of thyself, but much more sweet thus cropped,
Forbidden here, it seems, as only fit
70 For gods, yet able to make gods of men ;
And why not gods of men, since good, the more
Communicated, more abundant grows,
The author not impaired but honoured more ?
Here, happy creature, fair angelic Eve,
Partake thou also ; happy though thou art,
Happier thou may’st be, worthier canst not be ;
Take this, and be henceforth among the gods .
Thyself a goddess, not to earth confined,
But sometimes in the air, as we, sometimes
80 Ascend to Heaven, by merit thine, and see
What life the gods live there, and such live thou.’
So saying, he drew nigh, and to me held,
Even to my mouth of that same fruit held part
Which he had plucked ; the pleasant savoury smell
So quickened appetite, that I, methought,
Could not but taste. Forthwith up to the clouds
With him I flew, and underneath beheld
The earth outstretched immense, a prospect wide
And various ;—wondering at my flight and change
90 To this high exaltation ; suddenly
My guide was gone, and I, methought, sunk down,
And fell asleep ; but oh, how glad I waked
To find this but a dream !” Thus Eve her night
Related, and thus Adam answered sad :—
“ Best image of myself, and dearer half,
The trouble of thy thoughts this night in sleep
Affects me equally ; nor can I like

- This uncouth dream, of evilsprung I fear ;
Yet evil whence ? in thee can harbour none,
100 Created pure. But know, that in the soul
Are many lesser faculties, that serve
Reason as chief ; among these Fancy next
Her office holds ; of all external things,
Which the five watchful senses represent,
She forms imaginations, aery shapes,
Which Reason, joining or disjoining, frames
All what we affirm or what deny, and call
Our knowledge or opinion ; then retires
Into her private cell where Nature rests.
- 110 Oft in her absence mimic Fancy wakes
To imitate her, but, misjoining shapes,
Wild work produces oft, and most in dreams,
Ill matching words, and deeds long past or late.
Some such resemblances, methinks, I find
Of our last evening's talk in this thy dream,
But with addition strange ; yet be not sad ;
Evil into the mind of god or man
May come and go, so unapproved, and leave
No spot or blame behind ; which gives me hope
- 120 That what in sleep thou didst abhor to dream
Waking thou never wilt consent to do.
Be not disheartened then, nor cloud those looks,
That wont to be more cheerful and serene
Than when fair Morning first smiles on the world ;
And let us to our fresh employments rise
Among the groves, the fountains, and the flowers
That open now their choicest-bosomed smells,
Reserved from night, and kept for thee in store."
- So cheered he his fair spouse, and she was cheered,
130 But silently a gentle tear let fall

From either eye, and wiped them with her hair;
 Two other precious drops, that ready stood,
 Each in their crystal sluice, he ere they fell
 Kissed as the gracious signs of sweet remorse,
 And pious awe, that feared to have offended.

—*Paradise Lost*, v. 1-135.

CLVII.

SATAN IN SEARCH OF AN ACCOMPLICE.

THERE was a place,
 Now not—though Sin—not Time—first wrought the
 change,
 Where Tigris—at the foot of Paradise,
 Into a gulf—shot under ground—till part
 Rose up a fountain by the Tree of Life.
 In with river sunk—and with it rose
 Satan—involved in rising mist—then sought
 Where to lie hid.—Séa he had searched—and land,
 From Eden over Póntus—and the pool
 10 Mæótis—up beyond the river Ob;
 Downward as far antárctic;—and in length
 West from Oróntes—to the ocean barred
 At Dárlén—thence to the land where flows
 Ganges and Indus.—Thus the orb he roamed
 With narrow search,—and with inspection deep
 Considered every creature—which of all
 Most opportúne might sérvé his wiles—and found
 The sérpent—subtlest béast of all the fiéld.

—*Par. Lost*, ix. 69-86.

“For a crowning specimen of variety of pause and accent, apart from emotion, nothing can surpass the account, in *Paradise Lost*, of the Devil’s search for an accomplice.”—Leigh Hunt.

CLVIII.

THE EXPULSION FROM PARADISE.

IN either hand the hastening Angel caught
 Our lingering parents, and to the eastern gate
 Led them direct, and down the cliff as fast
 To the subjected plain ; then disappeared.
 They, looking back, all the eastern side beheld
 Of Paradise, so late their happy seat,
 Waved over by that flaming brand ; the gate
 With dreadful faces thronged and fiery arms.
 Some natural tears they dropped, but wiped them
 soon ;

The world was all before them, where to choose
 Their place of rest, and Providence their guide.
 They, hand in hand, with wandering steps and slow,
 Through Eden took their solitary way.—xii. 637-649.

CLIX.

FROM THE ELEGY ON COWLEY.

OLD Chaucer, like the morning-star,
 To us discovers day from far ;
 His light those mists and clouds dissolved
 Which our dark nation long involved ;
 But he descending to the shades,
 Darkness again the age invades.
 Next, like Aurora, Spenser rose
 Whose purple blush the day foreshows.
 The other three, with his own fires,
 10 Phoebus, the poet's god, inspires ;
 By Shakespeare, Jonson, Fletcher's lines
 Our stage's lustre Rome's outshines.
 These poets near our princes sleep,

- And in one grave their mansion keep ;
 They lived to see so many days,
 Till time had blasted all their bays ;
 But curséd be the fatal hour
 That plucked the fairest, sweetest flower
 That in the Muses' garden grew,
 20 And amongst withered laurels threw.
 Time, which made them their fame outlive,
 To Cowley scarce did ripeness give.
 Old mother-wit and Nature gave
 Shakespeare and Fletcher all they have ;
 In Spenser and in Jonson, Art
 Of slower Nature got the start ;
 But both in him so equal aro,
 None knows which bears the happiest share :
 To him no author was unknown,
 30 Yet what he wrote was all his own.
 He melted not the ancient gold,
 Nor, with Ben Jonson, did make bold
 To plunder all the Roman stores
 Of poets and of orators.
 Horace's wit and Virgil's state
 He did not steal, but emulate ;
 And when he would like them appear,
 Their garb, but not their clothes, did wear ;
 He not from Rome alone, but Greece,
 40 Like Jason, brought the golden fleece ;
 To him that language, though to none
 Of th' others, as his own was known.
 On a stiff gale, as Flaccus sings,
 The Theban swan extends his wings,
 When through the ethereal clouds he flies,
 To the same pitch our swan doth rise.

- Old Pindar's flights by him new reached,
 When on that gale his wings are stretched.
 His fancy and his judgment such,
 50 Each to the other seemed too much ;
 His severe judgment, giving law,
 His modest fancy, kept in awe,
 As rigid husbands jealous are
 When they believe their wives too fair.
 His English stream so pure did flow,
 As all that saw, and tasted know.—*Denham.*

CLX.

THE DANGER OF RICHES AND POWER.

- EXTOL not riches, then, the toy of fools,
 The wise man's cumbrance, if not snare ; more apt
 To slacken Virtue and abate her edge
 Than prompt her to do aught may merit praise.
 What if with like aversion I reject
 Riches and realms ? Yet not for that a crown,
 Golden in show, is but a wreath of thorns,
 Brings dangers, troubles, cares, and sleepless nights,
 To him who wears the regal diadem,
 10 When on his shoulders each man's burden lies ;
 For therein stands the office of a king,
 His honour, virtue, merit, and chief praise,
 That for the public all this weight he bears.
 Yet he who reigns within himself, and rules
 Passions, desires, and fears, is more a king,
 Which every wise and virtuous man attains ;
 And who attains not ill aspires to rule
 Cities of men, or headstrong multitudes,
 Subject himself to anarchy within,
 20 Or lawless passions in him, which he serves.

But to guide nations in the way of truth
 By saving doctrine, and from error lead
 To know, and, knowing, worship God aright,
 Is yet more kingly. This attracts the soul,
 Governs the inner man, the nobler part;
 That other o'er the body only reigns,
 And oft by force,—which to a generous mind
 So reigning can be no sincere delight.
 Besides, to give a kingdom hath been thought
 30 Greater and nobler done, and to lay down
 Far more magnanimous than to assume.
 Riches are needless, then, both for themselves,
 And for thy reason why they should be sought,—
 To gain a sceptre, ofttest better missed.

—*Paradise Regained*, ii. 453–486.

CLXI.

TRUE AND FALSE GLORY.

THOU neither dost persuade me to seek wealth
 For empire's sake, nor empire to affect
 For glory's sake, by all thy argument.
 For what is glory but the blaze of fame,
 The people's praise, if always praise unmixed?
 And what the people but a herd confused,
 A miscellaneous rabble, who extol [praise?
 Things vulgar, and well-weighed scarce worth the
 They praise and they admire they know not what,
 10 And know not whom, but as one leads the other;
 And what delight to be by such extolled,
 To live upon their tongues, and be their talk?
 Of whom to be dispraised were no small praise—
 His lot who dares be singularly good.
 The intelligent among them and the wise

- Are few, and glory scarce of few is raised.
 This is true glory and renown—when God,
 Looking on the Earth, with approbation marks
 The just man, and divulges him through Heaven
- 20 To all his Angels, who with true applause
 Recount his praises. Thus he did to Job,
 When, to extend his fame through Heaven and Earth,
 As thou to thy reproach may'st well remember,
 He asked thee, 'Hast thou seen my servant Job?'
 Famous he was in Heaven; on Earth less known,
 Where glory is false glory, attributed
 To things not glorious, men not worthy of fame.
 They err who count it glorious to subdue
 By conquest far and wide, to over-run
- 30 Large countries, and in field great battles win,
 Great cities by assault. What do these worthies
 But rob and spoil, burn, slaughter, and enslave
 Peaceable nations, neighbouring or remote,
 Made captive, yet deserving freedom more
 Than those their conquerors, who leave behind
 Nothing but ruin wheresoe'er they rove,
 And all the flourishing works of peace destroy;
 Then swell with pride, and must be titled Gods,
 Great Benefactors of mankind, Deliverers,
- 40 Worshipped with temple, priest, and sacrifice?
 —*Ib.* iii. 44-83.

CLXII.

SAMSON ON HIS BLINDNESS.

I MUST not quarrel with the will
 Of highest dispensation, which herein
 Haply had ends above my reach to know.
 Suffices that to me strength is my bane
 And proves the source of all my miseries,

- So many, and so huge, that each apart
 Would ask a life to wail; but, chief of all,
 O loss of sight, of thee I most complain!
 Blind among enemies, O worse than chains,
 10 Dungeon, or beggary, or decrepit age!
 Light, the prime work of God, to me is extinct,
 And all her various objects of delight
 Annulled, which might in part my grief have eased.
 Inferior to the vilest now become
 Of man or worm, the vilest here excel me;
 They creep, yet see; I, dark in light, exposed
 To daily fraud, contempt, abuse, and wrong.
 Within doors, or without, still as a fool,
 In power of others, never in my own;
 20 Scarce half I seem to live, dead more than half.
 O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
 Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
 Without all hope of day!
 O first created beam, and thou great Word,
 "Let there be light, and light was over all,"
 Why am I thus bereaved thy prime decree?
 The sun to me is dark
 And silent as the moon,
 When she deserts the night,
 30 Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.
 Since light so necessary is to life,
 And almost life itself, if it be true
 That light is in the soul,
 She all in every part, why was the sight
 To such a tender ball as the eye confined,
 So obvious and so easy to be quenched?
 And not, as feeling, through all parts diffused,
 That she might look at will through every pore?
 Then had I not been thus exiled from light,

- 40 As in the land of darkness, yet in light,
 To live a life half dead, a living death,
 And buried ; but, O yet more miserable !
 Myself my sepulchre, a moving grave,
 Buried, yet not exempt,
 By privilege of death and burial,
 From worst of other evils, pains, and wrongs,
 But made hereby obnoxious more
 To all the miseries of life,—
 Life in captivity
- 50 Among inhuman foes. —*Samson Agonistes*, 60–109.

CLXIII.

ON MILTON'S *PARADISE LOST*.*

- WHEN I beheld the poet blind yet bold
 In slender book his vast design unfold,
 Messiah crowned, God's reconciled decree,
 Rebelling angels, the forbidden tree,
 Heaven, hell, earth, chaos, all ; the argument
 Held me awhile misdoubting his intent,
 That he would ruin (for I saw him strong)
 The sacred truths to fable and old song ;
 So Samson groped the temple's posts in spite,
- 10 The world o'erwhelming to revenge his sight.
- Yet as I read, soon growing less severe,
 I liked his project, the success did fear ;
 Through that wide field how he his way should find,
 O'er which lame faiths leads understanding blind ;
 Lest he'd perplex the things he would explain,
 And what was easy he should render vain.
- Or, if a work so infinite he spanned,
 Jealous I was that some less skilful hand
 (Such as disquiet always what is well,
 20 And by ill imitating would excel,)

* Prefixed to the Second Edition of *Paradise Lost*, 1674.

Might hence presume the whole creation's day
To change in scenes, and show it in a play.

Pardon me, mighty poet, nor despise

My causeless yet not impious surmise.

But I am now convinced, and none will dare

Within thy labours to pretend a share.

Thou hast not missed one thought that could be fit,

And all that was improper dost omit ;

So that no room is here for writers left, ~

30 But to detect their ignorance or theft.

That majesty which through thy work doth reign

Draws the devout, deterring the profane ;

And things divine thou treat'st of in such state

As them preserve, and thee, inviolate.

At once delight and horror on us seize,

Thou sing'st with so much gravity and ease,

And above human flight dost soar aloft ;

With plume so strong, so equal, and so soft ;

The bird named from that paradise you sing

40 So never flags, but always keeps on wing.

Where couldst thou words of such a compass find ?

Whence furnish such a vast expanse of mind ?

Just Heaven thee, like Tiresias, to requite,

Rewards with prophecy thy loss of sight.

Well might'st thou scorn thy readers to allure

With tinkling rhyme, of thy own sense secure, •

While the Town-Bayes* writes all the while and spells,

And like a pack-horse tires without his bells.

Their fancies like our bushy points appear ;

50 The poets tag them, we for fashion wear.

* Dryden, who asked Milton if he might put *Paradise Lost* into a dramatic poem, and the latter replied that he ' would give him leave to tag his verses.' ' Bushy points' and 'tags' were the ends of the laces or strings with which the breeches were tied at the knee.

I too, transported by the mode, offend,
 And, while I meant to praise thee, must commend;*
 Thy verse created like thy theme sublime,
 In number, weight, and measure, needs not rhyme.
—*Marvel.*

CLXIV.

INVITATION TO IZAAK WALTON.†

WHILST in this cold and blustering clime,
 Where bleak winds howl, and tempests roar,
 We pass away the roughest time
 Has been of many years before;
 Whilst from the most tempestuous nooks
 The chilliest blasts our peace invade,
 And by great rains our smallest brooks
 8 Are almost navigable made;
 Whilst all the ills are so improved‡
 Of this dead quarter of the year,
 That even you, so much beloved,
 We would not now wish with us here;
 In this estate, I say, it is
 Some comfort to us to suppose,
 That in a better clime than this,
 16 You, our dear friend, have more repose;
 And some delight to me the while,
 Though Nature now does weep in rain,
 To think that I have seen her smile,
 And haply I may do again.
 If the all-ruling Power please
 We live to see another May,

*I am limited by the use of rhyme and must use the word 'commend.' †Izaak Walton having stated his intention of coming to see his friend Cotton for trout-fishing in the Dove in Derbyshire, the latter wrote this invitation to him to come in a milder season. Walton was then in his 83rd year. ‡Note the peculiar use of *improve*.

- We'll recompense an age of these
 24 Foul days in one fine fishing-day.
 We then shall have a day or two,
 Perhaps a week, wherein to try
 What the best master's hand can do
 With the most deadly killing fly.
 A day with not too bright a beam ;
 A warm, but not a scorching sun ;
 A southern gale to curl the stream ;
 And, master, half our work is done.
 Then, whilst behind some bush we wait
 The scaly people to betray,
 We'll prove it just, with treacherous bait,
 32 To make the preying trout our prey ;
 And think ourselves, in such an hour,
 Happier than those, though not so high,
 Who, like leviathans, devour
 Of meaner men the smaller fry.
 This, my best friend, at my poor home,
 Shall be our pastime and our theme ;
 But then—should you not deign to come,
 40 You make all this a flattering dream.—*Cotton.*

CLXV.

A PARAPHRASE FROM SENECA.

- LET him that will, ascend the tottering seat
 Of courtly grandeur, and become as great
 As are his mounting wishes ; as for me,
 Let sweet repose and rest my portion be ;
 Give me some mean obscure recess, a sphere
 Out of the road of business, or the fear
 Of falling lower ; where I sweetly may
 Myself and dear retirement still enjoy

- Let not my life or name be known unto
 10 The grandees of the time, tost to and fro
 By censures or applause ; but let my age
 Slide gently by ; not overthwart the stage
 Of public action ; unheard, unseen.
 And unconcerned, as if I ne'er had been.
 And thus, while I shall pass my silent days
 In shady privacy, free from the noise
 And bustles of the mad world, then shall I
 A good old innocent plebeian die.
 Death is a mere surprise, a vory snare
 20 To him, that makes it his life's greatest care
 To be a public pageant ; known to all,
 But unacquainted with himself, doth fall.*—*Hale*.

CLXVI. b.

CLEOPATRA ON THE CYDNUS.

- HER galley down the silver Cydnus rowed,
 The tackling silk, the streamers waved with gold ;
 The gentle winds were lodged in purple sails ;
 Her nymphs, like Nercides, round her couch were
 placed ;
 Where she, another sea-born Venus, lay.
 She lay, and leant her cheek upon her hand,
 And cast a look so 'anguishingly sweet,
 As if, secpre of all beholders' hearts,
 Neglecting, she could take them. Boys, like cupids,
 10 Stood fanning, with their painted wings, the winds,
 That played about her face ; but if she smiled,
 A darting glory seemed to blaze abroad,

* From a chorus in the *Thyestes* of Seneca, the last lines are :

Ille mors gravis incubat,
 Qui notus nimis omnibus
 Ignotus moritur sibi.

That men's desiring eyes were never wearied,
 But hung upon the object. To soft flutes
 The silver oars kept time; and, while they played,
 The hearing gave new pleasure to the sight;
 And both to thought. —Dryden.*

CLXVII.

MANKIND.

MEN are but children of a larger growth;
 Our appetites as apt to change as theirs,
 And full as craving too, and full as vain;
 And yet the soul, shut up in her dark room,
 Viewing so clear abroad, at home sees nothing;
 But, like a mole in earth, busy and blind,
 Works all her foil up, and casts it outward
 To the world's open view. —*Ib.* iv. 1.

CLXVIII.

SONG.

Love still has something of the sea,
 From whence his Mother rose;
 No time his slaves from love can free,
 Nor give their thoughts repose.
 They are becalmed in clearest days,
 And in rough weather tost;
 They wither under cold delays,
 Or are in tempests lost.
 One while they seem to touch the port,
 Then straight into the main
 Some angry wind in cruel sport
 Their vessel drives again.

* From *All For Love, or the World Well Lost*, iii. 1. Compare the parallel passage in Shakspeare—*Antony and Cleopatra*, i. 2. Sir W. Scott expresses a preference for Dryden's description.

- At first disdain and pride they fear,
 Which, if they chance to 'scape,
 Rivals and falsehood soon appear
 16 In a more dreadful shape.
 By such degrees to joy they come,
 And are so long withstood,
 So slowly they receive the sum,
 It hardly dōes them good.
 'Tis cruel to prolong a pain,
 And to defer a bliss,
 Believe me, gentle Clemene,
 24 No less inhuman is.
 An hundred thousand oaths your fears
 Perhaps would not remove,
 And if I gazed a thousand years,
 I could no deeper love.
 'Tis fitter much for you to guess
 Than for me to explain,
 But grant, oh ! grant that happiness,
 32 Which only does remain. —Sedley.

CLXIX.

SHAFTESBURY.

- Of these the false Achitophel was first,
 A name to all succeeding ages curst ;
 For close designs and crooked counsels fit ;
 Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit ;
 Restless, unfixed in principles and place,
 In power unpleased, impatient of disgrace ;
 A fiery soul which, working out its way,
 Fretted its pigmy body to decay,
 And o'erinformed the tenement of clay.
 10 A daring pilot in extremity ;

Pleased with the danger, when the waves went high
 He sought the storm ; but, for a calm unfit,
 Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit.

Great wits are sure to madness near allied,

- And thin partitions do their bounds divide ;
 Else why should he, with wealth and honour blest,
 Refuse his age the needful hours of rest ?
 Punish a body which he could not please,
 Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease ?
- 20 And all to leave what with his toil he won,
 • To that unfeathered two-legged thing, a son.
 In friendship false, implacable in hate,
 Resolved to ruin or to rule the state.
 To compass this the triple bond he broke,*
 The pillars of public safety shook,
 And fitted England for a foreign yoke.
 Then, seized with fear, yet still affecting fame,
 Usurped a patriot's all-atoning name.
 So easy still it proves in fractious times,
- 30 With public zeal to cancel private crimes.
 How safe is treason, and how sacred ill,
 Where none can sin against the people's will !
 Where crowds can win, and no offence be known,
 Since in another's guilt they find their own.—
 Yet fame deserved, no enemy can grudge ;
 • The statesman we abhor, but praise the judge.
 In England's courts was never chancellor seen,
 With more discerning eyes, or hands more clean,
 Unbribed, unsought, the wretched to redress ;
- 40 Swift of despatch, and easy of access.
 Oh ! had he been content to serve the crown,
 With virtues only proper to the gown ;

* The Triple Alliance of 1667, broken by the alliance with France, 1670.

Or, had the rankness of the soil been freed
 From cockle that oppressed the noble seed;
 David for him his tuneful harp had strung,
 And heaven had wanted ore immortal song.
 But wild Ambition loves to slide, not stand,
 And Fortune's ice prefers to Virtue's land.*

Achitophel grown weary to possess
 50 A lawful fame and lazy happiness,
 Disdained the golden fruit to gather free,
 And lent the crowd his arm to shake the tree.
 Now, manifest of crimes contrived long since,
 He stood at bold defiance with his prince;
 Held up the buckler of the people's cause
 Against the crown, and skulked behind the laws.

—Dryden, *Abraham and Achitophel*.

CLXX.

OPENING OF THE *RELIGIO LAICI*.

DIM as the borrowed beams of moon and stars
 To lonely, weary, wandering travellers,
 Is reason to the soul; and as on high,
 Those rolling fires discover but the sky,
 Not light us here; so reason's glimmering ray
 Was lent, not to assure our doubtful way,
 But guide us upwar' to a better day.
 And as those nightly tapers disappear
 When day's bright lord ascends our hemisphere;
 So pale grows reason at religion's sight—
 So dies, and so dissolves in supernatural light.

—Dryden.

* In Knolles' *History of the Turks* (1603), under a picture of Mus-tapha are the lines:

Greatness on good as loves to slide not stand,
 And leaves for Fortune's ice Virtue's firm land.

CLXXI.

TO THE MEMORY OF MR. OLDHAM.*

- FAREWELL, too little and too lately known,
 Whom I began to think, and call my own;
 For sure our souls were near allied, and thine
 Cast in the same poetic mould with mine.
 One common note on either lyre did strike,
 And knaves and fools we both abhorred alike.
 To the same goal did both our studies drive;
 The last set out, the soonest did arrive.
 Thus Nisus fell upon the slippery place,
 10 Whilst his young friend performed, and won the race.†
 Oh early ripe! to thy abundant store
 What could advancing age have added more?
 It might (what Nature never gives the young)
 Have taught the numbers of thy native tongue.
 But satire needs not those, and wit will shine
 Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.
 A noble error, and but seldom made,
 When poets are by too much force betrayed;
 Thy generous fruits, though gathered ere their prime,
 20 Still showed a quickness; and maturing time
 But mellows what we write, to the dull sweets of
 rhyme.
 Once more, hail, and farewell; farewell, thou young,
 But, ah too short, Marcellus‡ of our tongue!
 Thy brows with ivy and with laurels bound;
 But fate and gloomy night encompass thee round.

—Dryden.

* "The finest and most affecting epitaph in the English Language."—Abp. Trench. † *Æneid*, v. 327-338. ‡ *Æneid*, vi. 860-886.
 John Oldham, a satirical poet, died in 1683, aged 30.

CLXXII.

OLD AGE AND DEATH.

- WHEN we for age could neither read nor write,
 The subject made us able to endite;
 The soul, with nobler resolutions decked,
 The body stooping does herself erect.
 No mortal parts are requisite to raise
 6 Her that, unbodied, can her Maker praise.
 The seas are quiet when the winds are o'er;
 So calm are we when passions are no more!
 For then we know how vain it was to boast
 Of fleeting things, so certain to be lost.
 Clouds of affection from our younger eyes
 12 Conceal that emptiness which age describes.
 The soul's dark cottage, battered and decayed,
 Lets in new light through chinks which time has made.
 Stronger by weakness, wiser men become,
 As they draw near to their eternal home;
 Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view
 18 That stand upon the threshold of the new.—*Waller*.

CLXXIII.

TO THE PIOUS MEMORY OF THE ACCOMPLISHED YOUNG LADY
 MRS. ANNE KILLIGREW,* EXCELLENT IN THE TWO SISTER
 ARTS OF POESY AND PAINTING. AN ODE. 1686.

THOU youngest virgin-daughter of the skies,
 Made in the last promotion of the blest;
 Whose palms, new plucked from Paradise,
 In spreading branches more sublimely rise,
 Rich with immortal green above the rest;
 Whether, adopted to some neighbouring star,
 Thou rollest above us in thy wandering race,

* Anne Killigrew died of small-pox in 1685, in her twenty-fifth year. Dryden's Ode was prefixed to a posthumous edition of her poems. Stanzas I and IV (out of 16) are here given.

Or, in procession fixed and regular,
 Movest with the heaven's majestic pace,
 Or, called to more superior bliss,
 Thou treadest with seraphims the vast abyss;
 Whatever happy region is thy place,
 Cease thy celestial song a little space;
 Thou wilt have time enough for hymns divine,
 Since Heaven's eternal year, is thine.
 Hear then a mortal Muse thy praise rehearse,
 In no ignoble verse,
 But such as thy own voice did practise here,
 When thy first fruits of poesy were given,
 To make thyself a welcome inmate there;
 While yet a young probationer,
 22 And candidate of Heaven.

• • • IV. • • •

O gracious God! how far have we
 Profaned thy heavenly gift of Poesy!
 Made prostitute and profligate the Muse,
 Debased to each obscene and impious use,
 Whose harmony was first ordained above,
 For tongues of angels and for hymns of love!
 Oh wretched we! why were we hurried down
 This lubric and adulterate age,
 (Nay, added fat pollutions of our own,
 To increase the steaming ordures of the stage?)
 What can we say to excuse our second fall?
 Let this thy Vestal, Heaven, atone for all;
 Her Arethusian stream remains unsoiled,
 Unmixed with foreign filth and undefiled;
 37 Her wit was more than man, her innocence a child.

Dr. Johnson says, it is "undoubtedly the noblest ode that our language ever has produced." "The first stanza may be pronounced absolutely faultless and incapable of improvement."—Saintsbury.

CLXXIV.

MUSIC.

Music has charms to soothe a savage breast,
 To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.
 I've read that things inanimate have moved,
 And, as with living souls, have been informed
 By magic numbers and persuasive sound.
 What then am I? Am I more senseless grown
 Than *tyres* or flint? O, force of constant woe!
 'Tis not in harmony to calm my griefs.*—*Congreve*.

CLXXV.

A DEATH-LIKE STILLNESS.†

Almeria. It was a fancied noise; for all is hushed.

Leonora. It bore the accent of a human voice.

Al. It was thy fear, or else some transient wind
 Whistling through hollows of this vaulted aisle;
 We'll listen.—

Leo. Hark!

Al. No, all is hushed and still as death.—'Tis
 dreadful!

How reverend is the face of this tall pile,
 Whose ancient pillars rear their marble heads,
 10 To bear aloft its arched and ponderous roof,
 By its own weight made steadfast and immovable,
 Looking tranquillity! it strikes an awe
 And terror on my aching sight; the tombs
 And monumental caves of death look cold,

* These are the opening lines of the *Mourning Bride*, acted 1687.

† Quoting this extract Dr. Johnson says:—"If I were required to select from the whole mass of English poetry the most poetical paragraph, I know not what I could prefer to an exclamation in *The Mourning Bride*."

And shoot a chillness to my trembling heart.
 Give me thy hand, and let me hear thy voice;
 Nay, quickly speak to me, and let me hear
 Thy voice—my own affrights me with its echoes.—*Ib.*

CLXXVI.

SONNET ON DEATH.*

WHAT has this bugbear death that's worth our care?
 After a life of pain and sorrow past,
 After deluding hopes and dire despair,
 Death only gives us quiet at the last;
 How strangely are our love and hate misplaced!
 Freedom we seek, and yet from freedom flee,
 Counting those tyrant-sins that chain us fast,
 And shunning death that only sets us free.
 'Tis not a foolish fear of future pains,—
 (Why should they fear who keep their souls from
 stains?)
 That makes me dread thy terrors, Death, to see;
 'Tis not the loss of riches or of fame,
 Or the vain toys the vulgar pleasures name,
 'Tis nothing, Celia, but the losing thee!—*Walsh.*

CLXXVII.

ON MILTON.

Under Portrait of Milton in the 4th Edition of Paradise Lost, 1688.

THREE poets in three distant ages born,
 Greece, Italy, and England, did adorn.
 The first in loftiness of thought surpassed;
 The next in majesty; in both the last.
 The force of Nature could no further go;
 To make a third she joined the former two.—*Dryden.*

* The only Sonnet between those by Milton and Gray's Sonnet on the Death of West (1751.),—and how feeble!

CLXXVIII.

COME, IF YOU DARE!*

"Come, if you dare!" our trumpets sound,

"Come, if you dare!" the foes rebound;

"We come, we come!"

Says the double beat of the thundering drum;

Now they charge on amain,

Now they rally again.

The gods from above the mad labour behold,

8 And pity mankind that will perish for gold.

The fainting foemen quit their ground,

Their trumpets languish in the sound—

They fly! they fly!

"Victoria! Victoria!" the bold Britons cry.

Now the victory's won,

To the plunder we run;

Then return to our lasses like fortunate traders,

16 Triumphant with spoils of the vanquished invaders.

—Dryden.

CLXXIX.

FROM HORACE, *ODES* III, 29.†

HAPPY the man, and happy he alone,

He, who can call to day his own;

He who, secure within, can say,

To-morrow do thy worst, for I have lived to-day;

Be fair, or foul, or rain, or shine,

The joys I have possessed, in spite of fate, are mine;

Not heaven itself upon the past has power,

8 But what has been, has been, and I have had my hour.

* A song in *King Arthur*, a Dramatic Opera, acted 1691.

† The three last stanzas out of 10.

Fortune, that with malicious joy
Does man, her slave, oppress,
Proud of her office to destroy,
Is seldom pleased to bless;
Still various and unconstant still,
But with an inclination to be ill,
Promotes, degrades, delights in strife.
And makes a lottery of life.
I can enjoy her while she's kind;
But when she dances in the wind,
And shakes the wings and will not stay,
I fluff the prostitute away;
The little or the much she gave, is quietly resigned
Content with poverty, my soul I arm,
23 And virtue, though in rags, will keep me warm.

What is't to me,
Who never sail in her unfaithful sea,
If storms arise and clouds grow black,
If the mast split, and threaten wreck?
Then let the greedy merchant fear
For his ill-gotten gain;
And pray to gods that will not hear,
While the debating winds and billows bear
His wealth into the main.
For me, secure from Fortune's blows,
Secure of what I cannot lose,
In my small pinnace I can sail,
Contemning all the blustering roar;
And running with a merry gale,
With friendly stars my safety seek,
Within some little winding creek,
40 And see the storm ashore. —Dryden.

CLXXX.

ALEXANDER'S FEAST ; OR, THE POWER OF MUSIC.

A Song in honour of St. Cecilia's Day, 1697.

- 'Twas at the royal feast, for Persia won
 By Philip's warlike son ;
 Aloft in awful state
 The godlike hero sate
 On his imperial throne ;
 His radiant peers were placed around ;
 Their brows with roses and with myrtles bound
 (So should desert in arms be crowned) ;
 The lovely Thais by his side
 10 Sat like a blooming Eastern bride,
 In flower of youth and beauty's pride.
 Happy, happy, happy pair !
 None but the brave,
 None but the brave,
 None but the brave deserves the fair.
- Timotheus, placed on high
 Amid the tuneful choir,
 With flying fingers touched the lyre ;
 The trembling notes ascend the sky,
 20 And heavenly joys inspire.
 The song began from Jove,
 Who left his blissful seats above,—
 Such is the power of mighty love !
 A dragon's fiery form belied the god ;
 Sublime on radiant spires he rode,
 When he to fair Olympia prest,
 And while he sought her snowy breast ;
 Then round her slender waist he curled, [world.
 And stamped an image of himself, a sovereign of the

30 The listening crowd admire the lofty sound ;

A present deity, they shout around.

A present deity, the vaulted roofs rebound.

With ravished ears,

The monarch hears,

Assumes the god,

Affects to nod,

And seems to shake the spheres.

The praise of Bacchus then the sweet Thracian sung ;

Of Bacchus ever fair and ever young ;

40 The jolly god in triumph comes ;

Sound the trumpets ; beat the drums !

Flushed with a purple grace

He shows his honest face ;

Now give the hautboys breath ; he comes, he comes !

Bacchus, ever fair and young,

Drinking joys did first ordain ;

Bacchus' blessings are a treasure ;

Drinking is the soldier's pleasure ;

Rich the treasure ;

50 Sweet the pleasure.

Sweet is pleasure after pain.

Soothed with the sound the king grew vain,

Fought all his battles o'er again ;

And thrice he routed all his foes, and thrice he slew
the slain.

The master saw the madness rise ;

His glowing cheeks, his ardent eyes ;

And, while he heaven and earth defied,

Changed his hand, and checked his pride.

He chose a mournful pulse,

60 Soft pity to infuse ;

He sung Darius great and good,
 By too severe a fate
 Fallen, fallen, fallen, fallen,
 Fallen from his high estate,
 And weltering in his blood ;
 Deserted, at his utmost need,
 By those his former bounty fed,
 On the bare earth exposed he lies,
 With not a friend to close his eyes.
 70 With downcast looks the joyless victor sate,
 Revolving in his altered soul
 The various turns of chance below ;
 And, now and then, a sigh he stole,
 And tears began to flow.

The mighty master smiled, to see
 That love was in the next degree ;
 'Twas but a kindred sound to move ;
 For pity melts the mind to love.
 80 Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
 Soon he soothed his soul to pleasures ;
 What he sung, is toil and trouble ;
 Honour but an empty bubble ;
 Never ending, still beginning,
 Fighting still, and still destroying ;
 If the world be worth thy winning,
 Think, O think it worth enjoying.
 Lovingly Thais sits beside thee.
 Take the good the gods provide thee.
 The many rend the skies with loud applause ;
 90 So Love was crowned ; but Music won the cause.
 The prince, unable to conceal his pain,
 Gazed on the fair
 Who caused his care,

And sighed and looked, sighed and looked,
Sighed and looked, and sighed again ;
At length, with love and wine at once oppressed,
The vanquished victor sunk upon her breast.

- Now strike the golden lyre again ;
A louder yet, and yet a louder strain.
- 100 Break his bands of sleep asunder,
And rouse him, like a rattling peal of thunder.
Hark, hark, the horrid sound
Has raised up his head,
As awaked from the dead ;
And, amazed, he stares around.
'Revenge, revenge,' Timotheus cries,
'See the Furies arise ;
See the snakes that they rear,
How they hiss in their hair,
110 And the sparks that flash from their eyes !
Behold a ghastly band,
Each a torch in his hand !
Those are Grecian ghosts that in battle were slain,
And unburied remain
Inglorious on the plain.
Give the vengeance due
To the valiant crew ;
Behold how they toss their torches on high,
How they point to the Persian abodes,
120 And glittering temples of their hostile gods !
The princes applaud, with a furious joy ;
And the king seized a flambeau with zeal to destroy ;
Thais led the way,
To light him to his prey,
And, like another Helen, fired another Troy !

- Thus, long ago,
Ere heaving bellows learned to blow,
While organs yet were mute,
Timotheus, to his breathing flute,
130 And sounding lyre,
Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle soft desire.
At last divine Cecilia came,
Inventress of the vocal frame;
The sweet enthusiast, from her sacred store,
Enlarged the former narrow bounds,
And added length to solemn sounds,
With Nature's mother-wit, and arts unknown before.
Let old Timotheus yield the prize,
Or both divide the crown;
160 He raised a mortal to the skies,
She drew an angel down! —Dryden.

BOOK II.

POPE TO THE PRESENT TIME.

SECTION I (1700—1725.)

	Page
1 Ode on Solitude POPE	1
2 Apostrophe to Liberty ADDISON	2
3 Opening lines of the <i>True Born English</i> man DEFOE	3
4 The Simile of the Anachorite ADDISON	4
5 A Song PRIOR	4
* 6 From the <i>Essay on Criticism</i> POPE	6
7 To a Tree LADY WINCHILSEA	7
8 On the Immortality of the Soul ADDISON	8
9 A Nocturnal Reverie LADY WINCHILSEA	9
10 From the <i>Rape of the Lock</i> POPE	11
11 Horace, Odes IV, 9. SWIFT	12
12 Epistle To Mr. Addison POPE	13
13 On the Death of Addison TICKELL	15
14 Imitation of Horace, <i>Satire</i> , II. 6 SWIFT	18
15 On the "Aspect of Planting Arte and Lorning in America" BERKELEY	19

SECTION II (1726—1744.)

16 A Snow Scene THOMSON	20
17 Grongar Hill DYER	21
18 The Hare and Many Friends GAY	22
19 From the <i>Essay on Man</i> POPE	28

	<i>Page</i>
20 From <i>Verses on the Death of Dr. Swift</i> ... SWIFT	32
21 Pope on Addison ... POPE	33
22 From the <i>Spleen</i> ... GREEN	34
23 True Riches ... WAITS	37
24 Admiral Hosier's Ghost ... GLOVER	38
25 Rule Britannia ... THOMSON	41
26 Enthusiasm ... BYROM	42
27 Grasp your Nettle ... HILL	42
28 Freedom at an Inn ... SHENSTONE	43
29 From the <i>School-Mistress</i> ... <i>Ib.</i>	43
30 Sonnet on the Death of Richard West ... GRAY	48
31 From <i>Night Thoughts</i> ... YOUNG	49
32 A Pastoral Ballad ... SHENSTONE	50
33 The Stream of Life ... YOUNG	52

SECTION III (1746—1757.)

34 Ode Written in the Beginning of 1746 ... COLLINS	53
35 From the <i>Castle of Indolence</i> ... THOMSON	53
36 To a Fly ... OLDYS	55
37 Prologue at the opening of Drury Lane	
1747 ... JOHNSON	56
38 Ode to Evening ... COLLINS	58
39 On a Distant Prospect of Eton College ... GRAY	60
40 The Lawyer's Farewell to his Muse ... BLACKSTONE	63
41 The Passions ... COLLINS	66
42 Ode on the Death of Thomson ... <i>Ib.</i>	70
43 From the Vanity of Human Wishes ... JOHNSON	71
44 Elegy Written in a Country Church-yard ... GRAY	73
45 Ode to Adversity ... <i>Ib.</i>	78
46 The Progress of Poesy ... <i>Ib.</i>	80
47 The Bard ... <i>Ib.</i>	81

SECTION IV (1761—1796)

48 The Hermit ... BEATTIE	90
49 Churchill's Description of his Muse ... CHURCHILL	91
50 Remorse of Conscience ... <i>Ib.</i>	92

	<i>Page</i>
51 Description of Dr. Johnson CHURCHILL ..	93
52 Independence SMOLLET ...	93
53 Who Can Tell How hard it is to Climb ... BEATTIE ...	94
54 Sweet Auburn GOLDSMITH ...	96
55 Ode to Leven Water SMOLLET ...	100
56 Two Sister Arts GRAY ...	101
57 From <i>Retaliation</i> GOLDSMITH ...	102
58 The Cuckoo LOGAN ...	104
59 On the Death of Dr. Robert Levett ... JOHNSON ...	105
60 What Constitutes a State JONES ...	107
61 From <i>Table Talk</i> COWPER ...	108
62 To Autumn BLAKE ...	109
63 To the Evening Star <i>Ib.</i> ...	110
64 Action the Life of Nature COWPER ...	111
65 The Postman. The Fireside in Winter ... <i>Ib.</i> ...	112
66 Meditation in Winter <i>Ib.</i> ...	113
67 To the Moon CHARLOTTE SMITH. ...	115
68 School-days COWPER ...	116
69 Man was Made to Mourn BURNS ...	116
70 Of a Young Lady COWPER ...	119
71 Bruce to his Army BURNS ...	120
72 A Dream BLAKE ...	120
73 Time and Scow ROWE ...	121
74 Sonnet to Mary Unwin COWPER ...	122
75 At Dover Cliffs BOWLES ...	122
76 Hopo <i>Ib.</i> ...	123
77 On the Receipt of my Mother's Picture ... COWPER ...	123
78 A Wish ROGERS ...	127
79 To Mary in Heaven BURNS ...	128

SECTION V (1798—1806.)

80 From <i>Lines Composed above Tintern Abbey</i> ... WORDSWORTH ...	129
81 Sweet Sound COLERIDGE ...	131
82 The Holly Tree SOUTHNEY ...	132
83 The Land o' the Leal LADY NAIRNE ...	133
84 The Education of Nature WOODHOUSE ...	134
85 Hohenlinden CAMPBELL ...	135

				Page
86	Ode to Winter	...	CAMPBELL	137
87	Ye Mariners of England	...	<i>Ib.</i>	138
88	Inscription on the Tomb of Cowper	...	HAYLEY	140
89	Fable is Love's World	...	COLERIDGE	141
90	Consecrated Custom	...	<i>Ib.</i>	142
91	The Sonnet's scanty Plot of Ground	...	WORDSWORTH	143
92	Sonnet to Milton	...	<i>Ib.</i>	144
93	Great Men have Been amongst us	...	<i>Ib.</i>	144
94	The World is too much with us	...	<i>Ib.</i>	145
95	On the Extinction of the Venetian			
	Republic Public	...	<i>Ib.</i>	145
96	Evening	...	<i>Ib.</i>	146
97	England—1802	...	<i>Ib.</i>	146
98	Thought of a Briton	...	<i>Ib.</i>	147
99	In London	...	<i>Ib.</i>	147
100	Composed upon Westminster Bridge	...	<i>Ib.</i>	148
101	To Sleep	...	<i>Ib.</i>	148
102	Hester	...	LAMB	149
103	Stepping Westward	...	WORDSWORTH	150
104	A Perfect Woman	...	<i>Ib.</i>	151
105	In the Downhill of Life	...	JOHN COLLINS	152
106	To the Cuckoo	...	WORDSWORTH	153
107	Melrose Abbey	...	SCOTT	154
108	The Memory of the Bard	...	<i>Ib.</i>	155
109	To an Early Primrose	...	KIRKE WHITE	156
110	Peele Castle	...	WORDSWORTH	157
111	The Happy Warrior	...	<i>Ib.</i>	159
112	My Heart Leaps up	...	<i>Ib.</i>	161

SECTION VI (1807—1817.)

113	Intimations of Immortality	...	WORDSWORTH	162
114	Pitt and Fox	...	SCOTT	168
115	Love's Immortality	...	SCUTREY	171
116	Life	...	MRS. BARBAULD	172
117	The Destruction of Sennacherib	...	BYRON	173
118	To the Skylark	...	HOGG	174
119	Sunrise	...	WORDSWORTH	175

				Page
✓ 120	Musings of the Wanderer	...	WORDS WORTH	176
✓ 121	Sunset	...	<i>Ib.</i>	177
✓ 122	Metaphor from the Moon	...	<i>Ib.</i>	177
✓ 123	Night and Death	...	BLANCO WHITE	178
✓ 124	Greece	...	BYRON	179
✓ 125	The Shamrock	...	MOORE	181
✓ 126	Youth and Age	...	BYRON	182
✓ 127	Men of England	...	CAMPBELL	184
✓ 128	On the Death of Sir Peter Parker	...	BYRON	184
✓ 129	Sonnet on Chillon	...	<i>Ib.</i>	186
✓ 130	To Wordsworth	...	SHELLEY	186
✓ 131	Alienated Friendship	...	COLERIDGE	187
✓ 132	The Burial of Sir John Moore	...	WOLFE	187
✓ 133	The Seasons	...	SHELLEY	189

SECTION VII (1818—1836.)

✓ 134	Beauty	...	KEATS	190
✓ 135	The Ocean	...	BYRON	191
✓ 136	When I have Fear	...	KEATS	193
✓ 137	A New Year's Thought	...	CAMPBELL	194
✓ 138	Among My Books	...	SOUTHEY	195
✓ 139	Song	...	WOLFE	196
✓ 140	The Isles of Greece	...	BYRON	197
✓ 141	On first Looking into Chapman's Homer	...	KEATS	200
✓ 142	The Human Seasons	...	<i>Ib.</i>	200
✓ 143	The Light of other Days	...	MOORE	201
✓ 144	A Venetian Sunset	...	SHELLEY	202
✓ 145	Ode to Autumn	...	KEATS	203
✓ 146	To a Skylark	...	SHELLEY	204
✓ 147	Ode to the Poet	...	KEATS	207
✓ 148	Ode to a Nigtingale	...	<i>Ib.</i>	208
✓ 149	From Adonais	...	SHELLEY	211
✓ 150	Those we've Left behind us	...	MOORE	214
✓ 151	Song	...	SHELLEY	215
✓ 152	Music, Memory, and Love	...	<i>Ib.</i>	216
✓ 153	The Turf shall be my Fragrant Shrine	...	MOORE	217
✓ 154	On this Day I complete my 36th Year	...	BYRON	218

				Page
155	To a Skylark	...	WORDSWORTH	219
156	Angel Help	...	LAMB	220
157	Youth and Age	...	COLFRIDGE	221
158	Love, Hope, and Patience in Education	...	<i>Ib.</i>	223
159	From the Ancient Mansion	...	CRABBE	224
160	On an Antique Gem	...	CICELY	226
161	On the Departure of Sir Walter Scott from Abbotsford for Naples	...	WORDSWORTH	227
162	A Retrospect	...	HARLEY COLLIDGE	227
163	The Grasshopper and the Cricket	...	LEIGH HUNT	228
164	The Wall-flower	...	DOUBLEDAY	228
165	On the Death of James Hogg	...	WORDSWORTH	229
166	The Stream that Hurries by	...	FERDINAND GRIFFIN	230
167	The Voiceless	...	HOLMES	232

SECTION VIII (1837 - 1887.)

168	The Queen	...	PROCTOR	233
169	Fumus We were	...	PRALD	233
170	Childhood and his Visitors	...	<i>Ib.</i>	234
171	To the Poet	...	CROUCH	236
172	Would you be Young again?	...	LADY NAIRNE	237
173	Chatter	...	...	238
174	A Blessing for Eve	...	MRS. BROWNING	240
175	The Sleep	...	<i>Ib.</i>	241
176	Cowper's Grave	...	<i>Ib.</i>	243
177	The Best Thing in the World	...	<i>Ib.</i>	246
178	To my Dear Son on his 21st Birthday	...	LADY PUFFERIN	247
179	Waiting for the May	...	D. F. MAC CARTHY	248
180	To the Poet	...	BRYANI	249
181	The Bingers	...	CONY FELLOW	251
182	Shakspeare	...	A. M. ARNOLD	252
183	Prune thou thy Words	...	NEWMAN	253
184	Keep thou thine Heart	...	TENCH	253
185	Autumnal Sonnet	...	ALLINGHAM	254
186	Green Fields of England	...	A. CROUCH	254
187	Prospective Faith	...	COVENTRY PATMORE	255
188	Truth and Love	...	<i>Ib.</i>	255

					<i>Page</i>
189	Weariness ... ..	...	...	LONGFELLOW ...	255
190	Barbara Frietchie . . . .	...	...	WHITTIER ...	256
191	Divided Lives ... ..	...	...	LYTTON ...	258
192	A Doubting Heart ... ..	...	...	ADELAIDE PROCTER	259
193	If only I might love my God ..	...	...	CHRISTINA ROSSETTI	260
194	Past and Future ... ..	...	...	EMILY PFEIFFER	260
195	The Making of Man ... ..	...	...	SWINBURNE ...	261
196	The Choir Invisible ... ..	...	...	'George Eliot'...	262
197	Dear Little Hand ... ..	...	...	LEWIS MORRIS...	264
198	A Peach ... ..	...	...	DOWDEN ...	265
199	In a Mountain Pass ... ..	...	...	<i>Ib.</i> ..	265
200	Rest ... ..	...	...	REV. J. RYAN ...	266
201	Nature ... ..	...	...	LONGFELLOW...	267
202	President Garfield ... ..	...	...	<i>Ib.</i> ..	267
203	The Soul's Parting ... ..	...	...	DORA GREENWELL	268
204	Good-bye ... ..	...	...	GRACE LITCHFIELD	269
205	A Song of Jubilee ... ..	...	...	LEWIS MORRIS ...	270

• BOOK II.

EIGHTEENTH CENTURY.	Richard Glover	1712-1785.
	John Byron	1691-1763.
Alexander Pope ... 1688-1744	Aaron Hill	1685-1750.
Joseph Addison ... 1672-1719	William Shenstone	1714-1763.
Daniel Defoe ... 1661-1731.	Thomas Gray	1716-1771.
Matthew Prior ... 1664-1727.	Edward Young	1684-1765.
Lady Winchilsea ... 1660-1720.	William Collins	1721-1759.
Jonathan Swift ... 1667-1745.	William Oldys	1696-1761.
Thomas Tickell ... 1686-1740.	Samuel Johnson	1709-1784.
George Berkeley ... 1685-1753.	Sir Wm. Blackstone	1723-1784.
James Thomson ... 1700-1748.	James Beattie	1735-1803.
John Dyer ... 1698-1758.	Charles Churchill	1731-1764.
John Gay ... 1688-1732.	Tobias Smollett	1721-1771.
Matthew Green ... 1696-1737.	Oliver Goldsmith	1729-1774.
Isaac Watts ... 1674-1749.	John Logan	1748-1788.

Sir William Jones ...	1746-1794.	Leigh Hunt ...	1784-1859.
William Cowper ...	1731-1800.	Thomas Doubleday ...	1790-1870.
William Blake ...	1757-1827.	Gerald Griffin ...	1803-1840.
Charlotte Smith ...	1749-1806.	O. W. Holmes ...	1809.
Robert Burns ...	1759-1796.	Bryan W. Procter ...	1790-1874.
William Lisle Bowles.	1762-1850.	W. M. Praed ...	1802-1839.
Samuel Rogers ...	1763-1855.	Arthur H. Clough ...	1819-1861.

NINETEENTH CENTURY.

William Wordsworth ...	1770-1850.	John Ruskin ...	1819.
Samuel T. Coleridge..	1772-1834.	Elizabeth B. Browning	1809-1861.
Robert L. Whoy ...	1774-1813.	Lady Dufferin ..	1807-1867.
Lady Nairne ...	1766-1845.	Denis F. MacCarthy..	1820-1883.
Thomas Campbell ...	1777-1844.	William C. Bryant ...	1784-1878.
William Fayley ...	1745-1820.	Coventry Patmore ...	1823-1882.
Charles Lamb ...	1775-1834.	Henry W. Longfellow	1807-1882.
John Collins ...	1751-1808.	Matthew Arnold ...	1822.
Sir Walter Scott ...	1771-1832.	John Henry Newman.	1801.
Henry Kirke White..	1735-1800.	Richard C. Trench ...	1807-1886.
Mrs. Barbauld ..	1743-1825.	William Allingham ...	1828.
Lord Byron ..	1788-1824.	John J. Whitier ...	1807.
James Hogg ...	1770-1835.	Ad' lde Procter ...	1825-1864.
Blanco White ..	1775-1841.	'George Eliot' ...	1820-1880.
Thomas Moore..	1779-1852.	John Ryan ...	1813-1886.
P. B. Shelley ..	1792-1822.	Lord Lytton ..	1831.
Charles Wolfe ...	1791-1823.	Christina Rossetti ...	1830.
John Keats ...	1795-1821.	Emily Pfeiffer.	
George Crabbe ...	1754-1832.	Algernon Swinburne..	1837.
George Croly ...	1780-1800.	Grace Denis Litchfield.	
Hartley Coleridge ...	1796-1849.	Edward Dowden ..	1843.
		Lewis Morris ...	1838.

AN
ENGLISH ANTHOLOGY.

BOOK II.

POPE TO THE PRESENT TIME.

SECTION I (1700—1725.)

I.

ODE ON SOLITUDE.*

HAPPY the man, whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,

Content to breathe his native air

In his own ground.

Whose herds with milk, whose fields with broad,

Whose flocks supply him with attire;

Whose trees in summer yield him shade,

8 In winter, fire.

Blest who can unconcern'dly find

Hours, days, and years slide soft away,

In health of body, peace of mind,

Quiet by day,

Sound sleep by night; study and ease

Together mixed; sweet recreation,

And innocence, which most does please,

16 With meditation.

* Written when Pope was about twelve years old.

Thus let me live, unseen, unknown ;
 Thus unlamented let me die,
 Steal from the world, and not a stone
 Tell where I lie.

—*Pope.*

II.

APOSTROPHE TO LIBERTY.

- O LIBERTY, thou goddess heavenly bright,
 Profuse of bliss, and pregnant with delight !
 Eternal pleasures in thy presence reign,
 And smiling Plenty leads thy wanton train ;
 Eased of her load, Subjection grows more light ;
 And Poverty looks cheerful in thy sight ;
 Thon mak'st the gloomy face of Nature gay,
 Giv'st beauty to the sun, and pleasure to the day.
- 10 Thee, goddess, thee Britannia's isle adores ;
 How has she 't exhaust'd all her stores,
 How oft in fields of death thy presence sought,
 Nor thinks the mighty prize too dearly bought !
 On foreign mountains may the vine refine
 The grape's soft juice, and mellow it to wine ;
 With citron groves adorn a distant soil,
 And the fat olive swell with floods of oil ;
 We envy not the warmer clime, that lies
 In ten degrees of more indulgent skies ;
 Nor at the coarseness of our heaven repine,
- 20 Though o'er our heads the frozen Pleiads shine ;
 'Tis Liberty that crowns Britannia's isle,
 And makes her barren rocks and her bleak moun-
 tains smile,
 Others with tow'ring piles may please the sight
 And in their proud aspiring domes delight ;
 A nicer touch to the stretched canvas give,
 Or teach their animated rocks to live ;

'Tis Britain's care to watch o'er Europe's fate
 And hold in balance each contending state,
 To threaten bold presumptuous kings with war,
 30 And answer her afflicted neighbours' prayer;
 The Dane and Swede roused up by fierce alarms,
 Bless the wise conduct of her pious arms;
 Soon as her fleets appear their terrors cease,
 And all the northern world lies hushed in peace.

—*Admison's Letter from Italy.*

III.

OPENING LINES OF THE TRUE-BORN ENGLISHMAN.

WHEREVER God erects a house of prayer,
 The devil always builds a chapel there;
 And 'will be found, upon examination,
 The latter has the largest congregation;
 For ever since he first debauched the mind,
 He made a perfect conquest of mankind.
 With uniformity of service, he
 Reigns with a general aristocracy.
 No nonconforming sects disturb his reign,
 10 For of his yoke there's very few complain;
 He knows the genius and the inclination,
 And matches proper sins for ev'ry nation.
 He needs no standing army government;
 He always rules us by our own consent;
 His laws are easy, and his gentle sway
 Makes it exceeding pleasant to obey.
 The list of his vice-gerents and commanders
 Outdoes your Cæsars or your Alexanders;
 They never fail of his infernal aid,
 20 And he's as certain ne'er to be betrayed.
 Thro' all the world they spread his vast command,
 And Death's eternal empire is maintained—*Defoe.*

IV.

THE SIMILE OF THE ANGEL.*

METHINKS I hear the drum's tumultuous sound
 The victor's shouts and dying groans confound,
 The dreadful burst of cannon rend the skies,
 And all the thunder of the battle rise.
 'Twas then great Marlboro's mighty soul was proved,
 That, in the shock of charging hosts unmoved,
 Amidst confusion, horror, and despair,
 Examined all the dreadful scenes of war ;
 In peaceful thought the field of death surveyed,
 10 To fainting squadrons sent the timely aid,
 Inspired repuls'd squadrons to engage,
 And taught the doubtful battle where to rage.

So when an Angel, by divine command,
 With rising tempests shakes a guilty land,
 Such as of late o'er pale Britannia passed,
 Calm and serene he drives the furious blast ;
 And, pleas'd the Almighty's orders to perform,
 Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.

—Addison.

V.

A SONG.

IN vain you tell your parting lover,
 You wish fair winds may waft him over.
 Alas ! what winds can happy prove,
 That bear me far from what I love ?
 Alas ! what dangers on the main
 Can equal those that I sustain,
 7 From slighted vows, and cold disdain ?

* From the Campaign. See Johnson's *Life of Addison* and the *Tatler*.

- Be gentle, and in pity choose
 To wish the wildest tempests loose ;
 That thrown again upon the coast,
 Where first my shipwrecked heart was lost,
 I may once more repeat my pain ;
 Once more in dying notes complain
 14 Of slighted vows, and cold disdain. —*Prior.*

VI.

FROM THE *ESSAY ON CRITICISM*.

- A LITTLE learning is a dangerous thing !
 Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring,
 There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
 And drinking largely sobers us again.
 Fired at first sight with what the Muse imparts,
 In fearless youth we tempt the height of arts,
 While from the bounded level of our mind,
 Short views we take nor see the lengths behind ;
 But more advanced behold with strange surprise
 10 New distant scenes of endless science rise.
 So pleas'd at first the towering Alps we try,*
 Mount o'er the vales, and seem to tread the sky ;
 Th' eternal snows appear already past,
 And the first clouds and mountains seem the last ;
 But those attained, we tremble to survey
 The growing labour of the lengthened way,

* This simile was anticipated by Drummond :—

Ah ! as a pilgrim who the Alps doth pass,
 Or Atlas' temples crowned with winter's glass,
 The airy Caucasus, the Ape vine,
 Pyrene's cliffs where sun doth never shine,
 When he some heaps of hills hath overwent,
 Begins to think on rest, his journey spent,
 Till mounting some tall mountain he do find
 More heights before him than he left behind.

The increasing prospect tires our wandering eyes,
Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise !.....

But most by numbers judge a poet's song,

- 20 And smooth or rough, with them, is right or wrong ;
In the bright Muse, tho' thousand charms conspire,
Her voice is all these tuneful fools admire,
Who haunt Parnassus but to please their ear,
Not mend their minds ; as some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music there.

These equal syllables alone require,

Tho' oft the ear the open vowels tire ;

While expletives their feeble aid do join ;

And ten low words oft creep in one dull line ;

- 30 While they ring round the same unvaried chimes,
With sure returns of still expected rhymes ;
Where'er you find ' the cooling western breeze,'
In the next line, it ' whispers through the trees' ;
If crystal streams ' with pleasing murmurs creep,'
The reader's threatened (not in vain) with ' sleep' ;
Then, at the last and only couplet fraught
With some unmeaning thing they call a thought,
A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That, like a wounded snake, drags its slow length
along.

- 40 Leave such to tune their own dull rhymes, and know
What's roundly smooth, or languishingly slow ;
And praise the easy vigour of a line,
Where Denham's strength and Waller's sweetness
join.

True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learned to dance.

'Tis not enough no harshness gives offence,

The sound must seem an echo to the sense ;

Soft is the strain when Zephyr gently blows,
 And the smooth stream in smoother numbers flows ;
 50 But when loud surges lash the sounding shore,
 The hoarse, rough verse should like the torrent roar ;
 When Ajax strives some rock's vast weight to
 throw,

The line too labours, and the words move slow ;
 Not so, when swift Camilla scours the plain,
 Flies o'er th' unbending corn, and skims along the
 main.

Hear how Timotheus' varied lays surprise,
 And bid alternate passions fall and rise !
 While at each change, the son of Libyan Jove
 Now burns with glory, and then melts with love,
 60 Now his fierce eyes with sparkling fury glow,
 Now sighs steal out, and tears begin to flow ;
 Persians and Greeks like turns of nature found,
 And the world's victor stood subdued by sound !
 The power of music all our hearts allow,
 And what Timotheus was, is Dryden now.

—Pope.

VII.

TO A TREE.

FAIR Tree ! for thy delightful shade
 'Tis just that some return be made ;
 Sure some return is due from me
 To thy cool shadows, and to thee.
 When thou to birds dost shelter give
 Thou music dost from them receive ;
 If travellers beneath thee stay
 Till storms have worn themselves away,
 That time in praising thee they spend,
 10 And thy protecting power commend ;

- The shepherd here, from scorching freed,
 Tunes to thy dancing leaves his reed,
 Whilst his loved nymph in thanks bestows
 Her flowery chaplets on thy boughs.
 Shall I then only silent be,
 And no return be made by me ?
 No ! let this wish upon me wait,
 And still to flourish be thy fate,
 To future ages may'st thou stand
- 20 Untouched by the rash workman's hand,
 Till that large stock of sap is spent,
 Which gives thy summer's ornament ;
 Till the fierce winds, that vainly strive
 To shock thy greatness whilst alive,
 Shall on thy lifeless hour attend,
 Prevent the axe and grace thy end,
 Their scattered strength-together call,
 And to the clouds proclaim thy fall,
 Who then their evening dews may spare,
- 30 When thou no longer art their care,
 But shalt, like ancient heroes, burn
 And some bright hearth be made thy urn.
- Lady Winchilsea.*

VIII.

SOLILOQUY ON THE IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL.

It must be so ! Plac'd, thou reasonest well,
 Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
 This longing after immortality ?
 Or whence this secret dread and inward horror
 Of falling into nought ? Why shrinks the soul
 Back on herself and startles at destruction ?
 —'Tis the Divinity that stirs within us,
 'Tis Heaven itself that points out an hereafter,
 And intimates eternity to man.

- 10 Eternity!—thou pleasing, dreadful thought!
 Through what variety of untried being—
 Through what new scenes and changes must we pass!
 The wide, the unbounded prospect lies before me;
 But shadows, clouds, and darkness rest upon it.
 Here will I hold:—If there's a Power above us
 (And that there is all Nature cries aloud
 Through all her works), he must delight in virtue;
 And that which he delights in must be happy.
 But—when?—or where?—*This* world was made
 for Cæsar.
- 20 I'm weary of conjectures.—This must end them.
 [Laying his hand on his sword.
 Thus am I doubly armed; my death and life,
 My bane and antidote, are both before me.
 This in a moment brings me to an end,
 But this informs me, I shall never die,
 The soul, secured in her existence, smiles
 At the drawn dagger, and defies its point.
 The stars shall fade away, the sun himself
 Grow dim with age, and nature sink in years;
 But *thou* shalt flourish in immortal youth,
 Unhurt amid the war of elements,
 The wreck of matter, and the crash of worlds:

—Addison's *Cato*.

IX.

A NOCTURNAL REVERIE.*

IN such a night, when every louder wind
 Is to its distant cavern safe confined,

* 'Excepting the *Nocturnal Reverie* of Lady Winchelsea, and a passage or two in the *Windsor Forest* of Pope, the poetry of the period intervening between the publication of *Paradise Lost* and the *Seasons* does not contain a single new image of external nature.'
 WORDSWORTH, *Lyrical Ballads*, 1815.

- And only gentle Zephyr fans his wings,
And lonely Philomel, still waking, sings,
Or from some tree, framed for the owl's delight,
She, hollowing clear, directs the wanderer right,—
In such a night, when passing clouds give place,
Or thinly veil the heaven's mysterious face.
When in some river, overhung with green,
- 10 The waving moon and trembling leaves are seen,
When freshened grass now bears itself upright,
And makes cool banks to pleasing rest invite,
Whence spring the woodbine and the bramble-rose,
And where the sleepy cowslip-sheltered grows,
Whilst now a paler hue the foxglove takes,
Yet chequers still with red the dusky brakes,
Where scattered glowworms,—but in twilight fine,—
Show'trivial beauties, watch their hour to shine,
While Salisbury stands the fest of every light,
- 20 In perfect charms and perfect beauty bright;
When odours, which'declined repelling day,
Through temperate air uninterrupted stray;
When darkened groves their softest shadows wear.
And falling waters we distinctly hear;
When through the gloom more venerable shows
Some ancient fabric awful in repose;
While sunburned hill their swarthy looks conceal,
And swelling haycocks thicken up the vale;
When the loosed horse now, as his pasture leads,
- 30 Comes slowly grazing thro' the adjoining meads,
Whose stealing pace and lengthened shade we fear,
Till torn-up forage in his teeth we hear;
When nibbling sheep at large pursue their food,
And unmolested kine rechew the end;

- When ourlews cry beneath the village-walls,
 And to her straggling brood the partridge calls;
 Their short-lived jubilee the creatures keep,
 Which but endures, whilst tyrant Man doth sleep;
 When a sedate content the spirit feels,
 40 And no fierce light disturbs, whilst it reveals;
 But silent musings urge the mind to seek
 Something too high for syllables to speak;
 Till the free soul to a composedness charmed,
 Finding the elements of rage disarmed,
 O'er all below a solemn quiet grown,
 Joys in the inferior world, and thinks it like her own;
 In such a night let me abroad remain,
 Till morning breaks and all's confused again;
 Our cares, our toils, our clamours are renewed,
 50 Our pleasures, seldom reached, again pursued.
- Lady Winchilsea.

FROM THE RAPE OF THE LOCK.

- Not with more glories, in the ethereal plain,
 The sun first rises o'er the purpled main,
 Than issuing forth, the rival of his beams,
 Launched on the bosom of the silver Thames,
 Fair nymphs and well-drest youths around her shone.
 But every eye was fixed on her alone.
 On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
 Which Jews might kiss and infidels adore,
 Her lively looks a sprightly mind disclose,
 10 Quick as her eyes, and as unfix'd as those.
 Favours to none, to all she smiles extends;
 Oft she rejects, but never once offends.
 Bright as the sun, her eyes the gazers strike,
 And, like the sun, they shine on all alike.

Yet graceful ease, and sweetness void of pride,
Might hide her faults, if belles had faults to hide;
If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you'll forget them all.

- This nymph, to the destruction of mankind,
20 Nourished two locks, which graceful hung behind,
In equal curls, and well conspired to deck,
With shining ringlets, the smooth ivory neck,
Love in these labyrinths his slaves detains,
And mighty hearts are held in slender chains.
With hairy springes we the birds betray,
Slight lines of hair surprise the finny prey;
Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair. —Pope.

XI.

HORACE, *ODES*, IV, 9. ADDRESSED TO ARCHBP. KING, 1718.

- VIRTUE concealed within our breast
Is inactivity at best;
But never shall the Muse endure
To let your virtues lie obscure;
Or suffer Envy to conceal
Your labours for the public weal.
Within your breast all wisdom lies,
Either to govern or advise;
Your steady soul preserves her frame,
10 In good and evil times the same.
Pale Avarice and lurking Fraud,
Stand in your sacred presence awed;
Your hand alone from gold abstains,
Which drags the slavish world in chains.
Him for a happy man I own,
Whose fortune is not overgrown;

- And happy he who wisely knows
 To use the gifts that Heaven bestows ;
 Or, if it please the powers divine,
 20 Can suffer want and not repine.
 The man who infamy to shun
 Into the arms of death would run ;
 That man is ready to defend,
 With life, his country or his friend. —Swift.

XII.

EPISTLE TO MR. ADDISON.

OCCASIONED BY HIS *Dialogues on Medals.*

- SEE the wild waste of all-devouring years !
 How Rome her own sad sepulchre appears !
 With nodding arches, broken temples spread !
 The very tombs now vanished like their dead !
 Imperial wonders raised on nations spoiled,
 Where, mixed with slaves, the groaning martyr
 toiled ;
 Huge theatres, that now unpeopled woods,
 Now drained a distant country of her floods ;
 Fanes, which admiring gods with pride survey,
 10 Statues of men, scarce less alive than they !
 Some felt the silent stroke of mouldering age,
 Some hostile fury, some religious rage.
 Barbarian blindness, Christian zeal conspire,
 And Papal piety, and Gothic fire.
 Perhaps, by its own ruins saved from flame,
 Some buried marble half preserves a name ;
 That name the learned with fierce disputes pursue,
 And give to Titus old Vespasian's due.
 Ambition sighed ; she found it vain to trust
 20 The faithless column, and the crumbling bust ;

- Huge moles, whose shadow stretched from shore to shore,
Their ruins perished, and their place no more !
Convinced, she now contract^d her vast design,
And all her triumphs shrink into a coin.
A narrow *orb* each crowded conquest keeps,
Beneath her palm here sad Judea weeps.
Now scantier limits the proud arch confine,
And scarce are seen the prostrate Nile or Rhine ;
A small Euphrates through the piece is rolled.
- 30 And little eagles wave their wings in gold.
The medal, faithful to its charge of fame,
Through climes and ages bears each form and name ;
In one short view, subjected to our eye,
Gods, emperors, heroes, sages, beauties, lie.
With sharpened sight, pale antiquaries pore,
The inscription value, but the rust adore.
This the blue varnish, that the green endears,
The sacred rust of twice ten hundred years !
To gain Pescennius one employs his schemes,
- 40 One grasps a Cecrops in ecstatic dreams.
Poor Vadius, long with learned spleen devoured,
Can taste no pleasure since his shield was scoured ;
And Curio, restless by the fair one's side,
Sighs for an Otho and neglects his bride.
Theirs is the vanity, the learning thine ;
Touched by thy hand, again Rome's glories shine ;
Her gods, and godlike heroes rise to view,
And all her faded garlands bloom anew,
Nor blush, these studies thy regard engage ;
- 50 These pleased the fathers of poetic rage ;
The verse and sculpture bore an equal part,
And art reflected images to art.

- Oh when shall Britain, conscious of her claim,
 Stand emulous of Greek and Roman fame?
 In living medals see her wars enrolled,
 And vanquished realms supply recording gold?
 Here, rising bold, the patriot's honest face;
 There warriors frowning in historic brass;
 Then future ages with delight shall see
 60 How Plato's, Bacon's, Newton's looks agree;
 Or in fair series laurell'd bards be shown,
 A Virgil there, and here an Addison.
 Then shall thy Craggs (and let me call him mine)
 On the east ore, another Pollio, shine;
 With aspect open, shall erect his head,
 And round the orb in lasting notes be read:—
 "Statesman, yet friend to truth! of soul sincere,
 In action faithful, and in honour clear;
 Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,
 70 Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend;
 Ennobled by himself, by all approved,
 And praised, unenvied, by the muse he loved."
—Pope.

XIII.

ON THE DEATH OF ADDISON.

TO THE EARL OF WARWICK.

IF, dumb too long, the drooping Muse hath stay'd,
 And left her debt to Addison unpaid;
 Blame not her silence, Warwick, but bemoan,
 And judge, oh judge my bosom by your own.
 What mourner ever felt poetic fires?
 Slow comes the verse, that real woe inspires;
 Grief unaffected suits but ill with art,
 Or flowing numbers with a bleeding heart.

- Can I forget the dismal night, that gave
10 My soul's best part for ever to the grave !
How silent did his old companions tread,
By midnight lamps, the mansions of the dead,
Thro' breathing statues, then unheeded things,
Thro' rows of warriors, and thro' walks of kings !
What awe did the slow solemn knell inspire ;
The pealing organ, and the panning choir ;
The duties by the lawn-robed prelate payed ;
And the last words, that dust to dust conveyed !
While speechless o'er thy closing grave we bend,
20 Accept these tears, thou dear departed friend,
Oh gone for ever, take this long adieu ;
And sleep in peace, next thy loved Montagu !
To strew fresh laurels let the task be mine,
A frequent pilgrim, at thy sacred shrine,
Mine with true sighs thy absence to bemoan,
And grave with faithful epitaphs thy stone.
If e'er from me thy loved memorial part,
May shame afflict this alienated heart ;
Of thee forgetful if I form a song,
30 My lyre be broken, and untuned my tongue,
My grief be doubled, from thy image free,
And mirth a torment, unchastised by thee.
Oft let me range the gloomy aisles alone
(Sad luxury ! to vulgar minds unknown)
Along the walls where speaking marbles show
What worthies form the hallowed mould below ;
Proud names, who once the reins of empire held ;
In arms who triumphed, or in arts excelled ;
Chiefs, graced with scars, and prodigal of blood ;
40 Stern patriots, who for sacred freedom stood ;

Just men, by whom impartial laws were given ;
 And saints, who taught, and led, the way to heaven.
 Ne'er to these chambers, where the mighty rest,
 Since their foundation, came a nobler guest,
 Nor e'er was to the bowers of bliss conveyed
 A fairer spirit, or more welcome shade.

In what new region, to the just assigned,
 What new employments please th' unbodied mind ?
 A winged Virtue, through th' ethereal sky,
 50 From world to world unwearied does he fly ?

Of curious the long laborious maze
 Of heaven's decrees, where wondering angels gaze ?
 Does he delight to a bold Seraph tell

How Michael battled, and the Dragon fell ?

Or, mixed with milder Cherubim, to glow

In hymns of love, not ill essayed below ?

Or dost thou warn poor mortals left behind,

A task well suited to thy gentle mind ?

Oh, if sometimes thy spotless form descend,

60 To me thy aid, thou guardian Genius, lend !

When rage misguides me, or when fear alarms,

When pain distresses, or when pleasure charms,

In silent whispering purer thoughts impart,

And turn from ill a frail and feeble heart ;

Lead through the paths thy virtue trode before,

Till bliss shall join, nor death can part us more.

That awful form (which, so ye heavens decree,

Must still be loved and still deplored by me)

In nightly visions seldom fails to rise,

70 Or, roused by fancy, meets my awaking eyes.

If business calls, or crowded courts invite,

Th' unblemished statesman seems to strike my sight ;

If in the stage I seek to soothe my care,

I meet his soul, which breathes in Cato there ;

- If pensive to the rural shades I rove,
 His shape o'ertakes me in the lonely grove ;
 'Twas there of Just and Good he reasoned strong,
 Cleared some great truth, or raised some serious song ;
 There patient showed us the wise course to steer,
 80 A candid censor, and a friend severe :
 There taught us how to live ; and (oh ! too high
 The price for knowledge) taught us how to die.*
 —*Tickell.*

XIV.

IMITATION OF HORACE, *SATIRE II.* 6.

- I've often wished that I had clear
 For life six hundred pounds a year,
 A handsome house to lodge a friend,
 A river at my garden's end,
 A terrace-walk, and half a rood
 Of land, set out to plant a wood.
 Well, now I have all this and more,
 I ask not to increase my store ;
 But here a grievance seems to lie,
 10 All this is mine but till I die ;
 I can't but think 'twould sound more clever,
 To me and to my heirs for ever,—
 If I ne'er got or lost a groat
 By any trick or any fault ;
 And if I pray by reason's rules,
 And not like forty other fools,
 As thus, "Vouchsafe, oh gracious Maker,
 To grant me this and t'other acre ;
 Or if it be thy will and pleasure,
 20 Direct my plough to find a treasure !"
 But only what my station fits,
 And to be kept in my right wits ;

* There are 32 lines more.

Preserve, Almighty Providence !
 Just what you gave me, competence,
 And let me in these shades compose
 Something in verse as true as prose. —*Swift.*

XV.

ON THE PROSPECT OF PLANTING ARTS AND LEARNING IN AMERICA.

- The Muse, disgusted at an age and clime
 Barren of every glorious theme,
 In distant lands now waits a better time.
 Producing subjects worthy fame.
 In happy climes, where from the genial sun
 And virgin earth such scenes ensue,
 The force of art by nature seems outdone,
 8 And fancied beauties by the true.
 In happy climes, the seat of innocence,
 Where nature guides, and virtue rules,
 Where men shall not impose for truth and sense
 The pedantry of courts and schools ;
 There shall be sung another Golden age,
 The rise of empire and of arts,
 The good and great inspiring epic rage,
 16 The wisest heads and noblest hearts ;
 Not such as Europe breeds in her decay ;
 Such as she bred when fresh and young,
 When heavenly flame did animate her clay,
 By future poets shall be sung.
 Westward the course of empire takes its way ;
 The first four acts already past ;
 A fifth shall close the drama with the day ;
 24 Time's noblest offspring is the last. —*Berkeley.*

SECTION II (1728—1744).

XVI.

A SNOW SCENE.

- THE keener tempests come; and fuming dun
 From all the livid east, or piercing north,
 Thick clouds ascend—in whose capacious womb
 A vapoury deluge lies, to snow congealed.
 Heavy they roll their fleecy world along,
 And the sky saddens with the gathered storm.
 Through the hushed air the whitening shower
 descends,
 At first thin wavering; till at last the flakes
 10 Fall broad, and wide, and fast, dimming the day
 With a continual flow. The cherished fields
 Put on their winter-robe of purest white.
 'Tis brightness all, save where the new snow melts
 Along the mazy current. Low the woods,
 Bow their hoar head; and, ere the languid sun
 Faint from the west emits his evening ray,
 Earth's universal face, deep-hid and chill,
 Is one wild dazzling waste, that buries wide
 The works of man. Drooping, the labourer or
 20 Stands covered o'er with snow, and then demands
 The fruit of all his toil. The fowls of heaven,
 Tamed by the cruel season, crowd around
 The winnowing store, and claim the little boon
 Which Providence assigns them. One alone,
 The redbreast, sacred to the household gods,
 Wisely regardful of the embroid'ring sky,
 In joyless fields and thorny thickets leaves
 His shivering mates, and pays to trusted man

- His annual visit. Half-afraid, he first
 30 Against the window beats ; then, brisk, alights
 On the warm hearth ; then, hopping o'er the floor,
 Eyes all the smiling family askance,
 And pecks, and starts, and wonders where he is—
 Till, more familiar grown, the table-crums
 Attract his slender feet. The foodless wilds
 Pour forth their brown inhabitants. The hare,
 Though timorous of heart, and hard beset
 By death in various forms, dark snares, and dogs,
 And more unpitied men, the garden seeks,
 40 Urged on by fearless want. The bleating kind
 Eye the black heaven, and next the glistening earth,
 With looks of dumb despair ; then, sad dispersed,
 Dig for the withered herb through heaps of snow.

—*Thomson's Winter.*

XVII.

GRONGAR HILL.

- SILENT nymph, with curious eye,
 Who, the purple evening, lie
 On the mountain's lonely van,
 Beyond the noise of busy man :
 Pailting fair the form of things,
 While the yellow linnet sings ;
 Or the tuneful nightingale
 Charms the forest with her tale ;
 Come, with all thy various hues,
 10 Come, and aid thy sister muse :
 Now, while Phoebus, riding high,
 Gives lustre to the land and sky !
 Grongar Hill invites my song,
 Draw the landscape bright and strong ;

- Grongar, in whose mossy cells,
 Sweetly musing, Quiet dwells;
 Grongar, in whose silent shade,
 For the modest Muses made;
 So oft I have, the evening still,
 20 At the fountain of a rill,
 Sat upon a flowery bed,
 With my hand beneath my head;
 While strayed my eyes o'er Towy's flood,
 Over mead, and over wood,
 From house to house, from hill to hill,
 Till contemplation had her fill.
 About his checkered sides I wind,
 And leave his brooks and meads behind,
 And groves, and grottos where I lay,
 30 And vistas shooting beams of day;
 Wide and wider spreads the vale,
 As circles on a smooth canal;
 The mountains round, unhappy fate,
 Sooner or later, of all height,
 Withdraw their summits from the skies,
 And lessen as the others rise;
 Still the prospect wider spreads,
 Adds a thousand woods and meads;
 Still it widens, widens still,
 40 And sinks the newly risen hill.
 Now I gain the mountain's brow,
 What a landscape lies below!
 No clouds, no vapours intervene,
 But the gay, the open scene,
 Does the face of nature show;
 In all the hnes of heaven's bow;
 And, swelling to embrace the light,
 Spreads around beneath the sight,

- Old castles on the cliffs arise,
50 Prondly towering in the skies !
Rushing from the woods, the spires
Seem from hence ascending fires !
Half his beams Apollo sheds
On the yellow mountain heads !
Girds the fleeces of the flocks,
And glitters on the broken rocks !
Below me trees unnumbered rise,
Beautiful in various dyes ;
The gloomy pine, the poplar blue,
60 The yellow beech, the sable yew,
The slender fir, that taper grows,
The sturdy oak, with broad-spread boughs.
And beyond the purple grove,
Haunt of Phyllis, queen of love !
Gaudy as the opening dawn,
Lies a long and level lawn,
On which a dark hill, steep and high,
Holds and charms the wandering eye !
Deep are his feet in Towy's flood,
70 His sides are clothed with waving wood,
And ancient towers crown his brow,
That cast an awful look below ;
Whose ragged walls the ivy creeps,
And with her arms from falling keeps ;
So both a safety from the wind
On mutual dependence find.
'Tis now the raven's bleak abode ;
'Tis now the apartment of the toad ;
And there the fox securely feeds ;
80 And there the poisonous adder breeds,
Concealed in ruins, moss, and weeds ;
While, ever and anon, there falls
Huge heaps of hoary mouldered walls.

- Yet time has seen, that lifts the low,
 And level lays the lofty brow,
 Has seen this broken pile complete,
 Big with the vanity of state ;
 But transient is the smile of fate !
 A little rule, a little sway,
 90 A sunbeam in a winter's day,
 Is all the proud and mighty have
 Between the cradle¹ and the grave.
 And see the rivers, how they run
 Through woods and meads, in shade and sun,
 Sometimes swift, sometimes slow,
 "Wave succeeding wave, they go"
 A various journey to the deep,
 Like human life, to endless sleep !
 Thus is nature's vesture wrought,
 100 To instruct our wandering thought ;
 Thus she dresses green and gay,
 To disperse our cares away.
 Ever, charming, ever new,
 When will the landscape tire the view !
 The fountain's fall, the river's flow,
 The woody valleys, warm and low ;
 The windy summit, wild and high,
 Roughly rushing o. the sky !
 The pleasant seat, the ruined tower,
 110 The naked rock, the shady bower ;
 The town and village, dome and farm,
 Each give each a double charm,
 As pearls upon an Æthiop's arm.
 See, on the mountain's southern side,
 Where the prospect opens wide,
 Where the evening gilds the tide,

- How close and small the hedges lie !
 . What streaks of meadows cross the eye !
 . A step, methinks, may pass the stream,
 120 So little distant dangers seem ;
 . So we mistake the future's face,
 Eyed through hope's deluding glass ;
 As yon summits soft and fair,
 Clad in colours of the air,
 Which to those who journey near,
 Barren, brown, and rough appear ;
 Still we tread the same coarse way,
 The present's still a cloudy day.
 • O may I with myself agree,
 130 And never covet what I see !
 Content me with an humble shade,
 My passions tamed, my wishes laid ;
 For while our wishes wildly roll,
 We banish quiet from the soul ;
 'Tis thus the busy beat the air,
 And misers gather wealth and care.
 • Now, even now, my joys run high,
 As on the mountain turf I lie ;
 While the wanton zephyr sings,
 140 And in the vale perfumes his wings ;
 • While the waters murmur deep,
 While the shepherd charms his sheep,
 While the birds unbounded fly,
 And with music fill the sky ;
 Now, even now, my joys run high.
 Be full, ye courts ; be great who will ;
 Search for Peace with all your skill,
 Open wide the lofty door,
 Seek her on the marble floor ;

With lines 120-128 cf. Campbell's *Pleasures of Hope*, 1-14.

- 150 In vain you search, she is not there ;
 In vain you search the domes of care !
 Grass and flowers Quiet treads,
 On the meads and mountain heads,
 Along with Pleasure close allied,
 Ever by each other's side ;
 And often, by the murmuring rill,
 Hears the thrush, while all is still,
 Within the groves of Grongar Hill. —Dyer.

XVIII.

THE HARE AND MAN'S FRIENDS.

- FRIENDSHIP, like love, is but a name,
 Unless to one you stint the flame.
 The child whom many fathers share,
 Hath seldom known a father's care.
 'Tis thus in friendship ; who depend
 On many, rarely find a friend.
- A Hare, who, in a civil way,
 Complied with everything, like GAY,
 Was known by all the bestial train
- 10 Who haunt the wood, or graze the plain.
 Her care was never to offend,
 And every creature was her friend.
- As forth she went at early dawn,
 To taste the dew-besprinkled lawn,
 Behind she hears the hunter's cries,
 And from the deep-mouthed thunder flies ;
 She starts, she stops, she pants for breath ;
 She hears the near advance of death ;
 She doubles, to mislead the hound,
- 20 And measures back her mazy round ;
 Till, fainting in the public way,
 Half dead with fear she gasping lay ;

What transport in her bosom grew,
 When first the Horse appeared in view !
 'Let me,' says she, 'your back ascend,
 And owe my safety to a friend.
 You know my feet betray my flight ;
 To friendship every burden's light.'
 The Horse replied : ' Poor honest Puss,
 30 It grieves my heart to see thee thus ;
 Be comforted ; relief is near,
 For all your friends are in the rear.'

She next the stately Bull implored,
 And thus replied the mighty lord : .
 : Since every beast alive can tell
 That I sincerely wish you well,
 I may, without offence, pretend
 To take the freedom of a friend.
 Love calls me hence ; a favourite cow
 40 Expects me near yon barley-mow ;
 And when a lady's in the case,
 You know, all other things give place.
 To leave you thus might seem unkind ;
 But see, the Goat is just behind.'

The Goat remarked her pulse was high,
 Her languid head, her heavy eye ;
 ' My back,' says he, ' may do you harm ;
 The Sheep's at hand, and wool is warm.'

The Sheep was feeble, and complained
 50 His sides a load of wool sustained ;
 Said he was slow, confessed his fears,
 For hounds eat sheep as well as hares.

She now the trotting Calf addressed,
 To save from death a friend distressed.
 ' Shall I,' says he, ' of tender age,
 In this important care engage ?'

- Older and abler passed you by ;
 How strong are those, how weak am I !
 Should I presume to bear you hence,
 60 Those friends of mine may take offence.
 Excuse me, then. You know my heart ;
 But dearest friends, alas ! must part.
 How shall we all lament !—Adieu,
 For see, the hounds are just in view !

—Gay.

XIX.

FROM THE *ESSAY ON MAN*.*

- HEAVEN from all creatures hides the book of fate,
 All but the page prescribed, their present state ;
 From brutes what men, from men what spirits know ;
 Or who could suffer being here below ?
 The lamb thy riot dooms to bleed to-day,
 Had he thy reason, would he skip and play ?
 Pleased to the last, he crops the flowery food,
 And licks the hand just raised, to shed his blood.
 Oh blindness to the future ! kindly given,
 10 That each may fill the circle marked by Heaven,
 Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
 A hero perish, or a sparrow fall ;
 Atoms or systems into ruin hurled,
 And now a bubble burst, and now a world.
 Hope humbly then ; with trembling pinions soar ;
 Wait the great teacher death, and God adore.
 What future bliss, he gives not thee to know,
 But gives that hope to be thy blessing now.
 Hope springs eternal in the human breast ;
 20 Man never is, but always to be blest.
 The soul, uneasy, and confined from home,
 Rests and expatiates in a life to come.

- Lo the poor Indian ! whose untutored mind
 Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind ;
 His soul, proud science never taught to stray
 Far as the solar walk, or milky way ;
 Yet simple nature to his hope has given,
 Behind the cloud-topt hill, an humbler heaven ;
 Some safer world in depth of woods embraced,
 30 Some happier island in the watery waste,
 Where slaves once more their native land behold,
 No fiends torment, no Christians thirst for gold.
 To be, contents his natural desire,
 He asks no angel's wing, no seraph's fire ;
 But thinks admitted to that equal sky,
 His faithful dog shall bear him company.
 Go, wiser thou ! and, in thy scale of sense,
 Weigh thy opinion against Providence ;
 Call imperfection what thou fanciest such,
 40 Say, Here he gives too little, there too much ;
 Destroy all creatures for thy sport or gust,
 Yet cry, if man's unhappy, God's unjust ;
 If man alone engross not Heaven's high care,
 Alone made perfect here, immortal there ;
 Snatch from his hand the balance and the rod,
 Rejudge his justice, be the God of God.
 In pride, in reasoning, pride, our error lies ;
 All quit their sphere, and rush into the skies.
 Pride still is aiming at the blest abodes,
 50 Men would be angels, angels would be Gods.
 Aspiring to be Gods, if angels fell,
 Aspiring to be angels, men rebel,
 And who but wishes to invert the laws
 Of order, sins against th' Eternal Cause.

Honour and shame from no condition rise ;
 Act well your part, there all the honour lies.
 Fortune in men has some small difference made,
 One flaunts in rags, one flutters in brocade ;
 The cobbler aproned, and the parson gowned,
 60 The friar hooded, and the monarch crowned.
 ' What differ more (you cry) than crown and cowl ?'
 I'll tell you, friend ! a wise man and a fool.
 You'll find, if once the monarch acts the monk,
 Or, cobbler-like, the parson will be drunk,
 Worth makes the man, and want of it the fellow,
 The rest is all but leather or prunella.

Stuck o'er with titles, and hung round with strings,
 That thou may'st be by kings, or whores of kings ;
 Boast the pure blood of an illustrious race,
 70 In quiet flow from Lucrece to Lucrece ;
 But by your father's worth if yours you rate,
 Count me those only who were good and great.
 Go ! if your ancient, but ignoble blood
 Has crept through scoundrels ever since the flood,
 Go ! and pretend your family is young,
 Nor own your fathers have been fools so long.
 What can ennoble sots, or slaves, or cowards ?
 Alas ! not all the blood of all the Howards.

Look next on greatness ; say where greatness lies,
 80 Where, but among the herbes and the wise ?
 Heroes are much the same, the point's agreed,
 From Macedonia's madman to the Swede ;
 The whole strange purpose of their lives to find,
 Or make, an enemy of all mankind !
 Not one looks backward, onward still he goes,
 Yet ne'er looks forward further than his nose.
 No less alike the politic and wise ;
 All sly slow things, with circumspective eyes ;

- Men in their loose unguarded hours they take,
•90 Not that themselves are wise, but others weak.
But grant that those can conquer, these can cheat;
'Tis phrase absurd to call a villain great;
Who wickedly is wise, or madly brave,
Is but the more a fool, the more a knave.
Who noble ends by noble means obtains,
Or failing, smiles in exile or in chains,
• Like good Aurelius let him reign, or bleed
Like Socrates, that man is great indeed.
• What's fame, a fancied life in other's breath,
100 A thing beyond us, ev'n before our death. • •
Just what you hear, you have, and what's unknown
The same (my lord) if Tully's, or your own.
All that we feel of it begins and ends
In the small circle of our foes or friends;
To all beside as much an empty shade,
An Eugene living, as a Cæsar dead;—
Alike or when, or where, they shone, or shine,
Or on the Rubicon, or on the Rhine.
A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;
110 An honest man's the noblest work of God.
Fame but from death a villain's name can save.
As justice tears his body from the grave;
When what t' oblivion better were resigned,
Is hung on high, to poison half mankind.
All fame is foreign, but of true desert;
Plays round the head, but comes not to the heart;
One self-approving hour whole years outweighs
Of stupid starers, and of loud razzas;
And more true joy Marcellus exiled feels,
120 Than Cæsar with a senate at his heels.....
Know then this truth (enough for man to know)
'Virtue alone is happiness below.'

- The only point where human bliss stands still,
 And tastes the good without the fall to ill;
 Where only merit constant pay receives,
 Is blest in what it takes, and what it gives;
 The joy unequalled if its end it gain,
 And if it lose, attended with no pain;
 Without satiety, though e'er so blessed,
 130 And but more relished as the more distressed;
 The broadest mirth unfeeling Folly wears,
 Less pleasing far than Virtue's very tears;
 Good, from each object, from each place acquired,
 For ever exercised, yet never tired;
 Never elated, while one man's oppressed;
 Never dejected, while another's blessed,*
 And where no wants, no wishes can remain,
 Since but to wish more virtue, is to gain. —Pope.
 —Epistle IV.

XX.

FROM VERSES ON THE DEATH OF Dr. SWIFT†

- PERHAPS I may allow the Dean
 Had too much satire in his vein;
 And seemed determined not to starve it,
 Because no age could more deserve it.
 Yet malice never was his aim;
 He lashed the vice, but spared the name;
 No individual could resent,
 Where thousands equally were meant;
 His satire points at no defect,
 10 But what all mortals may correct;

* The most complete, concise, and lofty expression of moral temper existing in English words.—RUSKIN.

† Written by Swift in 1731; published surreptitiously and imperfectly (202 lines) in 1733, published in 1739 (375 lines); and published by Swift in Dublin 1739 (545 lines).

- For he abhorred that senseless tribe
 Who call it humour when they gibe ;
 He spared a hump, or crooked nose,
 Whose owners set not up for beaux.
 True genuine dulness moved his pity,
 Unless it offered to be witty.
 Those who their ignorance confess,
 He ne'er offended with a jest ;
 But laughed to hear an idiot quote
 20 A verse from Horace learned by rote.
 He gave the little wealth he had
 To build a house for fools and mad ;
 And showed by one satiric touch,
 No nation wanted it so much. —Swift.

XXI.

POPE ON ADDISON.

- PEACE to all such ! but were there one whose fires
 True genius kindles, and fair fame inspires ;
 Blest with each talent and each art to please,
 And born to write, converse, and live with ease ;
 Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
 Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne,
 View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,
 And hate for arts that caused himself to rise ;
 Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
 10 And, without sneering, teach the rest to sneer ;
 Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
 Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike ;
 Alike reserved to blame, or to commend,
 A timorous foe, and a suspicious friend ;
 Dreading e'en fools, by flatterers besieged,
 And so obliging, that he ne'er obliged ;
 Like Cato, give his little senate laws,

- And sit attentive to his own applause ;
 While wits and Templars every sentence raise,
 20 And wonder with a foolish face of praise,
 Who but must laugh, if such a man there be ?
 Who would not weep, if Atticus were he ?
 —*Prologue to the Satires.*

XII.

FROM *THE SPLEEN*.

- To cure the mind's wrong bias, Spleen,
 Some recommend the bowling-green ;
 Some, hilly walks ; all, exercise ;
 Fling but a stone, the giant dies,
 Laugh and be well. Monkeys have been
 Extreme good doctors for the Spleen ;
 And kitten, if the humour hit,
 Has harlequined away the fit.
 Forced by soft violence of prayer,
 10 The blithesome goddess soothes my care,
 I feel the deity inspire,
 And thus she models my desire :—
 Two hundred pounds half-yearly paid,
 Annuity securely made,
 A farm some twenty miles from town,
 Small, tight, salubrious, and my own ;
 Two maids, that never saw the town,
 A serving-man not quite a clown,
 A boy to help to tread the mow,
 20 And drive, while t'other holds the plough ;
 A chief, of temper formed to please,
 Fit to converse, and keep the keys ;
 And better to preserve the peace,
 Commissioned by the name of piece ;
 With understandings of a size

- To think their master very wise.
 . May heaven (it's all I wish for) send
 . One genial room to treat a friend,
 . Where decent cup-board, little plate,
 .30 Display benevolence, not state.
 And may my humble dwelling stand
 Upon some chosen spot of land,
 A pond before, full to the brim,
 .Where cows may cool, and geese may swim;
 Behind, a green like velvet neat,
 Soft to the eye, and to the feet;
 .Where odorous plants in evening fair
 Breathe all around ambrosial air;
 From Eurns, foe to kitchen ground,
 40 Fenced by a slope with bushes crowned,
 Fit dwelling for the feathered throng,
 Who pay their quit-rents with a song;
 With opening views of hill and dale,
 Which sense and fancy too regale,
 . Where the half-cirque, which vision bounds,
 Like amphitheatre surrounds;
 And woods impervious to the breeze,
 Thick phalanx of embodied trees,
 From hills through plains in dusk array
 50 Extended far, repel the day.
 Thus sheltered, free from care and strife,
 May I enjoy a calm through life;
 See faction, safe in low degree,
 As men at land see storms at sea,
 And laugh at miserable elves,
 Not kind, so much as to themselves,
 Cursed with such souls of base alloy,

- As can possess, "but not enjoy ;
Debarred the pleasure to impart
60 By avarice, sphincter of the heart ;
Who wealth, hard earned by guilty cares,
Bequeath untouched to thankless heirs.
May I, with look ungloomed by guile,
And wearing Virtue's livery-smile,
Prone the distressed to relieve,
And little trespasses forgive,
With income not in Fortune's power,
And skill to make a busy hour,
With trips to town life to amuse,
70 To purchase books, and hear the news,
To see old friends, brush off the clown,
And quicken taste at coming down,
Unhurt by sickness' blasting rage,
And slowly mellowing in age,
Whom Fate extends its gathering gripe,
Fall off like fruit grown fully ripe,
Quit a worn being without pain,
Perhaps to blossom soon again.
Thus, thus I steer my bark, and sail
80 On even keel with gentle gale ;
At helm I make my reason sit,
My crew of passions all submit.
If dark and blustering prove some nights,
Philosophy puts forth her lights ;
Experience holds the cautious glass,
To shun the breakers, as I pass,
And frequent throws the wary lead,
To see what dangers may be hid ;
And once in seven years I'm seen

- 90 At Bath or Tunbridge, to caeen.
 Though pleased to see the dolphins play,
 I mind my compass and my way.
 With store sufficient for relief,
 And wisely still prepared to reef,
 Nor wanting the dispersive bowl
 Of cloudy weather in the soul,
 I make (may heaven propitious send
 Such wind and weather to the end)
 Neither becalmed, nor over-blown,
 100 Life's voyage to the world unknown. —Green.

XXIII.

TRUE RICHES.

- I'M not concerned to know
 What to-morrow Fate will do;
 'Tis enough that I can say,
 I've possessed myself to-day;
 Then if haply midnight death
 Seize my flesh, and stop my breath,
 Yet to-morrow I shall be
 Heir to the best part of me.
 Glittering stones, and golden things,
 10 Wealth and honours that have wings,
 Ever fluttering to be gone,
 I could never call my own;
 Riches that the world bestows,
 She can take, and she can lose;
 But the treasures that are mine,
 Lie afar beyond her line.
 When I view my spacious soul,
 And survey myself a whole,
 And enjoy myself alone,
 20 I'm a kingdom of my own. —Watts.

XXIV.

ADMIRAL HOSIER'S GHOST.

Written on the taking of Carthage from the Spaniards, 1739.

- As near Portobello lying
 On the gently swelling flood,
 At midnight, with streamers flying,
 Our triumphant navy rode ;
 There, while Vernon sat all-glorious
 From the Spaniards' late defeat,
 And his crews, with shouts victorious,
 8 Drank success to England's fleet ;
 On a sudden, shrilly sounding,
 Hideous yells and shrieks were heard ;
 Then, each heart with fear confounding,
 A sad troop of ghosts appeared ;
 All in dreary haïnmocks shrouded,
 Which for winding-sheets they wore,
 And, with looks by sorrow clouded,
 16 Frowning on that hostile shore.
 On them gleamed the moon's wan lustro,
 When the shade of Hosier* brave
 His pale bands was seen to muster,
 Rising from their watery grave ;
 O'er the glimmering wave he hied him,
 Where the Burford reared her sail,
 With three thousand ghosts beside him,
 24 And in groans did Vernon hail :—
 " Heed, oh heed our fatal story !
 I am Hosier's injured ghost ;

* In 1726 Admiral Hosier was sent with a strong fleet to the West Indies to block up the Spanish vessels there; owing to his restricted orders he had to lie inactive, and, instead of fighting the enemy, most of his men died of disease and he himself of a broken heart.

You, who now have purchased glory
At this place where I was lost ;
Though in Portobello's ruin
You now triumph free from fears,
When you think on my undoing,
32 You will mix your joys with tears.
See these mournful spectres sweeping
Ghastly o'er this hated wave,
Whose wan cheeks are stained with weeping ;
These were English captains brave.
Mark those numbers, pale and horrid,
Who were once my sailors bold ;
Lo ! each hangs his drooping forehead,
40 While his dismal tale is told.
I, by twenty sail attended,
Did this Spanish town affright ;
Nothing then its wealth defended,
But my orders—not to fight !
Oh ! that in this rolling ocean
I had cast them with disdain,
And obeyed my heart's warm motion,
48 To have quelled the pride of Spain !
For resistance I could fear none ;
But with twenty ships had done
What thou, brave and happy Vernon,
Hast achieved with six alone.
Then the Bastimentos never
Had our foal dishonour seen,
Nor the seas the sad receiver
56 Of this gallant train had been.
Thus, like thee, prond Spain dismaying,
And her galleons leading home,

Though condemned for disobeying,
 I had met a traitor's doom ;
 To have fallen, my country crying,
 ' He has played an English part,'
 Had been better far than dying
 64 Of a grieved and broken heart.

Unrepining at thy glory,
 Thy successful arms we hail ;
 But remember our sad story,
 And let Hosier's wrongs prevail.
 Sent in this foul clime to languish,
 Think what thousands fell in vain,
 Wasted with disease and anguish,
 72 Not in glorious battle slain.

Hence with all ray train attending,
 From their oozy tombs below,
 Through the hoary foam ascending,
 Here I feed my constant woe.
 Here the Bastimentos viewing,
 We recall our shameful doom,
 And, our plaintive cries renewing,
 80 Wander through the midnight gloom.

O'er these waves nor ever mourning
 Shall we roam, deprived of rest,
 If, to Britain's shores returning,
 ' Yon neglect my just request ;
 After this proud foe subduing,
 When your patient friends you see,
 Think on vengeance for my ruin,
 88 And for England—shamed in me."

—Glover.

XXV.

RULE BRITANNIA.

WHEN Britain first, at Heaven's command,
 Arose from out the azure main,
 This was the charter of her land,
 And guardian angels sung the strain :—
 Rule Britannia ! Britannia rules the waves !
 Britons never shall be slaves !

The nations not so blest as thee
 Must in their turn to tyrants fall ;
 Whilst thou shalt flourish, great and free,
 10 The dread and envy of them all.

Still more majestic shalt thou rise,
 More dreadful from each foreign stroke ;
 As the loud blast that tears the skies
 Serves but to roof thy native oak.

Thee haughty tyrants ne'er shall tame ;
 All their attempts to bend thee down
 Will but arouse thy generous flame,
 And work their woe and thy renown.

To thee belongs the rural reign ;
 20 Thy cities shall with commerce shine ;
 All thine shall be the subject main,
 And every shore it circles thine !

The Muses, still with Freedom found,
 Shall to thy happy coast repair ;
 Blest Isle, with matchless beauty crowned,
 And manly hearts to guard thee fair :—
 Rule Britannia ! Britannia rules the waves !
 Britons never shall be slaves !

—Thomson's *Alfred*.

XXVI.

ENTHUSIASM.

- WHAT is enthusiasm ? What can it be
 But thought enkindled to a high degree ;
 That may, whatever be its ruling turn,
 Right or not right, with equal ardour burn ?
 That which concerns us, therefore, is to see
 What species of enthusiasts we be ;
 On what materials the fiery source
 Of thinking life shall execute its force ;
 Whether a man shall stir up love or hate,
 10 From the mixed mediant of this present state ;
 Shall choose with upright heart and mind to rise,
 And reconnoitre heaven's primeval skies ;
 Or down to lust and rapine to descend,
 Brute for a time and demon at its end.
 When true religion kindles up the fire
 Who can condemn the vigorous desire,
 That burns to reach the end for which 'twas given,
 To shine and sparkle in its native heaven ?—*Byrom.*

XXVII.

GRASP YOUR NETTLE.

- TENDER-HANDED stroke a nettle,
 And it stings you for your pains ;
 Grasp it like a man of mettle,
 And it soft as silk remains.
 'Tis the same with common natures,
 Use them kindly they rebel ;
 But be rough as nutmeg-graters,
 And the rogues obey you well.
Verses written on a Window in Scotland.—Hill.

XXVIII. •

FREEDOM AT AN INN.*

- To thee, fair Freedom, I retire
 From flattery, cards, and dice, and din;
 Nor art thou found in mansions higher
 Than the low cot or humble inn.
 'Tis here with boundless power I reign,
 And every health which I begin
 Converts dull port to dry champagne;
 8 Such freedom crowns it at an inn.
- I fly from pomp, I fly from plate,
 I fly from falsehood's specious grin:
 Freedom I love, and form I hate,
 And choose my lodgings at an inn.
 Here, waiter! take my sordid ore,
 Which lackeys else might hope to win;
 It buys what courts have not in store,
 16 It buys me freedom at an inn.
- Whoe'er has travelled life's dull round,
 Where'er his stages may have been,
 May sigh to think he still has found
 The warmest welcome at an inn!

XXIX.

FROM *THE SCHOOL-MISTRESS*†

In Imitation of Spenser.

Alas! full sorely is my heart forlorn,
 To think how modest worth neglected lies;
 While partial fame doth with her blasts adorn
 Such deeds alone, as pride and pomp disguise;
 Deeds of ill sort, and mischievous enterprise;
 Lend me thy clarion, goddess! let me try

* Written at an inn at Henley, 1741. † Out of 35 stanzas.

- To sound the praise of merit, ere it dies
 Such as I oft have chanced to spy,
 9 Lost in the dreary shades of dull obscurity.

- In every village marked with little spire,
 Embowered in trees and hardly known to fame,
 There dwells in lowly shed, and mean attire,
 A matron old, whom we school-mistress name;
 Who boasts unruly brats with birch to tame;
 They grieved sore, in piteous durance pent,
 Awed by the power of this relentless dame;
 And oft-times, on vagaries idly bent,
 18. For unkempt hair, or task unconned, are sorely shent.

- And all in sight doth rise a birchen tree,
 Which Learning near her little dome did stowe;
 Whilom a twig of small regard to see,
 Though now so wide its waving branches flow,
 And work the simple vassals mickle woo;
 For not a wind might curl the leaves that blew.
 But their limbs shuddered, and their pulse beat low,
 And as they looked they found their horror grew,
 27 And shaped it into rods, and tingled at the view.

- So have I seen (who has not may conceive)
 A lifeless phantom near a garden placed;
 So doth it wanton birds of peace bereave,
 Of sport, of song, of pleasure, or repast;
 They start, they stare, they wheel, they look aghast,
 Sad servitude! such comfortless annoy
 May no bold Briton's riper age b'er taste!
 No superstition e'er his dance of joy,
 36 No visign empty, vain, his native bliss destroy.

Near to this dome is found a patch so green,
 On which the tribe their gambols do display;

And at the door imprisoning-board is seen,
 Lest weakly wights of smaller size should stray;
 Eager, perdie, to bask in sunny day.
 The noises intermixed, which thence resound,
 Do Learning's little tenement betray;
 Where sits the dame, disguised in look profound,
 45 And eyes her fairy throng, and turns her wheel around.

Her cap far whiter than the driven snow,
 Emblem right meet of decency does yield;
 Her apron dyed in grain, as blue, I trowe,
 As is the harebell that adorns the field,
 And in her hand, for sceptre, she does wield
 Two birchen sprays; with anxious fear entwined,
 With dark distrust, and sad repentance filled;
 And stedfast hate, and sharp affliction joined,
 54 And fury uncontrolled, and chastisement unkind.

In elbow-chair (like that of Scottish stem.
 By the sharp tooth of cankering eld defaced,
 In which, when he receives his diadem,
 Our sovereign prince and liefest liege is placed,)
 The matron sate; and some with rank she graced,
 (The source of children's and of courtier's pride!)
 Redressed affronts, for vile affronts there passed;
 And, warned them not the fretful to deride,
 63 But love each other dear, whatever them betide.

Right well she knew each temper to deserv;
 To thwart the proud, and the submiss to raise;
 Some with vile copper-prize exalt on high,
 And some entice with pitance small of praise;
 And other some with baleful sprig she 'frays,
 Ev'n absent, she the reins of power doth hold,
 While with quaint arts the giddy crowd she sways;

Forewarned, if little bird their pranks behold,
72 'Twill whisper in her ear, and all the scene unfold.

Lo now with state she utters her command!
Eftsoons the urchins to their tasks repair;
Their books of stature small they take in hand,
Which with pellucid horn securéd are,
To save from finger wet the letters fair;
The work so gay, that on their back is seen,
St. George's high achievements doos declare;
On which think wight that has y-gazing been,
81 'Kens the forthcoming rod,—unpleasing sight, I ween!

Ah luckless he, and born beneath the beam
Of evil star! it irks me whilst I write!
As erst the bard by Mulla's silver stream,
Oft, as he told of deadly dolorous plight,
Sighed as he sung, and did in tears indite.
For brandishing the rod, she doth begin
To loose the breeks, the stripling's late delight!
And down they drop; appears his dainty skin,
90 Fair as the furry coat of whitest ermin.

O ruthless scene! when from a nook obscure,
His little sister doth his peril see;
All playful as she sate, she grows demure;
She finds full soon her wonted spirits free;
She meditates a prayer to set him free;
Nor gentle pardon could this dame deny,
(If gentle pardon could with dames agree)
To her sad grief that swells in either eye,
99 And wrings her ~~self~~ that all for pity she could die.

No longer can she now her shrieks command;
And hardly she forbears, through awful fear,
To rushen forth, and, with presumptuous hand,

- To stay harsh justice in its mid career.
 • On thee she calls, on thee her parent dear!
 • (Oh! too remote to ward the shameful blow!)
 She sees no kind domestic visage near,
 • And soon a flood of tears begins to flow;
 ; 108 And gives a loose at last to unavailing woe.

But ah! what pen his piteous plight may trace?
 Or what device his loud laments explain?
 The form uncouth of his disguised face?
 The pallid hue that dyes his looks amain?
 The plentiful shower that does his cheek distain?
 When he, in abject wise, implores the dame, • •
 No hopeth aught of sweet reprieve to gain;
 Or when from high she levels well her aim,
 117 And, through the thatch, his cries each falling
 stroke proclaim.

Yet, nursed with skill, what dazzling fruits appear!
 Ev'n now sagacious foresight points to show
 • A little bench of heedless bishops here,*
 And there a chancellor in embryo,
 Or bard sublime, if bard may e'er be so,
 As Milton, Shakspeare, names that a'e'er shall die!
 Though now he crawl along the ground so low,
 Nor wetting how the Muse should soar on high,
 126 Wisheth, poor starveling elf! his paper kite may fly.

But now Dan Phœbus gains the middle sky,
 And liberty unbars her prison-door;
 And like a rushing torrent out they fly,
 And now the grassy circuit, an covered o'er
 With boisterous revel-rout and wild uproar;
 A thousand ways in wanton rings they run.

* Compare Stanza 15 of Gray's *Elegy*.

Heaven shield*their short-lived pastimes, I implore !
 For well may freedom erst so dearly won
 135 Appear to British elf more gladsome than the sun.

Enjoy, poor imps ! enjoy your sportive trade,
 And chase gay flies, and cull the fairest flowers ;
 For when my bones in grass-green-sods are laid,
 For never may ye taste more careless hours
 In knightly castles or in ladies' bowers.
 O vain to seek delight in earthly thing !
 But most in courts, where proud ambition towers ;
 Deluded wight ! who weens fair peace can spring
 144 Beneath the pompous dome of keşar or of king.

—*Shenstone.*

XXX.

SONNET ON THE DEATH OF RICHARD WEST.*

In vain to me the smiling mornings shine,
 And reddening Phœbus lifts his golden fire ;
 The birds in vain their amorous descant join ;
 Or cheerful fields resume their green attire ;
 These ears, alas ! for other notes repine ;
 A different object do these eyes require ;
 7 My lonely anguish melts no heart but mine ;
 And in my breast the imperfect joys expire.
 Yet morning smiles the busy race to cheer,
 And new-born pleasure brings to happier men ;
 The fields to all their wonted tribute bear ;
 To warm their little loves the birds complain ;
 I fruitless mourn to him that cannot hear,
 14 And weep therefore, because I weep in vain.

—*Gray.*

* Written August 1741, published in *Mason's Memoirs and Letters of Gray* 1775.

XXXI.

NIGHT THOUGHTS.*

Tired Nature's sweet restorer, balmy Sleep!
 He, like the world, his ready visit pays
 Where Fortune smiles; the wretched he forsakes;
 Swift on his downy pinion flies from woo,
 And lights on lids unsullied with a tear.

- From short (as usual) and disturbed repose
 I wake; how happy they who wake no more!
 Yet, that were vain, if dreams infest the grave.
 I wake, emerging from a sea of dreams
 10 Tumultuous; where my wrecked desponding thought
 From wave to wave of fancied misery
 At random drove, her helm of reason lost
 Though now restored, 'tis only change of pain—
 A bitter change!—severer for severe;
 The day too short for my distress; and Night,
 E'en in the zenith of her dark domain,
 Is sunshine to the colour of my fate.
 Night, sable goddess! from her ebony throne,
 In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
 20 Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumbering world.
 Silence how dead! and darkness how profound!
 Nor eye nor listening ear an object finds;
 Creation sleeps. 'Tis as the general pulse
 Of life stood still, and Nature made a pause,
 An awful pause! prophetic of her end.
 And let her prophecy be soon fulfilled;
 Fate! drop the curtain; I can lose no more.

—Young.

* These are the opening lines of Young's long didactic poem consisting of nine Books or *Nights*, published 1742—1744.

XXII.

A PASTORAL BALLAD.

- My banks they are furnished with bees,
 Whose murmur invites one to sleep;
 My grottos are shaded with tie,
 And my hills are white over with sheep.
 I seldom have met with a loss,
 Such health do my fountains bestow;
 My fountains, all bordered with moss,
 8 Where the harebells and violets grow.
 Not a pine in my grove is there seen,
 But with tendrils of woodbine is bound;
 Not a beech's more beautiful green,
 But a sweetbriar entwines it around.
 Not my fields in the prime of the year
 More charms than my cattle unfold;
 Not a brook that is limpid and clear,
 16 But it glitters with fishes of gold.
 One would think she might like to retire
 To the bower I have laboured to rear;
 Not a shrub that I heard her admire,
 But I hasted and planted it there.
 O how sudden the jessamine strove
 With the lilac to render it gay!
 Already it calls for my love
 24 To prune the wild branches away.
 From the plains, from the woodlands, and groves,
 What strains of wild melody flow!
 How the nightingales warble their leaves,
 From thickets of roses that blow!
 And when her bright form shall appear,
 Each bird shall harmoniously join,
 In a concert so soft and so clear,
 32 As—she may not be fond to resign.

- I have found out a gift for my fair,
I have found where the wood-pigeons breed ;
But let me that plunder forbear,
She will say, 'twas a barbarous deed,
For he ne'er could be true, she averred,
Who could rob a poor bird of his young ;
And I loved her the more when I heard
40 Such tenderness fall from her tongue.
I have heard her with sweetness unfold
How that pity was due to a dove,
That it ever attended the bold,
And she called it the sister of love.
But her words such a pleasure convey,
So much I her accents adore,
Let her speak, and whatever she say,
48 Methinks I should love her the more.
Can a bosom so gentle remain
Unmoved, when her Corydon sighs ?
Will a nymph that is fond of the plain,
These plains and this valley despise ?
Dear regions of silence and shade !
Soft scenes of contentment and ease !
Where I could have pleasingly strayed,
56 If aught in her absence could please.
But where does my Phyllida stray ?
And where are her grots and her bowers ?
Are the groves and the valleys as gay,
And the shepherds as gentle as ours ?
The groves may perhaps be as fair,
And the flocks of the valleys as fine ;
The swains may in manners compare,
64 But their love is not equal to mine. — *Shenstone.*

XXXIII.

THE STREAM OF LIFE.

- Is it, that life has sown her joys so thick
 We can't thrust in a single care between ?
 Is it, that life has such a swarm of cares
 The thought of death can't enter for the throng ?
 Is it, that time steals on with downy feet,
 Nor wakes indulgence from her golden dream ?
 To day is so like yesterday, it cheats ;
 We take the lying sister for the same.
 Life glides away, Lorenzo, like a brook ;
 10 For ever changing, unperceived the change.
 In the same brook none ever bathed him twice,
 To the same life none ever twice awoke.
 We call the brook the same ; the same we think
 Our life, though still more rapid in its flow ;
 Nor mark the much, irrevocably lapsed
 And mingled with the sea. Or shall we say
 (Retaining still the brook to bear us on)
 That life is like a vessel on the stream ?
 In life embarked we smoothly down the tide
 20 Of time descend, but not on time intent,
 Amused, unconscious of the gliding wave ;
 Till on a sudden we perceive a shock ;
 We start, awake, look out ; what see we there ?
 Our brittle bark is burst on Charon's shore.

— *Young's Night Thoughts, V.*

SECTION III (1746-1757.)

XXXIV.

ODE WRITTEN IN THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR 1746.

How sleep the brave who sink to rest,
 By all their country's wishes blest !
 When Spring, with dewy fingers cold,
 Returns to deck their hallowed mould,
 She there shall dress a sweeter sod
 Than Fancy's feet have ever trod.
 By fairy hands their knell is rung,
 By forms unseen their dirge is sung ;
 There Honour comes, a pilgrim gray,
 To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
 And Freedom shall a while repair,
 To dwell, a weeping hermit, there ! —Collins.

XXXV.

FROM THE CASTLE OF INDOLENCE.*

O MORTAL man, who livest here by toil,
 Do not complain of this thy hard estate ;
 That like an emmet thou must ever moil,
 Is a sad sentence of an ancient date ;
 And, certes, there is for it reason great ;
 For though sometimes it makes thee weep and wail,
 And curse thy star, and early drudge and late,
 Withonten that would come a heavier bale,
 9 Loose life, uncurly passions, and diseases pale.

* These are the first 6 stanzas. There are 77 stanzas in Canto I and 79 in Canto II.

- In lowly dale, fast by a river's side,
 With woody hill o'er hill encompassed round,
 A most enchanting wizard did abide,
 Than whom a fiend more fell is nowhere found.
 It was, I ween, a lovely spot of ground;
 And there a season atween June and May,
 Half pranked with spring, with summer half embrowned,
 A listless climate made, where, sooth to say,
 18 No living wight could work, no carel even for play.
 Was nought around but images of rest;
 Sleep-soothing groves, and quiet towns between;
 And flowery beds that slumbrons influence kest,
 From poppies breathed, and beds of pleasant green,
 Where never yet was creeping creature seen.
 Meantime, unnumbered glittering streamlets played,
 And hurlèd everywhere their waters sheen;
 That, as they bickered through the sunny glade,
 27 Though restless still themselves, a lulling murmur
 made,
 Joined to the prattle of the purling rills
 Were heard the lowing herds along the vale,
 And flocks loud bleating from the distant hills,
 And vacant shepherds piping in the dale;
 And, now and then, sweet Philomel would wail,
 Or stockdoves plain amid the forest deep,
 That drowsy rustled to the sighing gale;
 And still a coil the grasshopper did keep;
 36 Yet all these, squand'rs ybient inclinèd all to sleep.
 Full in the passage of the vale, above,
 A sable, silent, solemn forest stood,
 Where nought but shadowy forms was seen to move,

As Idlesse fancied in her dreaming mood;
 And up the hills, on either side, a wood
 Of blackening pines, aye waving to and fro,
 Sent forth a sleepy horror through the blood;
 And where this valley winded out, below,
 45 The murmuring main was heard, and scarcely heard,
 to flow.

A pleasing land of drowsy-head it was,
 Of dreams that wave before the half-shut eye;
 And of gay castles in the clouds that pass,
 For ever flushing round a summer-sky;
 There eke the soft delights, that witchingly
 Instil a wanton sweetness through the breast;
 And the calm pleasures always hovered nigh;
 But whate'er smacked of noyance or unrest,
 51 Was far, far off expelled from this delicious nest.
 —*Thomson.*

XXXVI.

TO A FLY.*

BESS, curious, thirsty Fly,
 Drink with me, and drink as I
 Freely welcome to my cup,
 Could'st thou sip and sip it up;
 Make the most of life you may;
 Life is short and wears away!
 Both alike are mine and thine,
 Hastening quick to their decline:—
 Thine's a summer; mine no more,
 Though repeated to three-score—
 Three-score summers, when they're gone,
 Will appear as short as one!
 —*Oldys.*

* This was published in 1740, and should have come in Sect. II.

* XXXVII.

PROLOGUE SPOKEN BY MR GARRICK, AT THE OPENING OF THE
THEATRE IN DRURY LANE, IN 1747.

WHEN Learning's triumph o'er her barbarous foes
First reared the stage, immortal Shakspeare rose ;
Each change of many-coloured life he drew,
Exhausted worlds, and then imagined now ;
Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,
And panting Time toiled after him in vain ;
'His powerful strokes presiding Truth impressed,
And unresisted Passion stormed the breast
Then Jonson came, instructed from the school,

- 10 To please in method, and invent by rule ;
His studious patience and laborious art,
By regular approach essayed the heart ;
Cold approbation gave the lingering bays,
For those who durst not censure, scarce could praise.
A mortal born, he met the general doom,
But left, like Egypt's kings, a lasting tomb.

- The wits of Charles found easier ways to fame,
Nor wished for Jonson's art, or Shakspeare's flame ;
Themselves they studied, as they felt they writ,
20 Intrigue was plot, obscenity was wit.
Vice always found a sympathetic friend ;
They pleased their age, and did not aim to mend.
Yet bards like these aspired to lasting praise,
And proudly hoped to pimp in future days ;
Their cause was general, their supports were strong,
Their slaves were willing and their reign was long ;
Till Shame regained the post that Sense betrayed,
And Virtue called Oblivion to her aid.

- Then crushed by rules, and weakened as refined,
30 For years the power of Tragedy declined ;

From bard to bard the frigid caution crept,
 Till Declamation roared, whilst Passion slept;
 Yet still did Virtue deign the stage to tread;
 Philosophy remained, though Nature fled;
 But forced at length her ancient reign to quit,
 She saw great Faustus lay the ghost of Wit;
 Exalting Folly hailed the joyful day,
 And Pantomime and Song confirmed her sway.

But who the coming changes can presage,
 40 And mark the future periods of the Stage?
 Perhaps, if skill could distant times explore,
 New Behns, new D'Urseys, yet remain in store;
 Perhaps, where Lear has raved, and Hamlet died,
 On flying cars new sorcerers may ride;
 Perhaps—for who can guess the effects of chance?—
 Here Hunt may box, or Mahomet may dance.

Hard is his lot, that, here by fortune placed,
 Must watch the wild vicissitudes of taste;
 With every meteor of caprice must play,
 50 And chase the new-blown bubbles of the day.
 Ah! let not Censure term our fate our choice,
 The stage but echoes back the public voice;
 The Drama's laws the Drama's patrons give,
 For we that live to please, must please to live.

Then prompt no more the follies you decry,
 As tyrants doom their tools of guilt to die;
 'Tis yours this night to bid the reign commence
 Of rescued Nature and reviving Sense;
 To chase the charms of sound, the pomp of show,
 60 For useful mirth and salutary woe,
 Bid Scenic Virtue form the rising age,
 And Truth diffuse her radiance from the stage.

—Johnson.

XXXVIII.

ODE TO EVENING.

If aught of oaten stop, or pastoral song,
 May hope, chaste Eve, to soothe thy modest ear,
 Like thy own solemn springs,
 Thy springs, and dying gales ;

O Nymph reserved, while now the bright-haired sun
 Sits in yon western tent, whose cloudy skirts,
 With brede* ethereal wove,
 8 O'erhang his wavy bed ;

Now air is hushed, save where the weak-eyed bat,
 With short shrill shriek, flits by on leathern wing,
 Or where the beetle winds
 His small but sullen horn,†

As oft he rises, midst the twilight path,
 Against the pilgrim borne in heedless hum ;
 Now teach me, Maid composed,
 16 To breathe some softened strain,
 Whose numbers, stealing through thy darkening vale,
 May not unseemly with its stillness suit ;
 As, musing slow, I hail
 Thy genia² loved return !

For, when thy folding-star arising shows
 His paly circlelet, and his warning lamp
 The fragrant Hours, and Elves
 24 Who slept in buds the day,
 And many a Nymph who wreathes her brows with
 sedge,
 And sheds the freshening dew, and, lovelier still,

*Braid, border.

†Cf. Gray's *Elegy*, 6.

The pensive Pleasures sweet,
Prepare thy shadowy car.

Then let me rove some wild and heathy scene ;
Or find some ruin, midst its dreary dells,

Whose walls more awful nod

32 By thy religious gleams. *

Or, if chill blustering winds, or driving rain,
Prevent my willing feet, † be mine the hut,

That, from the mountain's side,

Views wilds, and swelling floods,

And hamlets brown, and dim-discovered spires ;

And hears their simple bell ; and marks o'er all.

Thy dowy fingers draw

40 The gradual dusky veil.

While Spring shall pour his showers, as oft he wont,
And bathe thy breathing tresses, meekest Eve !

While Summer loves to sport

Beneath thy lingering light ;

While sallow Autumn fills thy lap with leaves ;

Or Winter, yelling through the troublous air,

Alfrights thy shrinking train, †

48 And rudely rends thy robes ; †

So long, regardful of thy quiet rule,

Shall Fancy, Friendship, Science, smiling Peace,

Thy gentlest influence own,

And love thy favourite name !

—*Colinus.*

* Another version of lines 28 — 32 is—

Then lead, calm Votress, where some sheeted lake

Cheers the lone heath, or some time-hallowed hill,

Or upland falls gray

Reflect its last cool gleam.

† See *Il Penseroso*, 155.

XXXIX.

ON A DISTANT PROSPECT OF ETON COLLEGE.

- YE distant spires, ye antique towers,
 That crown the watery glade,
 Where grateful Science still adores
 Her Henry's* holy shade;
 And ye that from the stately brow
 Of Windsor's heights the expanse below
 Of grove, of lawn, of mead survey,
 Whose turf, whose shade, whose flowers among,
 Wanders the hoary Thames along
 10 His silver-winding way.
 Ah, happy hills, ah, pleasing shade;
 Ah, fields beloved in vain,
 Where once my careless childhood strayed,
 A stranger yet to pain!
 I feel the gales that from ye blow
 A momentary bliss bestow,
 As waving fresh their gladsome wing,
 My weary soul they seem to soothe,
 And, redolent of joy and youth,
 20 To breathe a second spring.
 Say, Father Thames, for thou hast seen
 Full many a sprightly race
 Disporting on thy margin green,
 The paths of leisure trace;
 Who foremost now delight to cleave,
 With pliant arm, thy glassy wave?
 The captive linnet which enthral?
 What idle progeny succeed
 To chase the rolling circle's speed,
 30 Or urge the flying ball?

* King Henry VI., founder of the College.

- While some, on earnest business bent,
Their murmuring labours ply,
Gainst graver hours that bring constraint
To sweeten liberty ;
Some bold adventurers disdain
The limits of their little reign,
And unknown regions dare desery ;
Still as they run they look behind,
They hear a voice in every wind,
40 And snatch a fearful joy.
Gay hope is theirs by fancy fed,
Less pleasing when possessed ;
The tear forgot as soon as shed,
The sunshine of the breast ;
Theirs buxom health, of rosy hue ;
Wild wit, invention ever new ;
And lively cheer, of vigour born ;
The thoughtless day, the easy night,
The spifits pure, the slumbers light,
50 That fly the approach of morn.
Alas ! regardless of their doom,
The little victims play !
No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond to-day ;
Yet see how all around them wait
The ministers of human fate,
And black misfortune's baleful train.
Ah ! show them where in ambush stand,
To seize their prey, the murderous band !
60 Ah ! tell them they are men !
These shall the fury passions tear,
The vultures of the mind,
Disdainful Anger, pallid Fear,

- And Shame that skulks behind ;
 Or pining Love shall waste their youth,
 Or Jealousy, with rankling tooth,
 That inly gnaws the secret heart ;
 And Envy wan, and faded Care,
 Grim-visaged comfortless Despair,
 70 And Sorrow's piercing dart.

 Ambition this shall tempt to rise,
 Then whirl the wretch from high,
 To bitter Scorn a sacrifice,
 And grinning Infamy.
 The stings of Falsehood those shall try,
 ' And hard Unkindness' ultor'd eye.*
 That mocks the tear it forced to flow ;
 And keen Remorse, with blood defiled,
 And moody Madness laughing wild,*
 80 Amidst severest woe.

 Lo, in the vale of years beneath,
 A grisly troop are seen,
 The painful family of Death,
 More hideous than their queen ;
 This racks the joints, this fires the veins,
 That every limb bring sinew strains,
 Those in the deeper vitals rage ;
 Lo, Poverty, to fill the band,
 That numbs the soul with icy hand ;
 90 And slow-consuming Age.

 To each his sufferings ; all are men,
 Condemned alike to groan ;
 The tender for another's pain,
 The unfeeling for his own.

* ' And Madness laughing in his frenzied mood'

Dryden's *Palamon and Arcite*.

Yet ah ! why should they know their fate ?
 Since Sorrow never comes too late,
 And Happiness too swiftly flies ;
 Thought would destroy their paradise,—
 No more ; where ignorance is bliss,
 'Tis folly to be wise.

—Gray.

XL.

THE LAWYER'S FAREWELL TO HIS MUSE.*

As, by some tyrant's stern command,
 A wretch forsakes his native land,
 In foreign climes condemned to roam,
 An endless exile from his home ;
 Pensive he treads the destined way ;
 And dreads to go ; nor dares to stay ;
 Till on some neighbouring mountain's brow
 He stops, and turns his eyes below ;
 There, melting at the well-known view,
 10 Drops a fast tear, and bids adieu ;
 So I, thus doomed from thee to part ;
 Gay Queen of Fancy and of Art,
 Reluctant move, with doubtful mind,
 Oft stop, and often look behind.
 Companion of my tender age,
 Serenely gay, and sweetly sage,
 How blithesome were we wont to rove,
 By verdant hill, or shady grove,
 Where fervent bees with humming voice
 20 Around the honied oak rejoice,
 And aged elms with awful bend
 In long cathedral walks extend,
 Lulled by the lapse of gliding floods,

* Published in Dodsley's *Mistaken*, 1748.

Cheered by the 'warbling of the woods,
 How blest my days, my thoughts how free,
 In sweet society with thee!
 Then all was joyous, all was young,
 And years unheeded rolled along.

- But now the pleasing dream is o'er,
 30 These scenes must charm me now no more,
 Lost to the fields, and torn from you.—
 Farewell! A long, a last adieu!
 Me wrangling courts, and stubborn law,
 To smoke, and crowds, and cities draw.
 There selfish faction rules the day,
 And pride and avarice throng the way;
 Diseases taint the murky air,
 And midnight conflagrations glare.
 Loose revelry, and riot bold,
 40 In frightened streets their orgies hold;
 Or, where in silence all is drowned,
 Fell murder walks his nightly round;
 No room for peace, no room for you;
 Adieu, celestial Nymph, adieu!

- Shakespeare no more, thy sylvan son,
 Nor all the art of Addison,
 Pope's heaven-strung lyre, nor Waller's ease,
 Nor Milton's mighty self, must please;
 Instead of these a formal band,
 50 In furs and coifs, around me stand;
 With sounds uncouth and accents dry,
 That grate the soul of harmony,
 Each pedant sly unlocks his store
 Of mystic, dark, discordant lore;
 And points with tottering hand the ways
 That lead me to the thorny maze.

There, in a winding close retreat,

- Is Justice doomed to fix her seat ;
 There, fenced by bulwarks of the law,
 30 She keeps the wondering world in awe ;
 And there, from vulgar sight retired,
 Like eastern queens, is more admired.
 O let me pierce the secret shade
 Where dwells the venerable maid !
 There humbly mark, with reverend awe,
 The guardian of Britannia's law ;
 Unfold with joy her sacred page,
 The united boast of many an age ;
 Where mixed, yet uniform, appears
 70 The wisdom of a thousand years ;
 In that pure spring the bottom view,
 Clear, deep, and regularly true ;
 And other doctrines thence imbibe
 Than lurk within the sordid scribe ;
 Observe how parts with parts unite
 In one harmonious rule of right ;
 See countless wheels distinctly tend
 By various laws to one great end ;
 While mighty Alfred's piercing soul
 80 Pervades and regulates the whole.
 Then welcome business, welcome strife,
 Welcome the cares, the thorns of life,
 The visage wan, the purblind sight,
 The toil by day, the lamp at night,
 The tedious forms, the solemn prate,
 The pert dispute, the dull debate,
 The drowsy bench, the babbling hall,
 For thee, fair Justice, welcome all !
 Thus, though my noon of life be passed,
 90 Yet let my setting sun, at last,
 Find out the still, the rural cell,

Where sage Retirement loves to dwell !
 There let me taste the homefelt bliss
 Of innocence, and inward peace ;
 Untainted by the guilty bribe,
 Uncursed amid the harpy tribe ;
 No orphan's cry to wound my ear !
 My honor and my conscience clear !
 Thus may I calmly meet my end,
 100 Thus to the grave in peace descend. —*Blackstone.*

XLI.

THE PASSIONS.

WHEN Music, heavenly maid, was young,
 While yet in early Greece she sung,
 The Passions oft, to hear her shell,
 Thronged around her magic cell,
 Exulting, trembling, raging, fainting,
 Possessed beyond the muse's painting.
 By turns they felt the glowing mind
 Disturbed, delighted, raised, refined ;
 Till once, 'tis said, when all were fired,
 10 Filled with fury, rapt, inspired,
 From the supporting myrtles round
 They snatched her instruments of sound ;
 And, as they oft had heard apart
 Sweet lessons of her forceful art,
 Each, for Madness ruled the hour,
 Would prove his own expressive power.
 First *Fear* his hand, its skill to try,
 Amid the chords bewildered laid,
 And back recoiled, he knew not why,
 20 Even at the sound himself had made.

An Ode for Music. Performed at Oxford, 1750.

- Next *Anger* rushed ; his eyes on fire,
In lightnings owned his secret stings ;
In one rude clash he struck the lyre,
And swept, with hurried hand the strings.
With woeful measures wan *Despair*—
• Low sullen sounds his grief beguiled ;
A solemn, strange and mingled air,
• 'Twas sad by fits, by starts 'twas wild
But thou, O *Hope*, with eyes so fair,
30 What was thy delighted measure ?
• Still it whispered promised pleasure,
And bade the lovely scenes at distance hail !
• Still would her touch the strain prolong,
And from the rocks, the woods, the vale,
She called on *Echo* still through all the song ;
And, where her sweetest theme she chose,
A soft responsive voice was heard at every close ;
And *Hope* enchanted smiled, and waved her golden
hair.
And longer had she sung ;—but, with a frown,
10. • *Revenge* impatient rose :
He throw his blood-stained sword in thunder down,
And, with a withering look,
• The war-denouncing trumpet took,
And blew a blast so loud and dread,
Were ne'er prophetic sounds so full of woe !
And ever and anon, he beat
The doubling drum with furious heat ;
And though sometimes, each dreary pause between
Dejected *Pity* at his side,
50 Her soul-subduing voice applied,
• Yet still he kept his wild unnumbered mien,
While each strained ball of sight seemed bursting
from his head.

- Thy numbers, *Jealousy*, to nought were fixed ;
 Sad proof of thy distressful state !
 Of differing themes the veering song was mixed ;
 And now it courted Love, now raving called on Hate.
 With eyes upraised, as one inspired,
 Pale *Melancholy* sat retired,
 And, from her wild sequestered seat,
 60 In notes by distance made more sweet,
 Poured through the mellow horn her pensive soul
 And dashing soft from rocks around,
 Bubbling runnels joined the sound ;
 Through glades and glooms the mingled measure stole ;
 Or o'er some haunted stream, with fond delay,
 Round a holy calm diffusing,
 Love of peace, and lonely musing,
 In hollow murmurs died away
 But Oh ! how altered was its sprightlier tone,
 70 When *Cheerfulness*, a nymph of healthiest hue,
 Her bow across her shoulder flung,
 Her buskins gemmed with morning dew,
 Blew an inspiring air, that dale and thicket rung,
 The hunter's call, to Faun and Dryad known !
 The oak-crowned sisters, and their chaste-eyed queen,
 Satyrs and sylvan boys, were seen
 Peeping from forth their alleys green ;
 Brown Exercise rejoiced to hear ;
 And Sport leaped up, and seized his beechen spear.
 80 Last came *Joy's* ecstatic trial ;
 He, with viney crown advancing,
 First to the lively pipe his hand addressed ;
 But soon he saw the brisk-awakening viol,
 Whose sweet entrancing voice he loved the best ;
 ' They would have thought who heard the strain,

They saw in Tempe's vale her native maids,
 Amidst the festal sounding shades,
 To some unwearied minstrel dancing,
 While, as his flying fingers kissed the strings,
 90 Love framed with Mirth a gay fantastic round;
 Loose were her tresses seen, her zone unbound;
 And he, amidst his frolic play,
 As if he would the charming air repay,
 Shook thousand odours from his dewy wings.
 O Music! sphere-descended maid,
 Friend of Pleasure, Wisdom's aid!
 Why, goddess, why, to us denied,
 Lay'st thou thy ancient lyre aside?
 As in that loved Athenian bower
 100 You learned an all-commanding power,
 Thy mimic soul, O nymph endeared!
 Can well recall what then it heard.
 Where is thy native simple heart
 Devote to Virtue, Fancy, Art?
 Arise, as in that elder time,
 Warm, energetic, chaste, sublime!
 Thy wonders, in that god-like age,
 Fill thy recording Sister's page;—
 'Tis said, and I believe the tale,
 110 Thy humblest reed could more prevail
 Had more of strength, diviner rage,
 Than all which charms this lagging age,
 E'en all at once together found,
 Cecilia's mingled world of sound:—
 O bid our vain endeavours cease;
 Revive the just designs of Greece;
 Return in all thy simple state;
 Confirm the tales her sons relate! — Collins.

XLII.

ODE ON THE DEATH OF THOMSON.

- In yonder grave a Druid lies,
 Where slowly winds the stealing wave;*
 The year's best sweets shall dutious rise,
 To deck its poet's sylvan grave.
 In yon deep bed of whispering reeds
 His airy harp shall now be laid,
 That he, whose heart in sorrow bleeds,
 8 May love through life the soothing shade.
 The maids and youths shall linger here,
 And while its sounds at distance swell,
 Shall sadly seem in Pity's ear
 To hear the woodland pilgrim's knell.
 Remembrance oft shall haunt the shore,
 When Thames in summer wreaths is drest;
 And oft suspend the dashing oar,
 16 To bid his gentle spirit rest!
 And oft, as Ease and Health retire
 To breezy lawn, or forest deep,
 The friend shall view you whitening spire,†
 And 'mid the varied landscape weep.
 But thou, who own'st that earthly bed,
 Ah! what will every dirge avail;
 Or tears, which love and pity shed,
 24 That mourn beneath the gliding sail?
 Yet lives there one whose heedless eye
 Shall scorn thy pale shrine glimmering near?
 With him, swift, hard, may fancy die;
 And joy desert the blooming year."

* The Thames. † Richmond Church, where Thomson was buried.

But thou, lorn stream, whose sullen tide
 No sedge-crowned sisters now attend,
 Now waft me from the green hill-side,
 32 Whose cold turf hides the buried friend !
 And see, the fairy valleys fade,
 Dun night has veiled the solemn view !
 Yet once again, dear parted shade,
 Meek nature's child, again adieu !
 The genial meads, assigned to bless
 Thy life, shall mourn thy early doom !
 There hinds and shepherd girls shall dress,
 40 With simple hands, thy rural tomb.
 Long, long thy stone and pointed clay
 Shall melt the musing Briton's eyes ;
 ' O vales, and wild woods,' shall he say,
 ' In yonder grave your Druid lies !' — *Collins.*

XLIII.

FROM *THE VANITY OF HUMAN WISHES.**

Let observation with extensive view
 Survey mankind from China to Peru ;
 Remark each anxious toil, each eager strife,
 And watch the busy scenes of crowded life ;
 Then say how Hope and Fear, Desire and Hate
 O'erspread with snares the clouded maze of fate,
 Where wavering man, betrayed by venturous pride,
 To tread the dreary paths without a guide ;
 As treacherous phantoms in the mist delude,
 10 Shuns fancied ills, or chases airy good.
 How rarely Reason guides the stubborn choice,
 Rules the bold hand, or prompts the suppliant voice ;

* These are the first 20 and the last 26 lines out of 368.

- How nations sink, by darling schemes oppressed,
 When vengeance listens to the fool's request.
 Fate wings with every wish the afflictive dart,
 Each gift of Nature, and each grace of Art,
 With fatal heat impetuous courage glows,
 With fatal sweetness elocution flows,
 Impeachment stops the speaker's powerful breath,
 20 And restless fire precipitates on death.....
 Where then shall Hope and Fear their objects find?
 Must dull Suspense corrupt the stagnant mind?
 Must helpless man, in ignorance sedate,
 Roll darkling down the torrent of his fate?
 Must no dislike alarm, no wishes rise,
 No cries invoke the mercies of the skies?
 Enquirer, cease, petitions yet remain
 Which Heaven may hear; nor deem religion vain.
 Still raise for good the supplicating voice,
 30 But leave to Heaven the measure and the choice;
 Safe in His power, whose eyes discern afar
 The secret ambush of a specious prayer,
 Implore His aid, in His decisions rest,
 Secure, whate'er He gives, He gives the best.
 Yet, when the sense of sacred presence fires,
 And strong Devotion to the skies aspires,
 Pour forth thy fervours for a healthful mind,
 Obedient passions, and a will resigned;
 For love, which scarce collective man can fill;
 40 For patience, sovereign o'er transmuted ill;
 For faith, that, panting for a happier seat,
 Counts death kind Nature's signal of retreat;
 These goods for man the laws of Heaven ordain;
 These goods He grants, who grants the power to gain;
 With these celestial Wisdom calms the mind,
 And makes the happiness she does not find.

—Johnson.

XLIV.

ELEGY WRITTEN IN A COUNTRY CHURCH-YARD.*

- THE curfew tolls the knell of parting day,
 The lowing herd winds slowly o'er the lea,
 The ploughman homeward plods his weary way,
 And leaves the world to darkness and to me.
- Now fades the glimmering landscape on the sight,
 And all the air a solemn stillness holds,
 Save where the beetle wheels his droning flight,
 8 And drowsy tinklings lull the distant folds;
 Save that from yonder ivy-mantled tower . . .
 The moping owl does to the moon complain,
 Of such as, wandering near her secret bower,
 Molest her ancient solitary reign.
- Beneath those rugged elms, that yew-tree's shade,
 Where heaves the turf in many a mouldering heap,
 Each in his narrow cell for ever laid,
 16 The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.
- The breezy call of incense-breathing morn,
 The swallow twittering from the straw-built shed,
 The cock's shrill clarion, or the echoing horn,
 No more shall rouse them from their lowly bed.

*The *Elegy* was first published anonymously on 16th February 1751, in a quarto pamphlet, price sixpence, entitled, *An Elegy Wrote in a Country Church-yard*. It went through four editions in two months. It was begun at Stoke-Poges in November 1712 and finished at Cambridge in June 1750. The Church-yard is that of Stoke-Poges in Buckinghamshire, (a few miles from Eton and Windsor), and in it Gray himself was buried beside his mother, on the 6th August 1771.

Stephen Collet (*Relics of Literature*) refers to Dante for the original of the first line; translated by Cary the passage is:

And pilgrim, newly on his road with love,
 Thrills if he hear the vesper bell from far,
 That seems to mourn for the expiring day. *Purgatory*, viii., 1. 5.

For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,
 Or busy housewife ply her evening care;
 No children run to lisp their sire's return,
 24 Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share.

Oft did the harvest to their sickle yield,
 Their furrow oft the stubborn glebe has broke;
 How jocund did they drive their team afield!
 How bowed the woods beneath their sturdy stroke

Let not Ambition mock their useful toil,
 Their homely joys, and destiny obscure;
 Nor Grandeur hear with a disdainful smile
 32 'The short and simple annals of the Poor.

The boast of heraldry, the pomp of power,
 And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
 Await alike the inevitable hour;—
 The paths of glory lead but to the grave.

Nor you, ye Proud, impute to these the fault
 If Memory o'er their tomb no trophies raise,
 Where through the long-drawn aisle and fretted vault
 40 The pealing anthem swells the note of praise.

Can storied urn or animated bust
 Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
 Can Honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
 Or Flattery soothe the dull cold ear of Death?

Perhaps in this neglected spot is laid
 Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire;
 Hands, that the rod of empire might have swayed,
 48 Or wakened to ecstasy the living lyre;

But Knowledge to their eyes her ample page,
 Rich with the spoils of time, did ne'er unroll;

- Chill Penury repressed their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul.
- Full many a gem of purest ray serene
The dark unfathomed caves of ocean bear;
Full many a sylvan is born to blush unseen,
56 And waste its sweetness on the desert air.
- Some village Hampden, that with dauntless breast
The little tyrant of his fields withstood,
Some mute inglorious Milton here may rest,
• Some Cromwell, guiltless of his country's blood.*
- The applause of listening senates to command,
The threats of pain and ruin to despise,
To scatter plenty o'er a smiling land,
64 And read their history in a nation's eyes,
- Their lot forbade; nor circumscribed alone
Their growing virtues, but their crimes confined;
Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind;
- The struggling pangs of conscious Truth to hide,
To quench the blushes of ingenuous Shame,
Or heap the shrine of Luxury and Pride
72 With incense kindled at the Muse's flame.
- Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife,
Their sober wishes never learned to stray;
Along the cool sequestered vale of life
They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.
- Yet e'en these bones from insult to protect
Some frail memorial still erected nigh,

* Gray first wrote Tully and Ulysses instead of Milton and Cromwell.

- With uncouth rhymes and shapeless sculpture decked
 80 Implores the passing tribute of a sigh.
 Their name, their years, spelt by the unlettered Muse,
 The place of fame and elegy supply;
 And many a holy text around she strews,
 That teach the rustic moralist to die.
 For who, to dumb forgetfulness a prey,
 This pleasing anxious being e'er resigned,
 Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
 88 Nor cast one longing lingering look behind?
 On some fond breast the parting soul relies,
 Some pious drops the closing eye requires;
 E'en from the tomb the voice of Nature cries,
 E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires.
 For thee, who, mindful of the unhonoured dead,
 Dost in these lines their artless tales relate;
 If chance, by lonely Contemplation led,
 96 Some kindred spirit shall inquire thy fate,—
 Haply some hoary-headed swain may say,
 'Oft have we seen him at the peep of dawn
 'Brushing with hasty steps the dews away,
 'To meet the sun upon the upland lawn; *
 'There at the foot of yonder nodding beech,
 'That wreathes its old fantastic roots so high,
 'His listless length at noon-tide would he stretch,
 104 'And pore upon the brook that babbles by.

* In the MS. bequeathed by Gray to Mason the following stanza occurs after line 100:—

Him have I seen the greenwood sith along
 While o'er the heath we hied, our labours done;
 Oft as the woodlark piped her farewell song
 With wistful eyes pursue the setting sun.

- ' Hard by yon wood, now smiling as in scorn,
 ' Muttering his wayward fancies would he rove; *
 ' Now drooping, woeful-wan, like one forlorn,
 ' Or crazed with care, or crossed in hopeless love.

 ' One morn I missed him on the custom'd hill,
 ' Along the heath, and near his favourite tree;
 ' Another came; nor yet beside the rill,
 112 ' Nor up the lawn, nor at the wood was he;
 ' The next with dirges due in sad array
 ' Slow through the church-way path we saw him
 borne,—
 ' Approach and read (for thou canst read) the lay
 ' Graved on the stone beneath you aged thorn. †

The Epitaph.

- Here rests his head upon the lap of Earth
 A Youth; to Fortune and to Fame unknown;
 Fair Science frowned not on his humble birth,
 120 And Melancholy marked him for her own.

- Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere;
 Heaven did a recompense as largely send;
 He gave to misery all he had, a tear,
 He gained from Heaven, 'twas all he wished, a friend.

* This is the reading of the MS. In the 1st edition it was 'he would rove', but it was corrected in the 8th edition, 1758.

† Gray had originally the following verse before the Epitaph, but omitted it as delaying the sense by too long: 'parenthesis from line 91:—

There scattered oft, the earliest of the year,
 By hands unseen are showers of violets bound;
 The redbreast loves to build and warble there,
 And little footsteps lightly print the ground.

It is printed in brackets in the 4th edition, 1751.

No farther seek his merits to disclose,
 Or draw his frailties from their dread abode—
 There they alike in trembling hope repose,
 128 The bosom of his Father and his God.
—Gray

XIV.

ODE TO ADVERSITY.*

DAUGHTER of Jove, relentless power,
 Thou tamer of the human breast,
 Whose iron scourge and torturing hour
 The bad affright, afflict the best!
 Bound in thy adamantine chain,
 The proud are taught to taste of pain!
 And purple tyrants vainly groan
 8 With pang unfelt before, unpitied and alone.
 When first thy sire to send on earth
 Virtue, his darling child, designed,
 To thee he gave the heavenly birth,
 And bade to form her infant mind.
 Stern rugged nurse! thy rigid lore
 With patience many a year she bore;
 What sorrow was thou badest her know,
 16 And, from her own, he learned to melt at others' woe.
 Scared at thy frown terrific, fly
 Self-pleasing Folly's idle brood,
 Wild Laughter, Noise, and thoughtless Joy,
 And leave us sure to be good.

* In 1753 Dodsley published *Designs by Mr. R. Bentley for Six Poems by Mr. T. Gray*. These were the *Ode to Spring* (2nd Ed.), *Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat* (2nd Ed.), *Elton Oak* (3rd Ed.), *A Long Story* and *Hymn to Adversity* (1st Ed.), and the *Elegy* (12th Ed.).

- Light they disperse; and with them go
 The summer friend, the flattering foe;
 By vain prosperity received,
 24 To her they vow their truth, and are again believed.
 Wisdom, in sable garb arrayed,
 Immersed in rapturous thought profound,
 And Melancholy, silent maid,
 With leaden eye, that loves the ground,
 Still on thy solemn steps attend;
 Warm Charity, the general friend,
 With Justice, to herself severe,
 32 And Pity, dropping soft the sadly-pleasing tear.
 Oh! gently on thy suppliant's head,
 Dread goddess, lay thy chastening hand!
 Not in thy Gorgon terrors clad,
 Nor circled with the vengeful band,
 (As by the impious thou art seen,)
 With thundering voice and threatening mien,
 With screaming Horror's funeral cry,
 40 Despair, and fell Disease, and ghastly Poverty.
 Thy form benign, O goddess! wear,
 Thy milder influence impart;
 Thy philosophic train be there,
 To soften, not to wound my heart.
 The generous spark extinct revive;
 Teach me to love, and to forgive,
 Exact my own defects to scan;
 48 What others are, to feel, and know myself a man.

—Gray.

* A supposed allusion to Gray's quarrel with Horace Walpole.

XLVI.

THE PROGRESS OF POESY.

A Pindaric Ode.

I. 1.

AWAKE, *Æolian** lyre, awake.
And give to rapture all thy trembling strings.
From Helicon's harmonious springs

A thousand rills their mazy progress take;
The laughing flowers that round them blow
Drink life and fragrance as they flow.
Now the rich stream of music winds along,
Deep, majestic, smooth, and strong.
Through verdant vales, and Ceres' golden reign;
Now rolling down the steep again,
Headlong, impetuous, see it pour;

12 The rocks and nodding groves rebellow to the roar.

I. 2.

Oh! sovereign of the willing soul,
Parent of sweet and solemn-breathing airs,
Enchanting shell! the sulley Cares
And frantic Passions hear thy soft control.

On Thracia's hills the Lord of War;
Has curbed the fury of his ear,
And dropt his thirsty lance at thy command.
Perching on the sceptred hand
Of Jove, thy magic lulls the feathered king
With ruffled plumes and flagging wing;
Quenched in dark clouds of slumber lie

24 The terror of his beak, and lightnings of his eye.

* This should not be confounded with the *Æolian harp*, an instrument from which musical sounds are produced by the wind playing on it, so called from *Æolus*, god of the winds; but *Æolian lyre* is the lyre of *Pindar*, who styled his lyrics *Æolian*, from *Æolis* in Asia Minor.

† *Ares*, the Greek God of War, was said to live in Thrace. The 'feathered king' is the eagle.

I. 3.

Thee the voice, the dance, obey,
 Tempered to thy warbled lay.
 O'er Idalia's velvet-green*
 The rosy-crowned Loves are seen
 On Cytherea's day;
 With antic Sport, and blue-eyed Pleasures,
 Frisking light in frolic measures;
 Now pursuing, now retreating,
 Now in circling troops they meet;
 To brisk notes in cadence beating,
 Glance their many-twinkling feet.
 Slow melting strains their Queen's approach declare;
 Where'er she turns, the Graces homage pay;
 With arms sublime, that float upon the air,
 In gliding state she wins her easy way;
 O'er her warm cheek and rising bosom move
 41 The bloom of young Desire and purple light of Love.

II. 1.

Man's feeble race what ills await!
 Labour, and Penny, the racks of Pain,
 Disease, and Sorrow's weeping train,
 And Death, sad refuge from the storms of Fate!
 The fond complaint, my song, disprove,
 And justify the laws of Jove.
 Say, has he given in vain the heavenly Muse?
 Night and all her sickly dews,
 Her spectres wan, and birds of boding cry,
 He gives to range the dreary sky;
 Till down the eastern cliffs afar
 53 Hyperion's march they spy, and glittering shafts of
 war.

* Venus was called *Idalia* from *Idalium*, a town in Cyprus, and *Cythrea* from *Cythera*, an island south of Laconia.

II. 2.

In climes beyond the solar road,
 Where shaggy forms o'er ice-built mountains roam,
 The Muse has broke the twilight gloom
 To cheer the shivering native's dull abode.
 And oft, beneath the odorous shade
 Of Chili's boundless forests laid,
 She deigns to hear the savage youth repeat,
 In loose numbers wildly sweet,
 Their feather-cinctured chiefs, and dusky loves.
 Her track, where'er the goddess roves,
 Glory pursue, and generous Shame;
 65 The unconquerable Mind, and Freedom's holy flame.

II. 3.

Woods, that wave o'er Delphi's steep,
 Isles, that crown th' Ægean deep,
 Fields, that cool Ilissus laves,
 Or where Meander's amber waves
 In lingering labyrinths creep,
 How do your tuneful echoes languish,
 Mute, but to the voice of anguish
 Where each old poetic mountain
 Inspiration breathed around;
 Every shade and hallowed fountain
 Murmured deep a solemn sound;
 Till the sad Nine, in Greece's evil hour,
 Left their Parnassus for the Latian plains.
 Alike they scorn the pomp of tyrant Power,
 And coward Vice, that revels in her chains.
 When Latium had her lofty spirit lost,
 82 They sought; O Albion! next thy sea-encircled coast.

62. Cf. :—'girl with feathered cincture.' *Paradise Lost*, ix, 1116.
 66-68. Delphi was on Mount Parnassus. The Ilissus flowed through Athens.

III. 1.

Far from the sun and summer-gale,
 In thy green lap was Nature's Darling laid,
 What time, where lucid Avon strayed,
 To him the mighty mother did unveil
 Her awful face; the dauntless child
 Stretched forth his little arms and smiled.
 'This pencil take (she said), whose colours clear
 Richly paint the vernal year;
 Thine too these golden keys, immortal Boy!
 This can unlock the gates of joy;
 Of horror that, and thrilling fears,
 Or ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears.'

III. 2.

Nor second He, that rode sublime
 Upon the seraph-wings of Ecstasy,
 The secrets of the abyss to spy.
 He passed the flaming bounds of place and time;
 The living throne, the sapphire blaze,
 Where angels tremble while they gaze,
 He saw; but, blasted with excess of light,
 Closed his eyes in endless night.
 Behold, where Dryden's less presumptuous car,
 Wide o'er the fields of glory bear
 Two coursers of ethereal race, [pace.
 106 With necks in thunder clothed, and long-resounding

III. 3.

Hark, his hands the lyre explore!
 Bright-eyed fancy, hovering o'er,
 106. Cf. — Waller was smooth; but Dryden taught to join
 The varying verse, the full-resounding line,
 The long majestic march and energy divine.
 — Pope, *Satires and Epistles*, Ep. I.

As down the steep of Snowden's shaggy side
 He wound with toilsome march his long array.
 Stout Gloster stood aghast in speechless trance;
 14. "To arms!" cried Mortimer, and couched his
 quivering lance.

I. 2.

On a rock, whose haughty brow
 Frowns o'er cold Conway's foaming flood,
 Robed in the sable garb of woe,
 With haggard eyes the poet stood;
 (Loose his beard, and hoary hair
 Streamed like a meteor, to the troubled air)
 And with a master's hand, and prophet's fire,
 Struck the deep sorrows of his lyre.
 "Hark, how each giant-oak, and desert cave,
 Sighs to the torrent's awful voice beneath!
 O'er thee, oh King! their hundred arms they wave,
 Revenge on thee in hoarser murmurs breathe;
 Vocal no more, since Cambria's fatal day,
 28. To high-born Hoel's harp, or soft Llewellyn's lay.

I. 3.

"Cold is Cadwallo's tongue,
 That hushed the stormy main;
 Brave Urien sleeps upon his craggy bed;
 Mountains, ye mourn in vain
 Modred, whose magic song
 Made huge Plinlimmon bow his cloud-topped head.

19. "The image was taken from a well-known picture of Raphael, representing the Supreme Being in the vision of Ezekiel, which may be seen at Florence."—Gray.

28. Hoel, a famous bard, son of Owen Gwynedd, prince of North Wales. Cadwallo, Urien and Modred were Welsh bards of the sixth century.

On dreary Anwon's shore they lie,
 Smear'd with gore, and ghastly pale;
 Far, far aloof th' affrighted ravens sail;
 The famished eagle screams, and passes by.
 Dear lost companions of my tuneful art,
 Dear as the light that visits these sad eyes,
 Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart,
 Ye died amidst your dying country's cries—
 No more I weep. They do not sleep.
 On yonder cliffs, a griesly band,
 I see them sit, they linger yet,
 Avengers of their native land;
 With me in dreadful harmony they join,
 48 And weave with bloody hands the tissue of thy line.

II. 1:

"Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
 The winding sheet of Edward's race.
 Give ample room, and verge enough*
 The characters of hell to trace.
 Mark the year, and mark the night,
 When Severn shall re-echo with affright
 The shrieks of death, thro' Berkley's roof that ring,
 Shrieks of an agonizing king!
 She-wolf of France, with unrelenting fangs,
 That tear'st the bowels of thy mangled mate,
 From thee be born, who o'er thy country hangs
 The scourge of heaven. What terrors round him wait!
 Amazement in his van, with flight combined,
 62 And sorrow's faded form, and solitude behind.

* I have a soul that like an ample shield
 Can take in all, and verge enough for more. Dryden, *Don Sebastian*.
 55. Edward II was murdered in Berkley Castle. 57. *She-wolf of France*.
 Isabel of France, wife of Edward II and mother of Edward III.

II. 2.

"Mighty victor, mighty lord !
 Low on his funeral couch he lies !
 No pitying heart, no eye, afford
 A tear to grace his obsequies.
 Is the sable warrior fled ?
 Thy son is gone. He rests among the dead.
 The swarm, that in thy noontide beam were born ?
 Gone to salute the rising morn.
 Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
 While proudly riding o'er the azure realm
 In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes ;
 Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm ;
 Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,
 76 That, hushed in grim repose, expects his evening prey.

II. 3.

" Fill high the sparkling bowl,
 The rich repast prepare,
 Reft of a crown, he yet may share the feast ;
 Close by the regal chair
 Fell Thirst and Famine scowl
 A baleful smile upon their baffled guest.
 Heard ye the din of battle bray,
 Lance to lance, and horse to horse ?
 Long years of havoc urge their destined course,
 And thro' the kindred squadrons mow their way.
 Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting shame,
 With many a foul and midnight murder fed,
 Revere his consort's faith, his father's fame,
 And spare the meek usurper's holy head.

67, 68. Edward the Black Prince, who died before his father.
 81. This refers to the story of Richard II being starved to death. Lines
 83-86 refer to the wars of the Roses. 87. Part of the Tower of London was
 said to have been built in the time of Julius Cæsar. 89. Margaret of Anjou.

Above, below, the rose of snow,
 Twined with her blushing foe, we spread ;
 The bristled boar in infant-gore
 Wallows beneath the thorny shade.
 Now, brothers, bending o'er the accursed loom,
 96 Stamp we our vengeance deep, and ratify his doom.

III. 1.

“ Edward, lo ! to sudden fate
 (Weave we the woof. The thread is spun.)
 Half of thy heart we consecrate.
 (The web is wove. The work is done.)
 Stay, oh stay ! nor thus forlorn
 Leave me unblessed, unpitied, here to mourn ;
 In yon bright track, that fires the western skies,
 They melt, they vanish from my eyes.
 But oh ! what solemn scenes on Snowdon's height
 Descending slow their glittering skirts unroll ?
 Visions of glory, spare my aching sight !
 Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul !
 No more our long-lost Arthur we bewail.
 110 All hail, ye genuine kings, Britannia's issue, hail !

III. 2.

“ Girt with many a baron bold
 Sublime their starry fronts they rear ;
 And gorgeous names, and statesmen old
 In bearded majesty, appear.
 In the midst a form divine !
 Her eye proclaims her of the Briton-line ;
 Her lion-port, her awe-commanding face,
 Attempted sweet to virgin-grace.

93. A silver boar was the badge of Richard III.

110. Both Merlin and Taliesin had prophesied that the Welsh should regain their sovereignty over the island, which seemed to be accomplished in the house of Tudor.

What strings symphonious tremble in the air,
 What strains of vocal transport round her play,
 Hear from the grave, great Taliessin, hear;
 They breathe a soul to animate thy clay.
 Bright Rapture calls, and soaring as she sings,
 124 Waves in the eye of heaven her many-coloured wings.

III. 3.

"The verse adorn again
 Fierce war, and faithful love,*
 And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.
 In busking measures move
 Pale grief, and pleasing pain,
 With horror, tyrant of the throbbing breast.
 A voice, as of the cherub-choir,
 Gales from blooming Eden bear;
 And distant warblings lessen on my ear,
 That lost in long futurity expire.
 Fond impious man, think'st thou yon sanguine cloud,
 Raised by thy breath, has quenched the orb of day?
 To-morrow he repairs the golden flood,
 And warms the nations with redoubled ray.
 Enough for me; with joy I see
 The different doom our fates assign.
 Be thine despair, and sceptred care,
 To triumph, and to die, are mine."
 He spoke, and headlong from the mountain's height
 144 Deep in the roaring tide he plunged to endless night.

—Gray.

121. *Taliessin*, chief of the bards in the sixth century. 125-127. Spenser.

* This refers to Spenser, who in the poem to the *Fairy Queen*, says:—
 Fierce wars and faithful loves shall moralize my song.

128-130. Shakspeare. 131-132. Milton.

SECTION IV (1761-1796.)

XLVIII.

THE HERMIT.

- At the close of the day, when the hamlet is still,
 And mortals the sweets of forgetfulness prove,
 "When nought but the torrent is heard on the hill,
 And nought but the flightingale's song in the grove;
 'Twas thus, by the cave of the mountain afar,
 While his harp rung symphonious, a hermit began;
 No more with himself or with nature at war,
 8 He thought as a sage, though he felt as a man.
 "Ah!" why, all abandoned to darkness and woe,
 Why, lone Philomela, that languishing fall?
 For spring shall return, and a lover bestow,
 And sorrow no longer thy bosom enthral;
 But, if pity inspire thee, renew the sad lay,
 Mourn, sweetest complainer, man calls thee to mourn;
 O soothe him, whose pleasures like thine pass away;
 16 Full quickly they pass—but they never return.
 "Now gliding remote on the verge of the sky,
 The moon half extinguished her crescent displays;
 "But lately I marked, when majestic on high
 She shone, and the planets were lost in her blaze.
 Roll on, thou fair orb, and with gladness pursue
 The path that conducts thee to splendour again;
 But man's faded glory what change shall renew?
 24 Ah fool! to exult in a glory so vain!

- " 'Tis night, and the landscape is lovely no more;
 I mourn, but, ye woodlands, I mourn not for you;
 For morn is approaching, your charms to restore,
 Perfumed with fresh fragrance, and glittering with
 dew;
 Nor yet for the ravage of winter I mourn;
 Kind Nature the embryo blossom will save.
 But when shall spring visit the mouldering urn,—
 32 O when shall it dawn on the night of the grave?
 " 'Twas thus, by the glare of false science betrayed,
 That leads to bewilder, and dazzles to blind,
 My thoughts wont to roam, from shade onward to
 shade,
 Destruction before me, and sorrow behind.
 ' O pity, great Father of Light,' then I cried,
 ' Thy creature, who fain would not wander from thee
 Lo, humbled in dust, I relinquish my pride;
 40 From doubt and from darkness thou only canst free!
 " And darkness and doubt are now flying away,
 No longer I roam in conjecture forlorn.
 So breaks on the traveller, faint, and astray,
 The bright and the balmy effulgence of morn.
 See Truth, Love, and Mercy, in triumph descending,
 And Nature all glowing in Eden's first bloom!
 On the cold cheek of death smiles and roses are
 blending,
 48 And beauty immortal awakes from the tomb."

—Beattie.

XLIX.

CHURCHILL'S DESCRIPTION OF HIS MOUSE.

Me, whom no muse of heavenly birth inspires,
 No judgment tempers when rash genius fires

Who boast no merit but mere knack of rhyme,
 Short gleams of sense, and satire out of time,
 Who cannot follow where trim Fancy leads
 By 'prattling streams,' o'er 'flower-empurpled
 meads';
 Who often, but without success, have prayed
 For apt alliteration's artful aid;
 Who would, but cannot, with a master's skill,
 Coin fine new epithets, which mean no ill;—
 Me, thus uncount, thus every way unfit
 For pacing poesy, and ambling wit,
 Taste with contempt beholds, nor deigns to place
 Amongst the lowest of her favoured race!
 —From the *Prophecy of Famine*.

REMORSE OF CONSCIENCE.

- 'Tis not the babbling of a busy world,
 Where praise and censure are at random hurled,
 Which can the mearest of my thoughts control,
 Or shake one settled purpose of my soul;
 Free and at large might their wild curses roam,
 If all, if all, alas, were well at home.
 No! 'tis the tale which angry Conscience tells,
 When she with more than tragic horror swells
 Each circumstance of guilt, when stern, but true,
 10 She brings bad actions forth into review;
 And, like the dread hand-writing on the wall,
 Bids late Remorse awake at Reason's call;
 Armed at all points, bids scorpion Vengeance pass,
 And to the mind holds up Reflection's glass,—
 The mind which starting hears the heartfelt groan,
 And hates that form she knows to be her own.
 —Churchill.—From the *Conference*.

LI.

DESCRIPTION OF DR. JOHNSON.

- POMPOSO, insolent and loud,
 Vain idol of a scribbling crowd,
 Whose very name inspires an awe,
 Whose every word is sense and law ;
 (For what his greatness hath decreed,
 Like laws of Persia and of Mede,
 Sacred through all the realm of Wit,
 Must never of repeal admit)
 Who, cursing flattery, is the tool
 10 Of every fawning, flattering fool ;
 Who wit with jealous eye surveys,
 And sickens at another's praise ;
 Who, proudly seized of learning's throne,
 Now damns all learning but his own ;
 Who scorns those common wares to trade in,
 Reasoning, convincing, and persuading,
 But makes each sentence current pass
 With ' puppy,' ' coxcomb,' ' scoundrel,' ' ass' ;
 (For 'tis with him a certain rule
 20 That folly's proved when he calls ' Fool !')
 Who to increase his native strength
 Draws words six syllables in length,
 With which, assisted with a frown
 By way of club, he knocks us down . . .
 His comrades' terrors to beguile,
 Grinned horribly a ghastly smile ;
 Features so horrid, were it light,
 Would put the devil himself to flight.

—Churchill—From *the Ghost*, Bk. ii.

LII.

INDEPENDENCE.

NATURE I'll court in her sequestered haunts,
 By mountain, meadow, streamlet, grove, or cell ;

- Where the poised lark his evening ditty chants,
 And health, and peace, and contemplation dwell.
 There, Study shall with Solitude recline,
 And Friendship pledge me to his fellow-swains,
 And Toil and Temperance sedately twine
 8 The slender cord that fluttering life sustains;
 And fearless Poverty shall guard the door,
 And Taste unspoiled the frugal table spread,
 And Industry supply the humble store,
 And Sleep unbribed his dews refreshing shed;
 White-mantled Innocence, ethereal sprite,
 Shall chase far off the goblins of the night;
 And Independence o'er the day preside,
 16 Propitious power! my patron and my pride!

—*Smollett.*

LIII.

- WHO CAN TELL HOW HARD 'T IS TO CLIMB?*
- Ah! who can tell how hard it is to climb
 The steep where Fame's proud temple shines afar;
 Ah! who can tell how many a soul sublime
 Has felt the influence of malignant star,
 And waged with Fortune an eternal war;
 Checked by the scoff of Pride, by Envy's frown,
 And Poverty's unconquerable bar,
 In life's low vale remote has pined alone,
 9 Then dropped into the grave, unpitied and unknown!
 And yet the languor of inglorious days
 Not equally oppressive is to all;
 Him, who ne'er listened to the voice of praise,
 The silence of neglect can ne'er appal.
 There are, who, deaf to mad Ambition's call,
 Would shrink to hear the obsequious tramp of
 Fame;

* These are the first five and the ninth stanzas of the *Minstrel*.

- Supremely blest, if to their portion fall
 Health, competence, and peace. Nor higher aim
 18 Had he, whose simple tale these artless lines proclaim.
 The rolls of fame I will not now explore;
 Nor need I here describe, in learned lay,
 How forth the Minstrel fared in days of yore,
 Right glad of heart, though homely in array;
 His waving locks and beard all hoary gray;
 While from his bending shoulder decent hung
 His harp, the sole companion of his way,*
 Which to the whistling wind responsive rung;
 27 And ever as he went some merry lay he sung.
 Feet not thyself, thou glittering child of Pride,
 That a poor villager inspires my strain;
 With thee let Pageantry and Power abide;
 The gentle Muses haunt the Sylvan reign;
 Where through wild groves at eve the lonely swain
 Enraptured roams, to gaze on Nature's charms;
 They hate the sensual, and scorn the vain,
 The parasite their influence never warms,
 36 Nor him whose sordid soul the love of gold alarms.
 Oh, how canst thou renounce the boundless store
 Of charms which Nature to her votary yields!
 The warbling woodland, the resounding shore;
 The pomp of groves, and garniture of fields;
 All that the genial ray of morning gilds,
 And all that echoes to the song of even,
 All that the mountain's sheltering bosom shields,
 And all the dread magnificence of Heaven,
 45 O, how canst thou renounce and hope to be forgiven?

—Beattie.

* Cf. :—The harp, his sole remaining joy.

The Lay of the Lost Minstrel.

LIV.
SWEET AUBURN.

- SWEET Auburn ! loveliest village of the plain,
 Where health and plenty cheered the labouring swain,
 Where smiling spring its earliest visit paid,
 And parting summer's lingering blooms delayed ;
 Dear lovely bowers of innocence and ease,
 Seats of my youth, when every sport could please,
 How often have I loitered o'er thy green,
 Where humble happiness endeared each scene !
 How often have I paused on every charm,
- 10 The sheltered cot, the cultivated farm,
 The never-failing brook, the busy mill,
 The decent church that topped the neighbouring hill,
 The hawthorn bush, with seats beneath the shade,
 For talking age and whispering lovers made !
 How often have I blessed the coming day,
 When toil remitting lent its turn to play,
 And all the village train, from labour free,
 Led up their sports beneath the spreading tree,
 While many a pastime circled in the shade,
- 20 The young contending as the old surveyed ;
 And many a gambol frolicked o'er the ground,
 And sleights of art and feats of strength went round ;
 And still, as each repeated pleasure tired,
 Succeeding sports the mirthful band inspired ;
 These were thy charms, sweet village ! sports like these,
 With sweet succession, taught e'en toil to please ;
 These round thy bowers their cheerful influences shed ;
 These were thy charms—but all these charms are fled.
- 30 In all my wanderings round this world of care,
 In all my griefs—and God has given my share—
 I still had hopes, my latest hours to crown
 Amidst these humble bowers to lay me down ;
 To husband out life's taper at the close,
 And keep the flame from wasting by repose.

- I still had hopes—for pride attends us still—
Amidst the swains to show my book-learned skill,
Around my fire an evening group to draw,
And tell of all I felt, and all I saw ;
And, as a hare, whom hounds and horns pursue,
40 Pants to the place from whence at first she flew,
I still had hopes, my long vexations past,
Here to return—and die at home at last.
- Sweet was the sound, when oft, at evening's close,
Up yonder hill the village murmur rose ;
There, as I passed with careless steps and slow,
The mingling notes came softened from below ;
The swain responsive as the milk-maid sung,
The sober herd that lowed to meet their young ;
The noisy geese that gabbled o'er the pool,
50 The playful children just let loose from school ;
The watch-dog's voice that bayed the whispering wind,
And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind ;
These all in sweet confusion sought the shade,
And filled each pause the nightingale had made.
- Near yonder copse, where once the garden smiled,
And still where many a garden flower grows wild ;
There, where a few torn shrubs the place disclose,
The *village preacher's* modest mansion rose.
- A man he was to all the country dear,
60 And passing rich with forty pounds a year ;
Remote from towns he ran his godly race,
None'er had changed, nor wished to change, his place ;
Unpractised he to fawn, or seek for power,
By doctrines fashioned to the varying hour ;
Far other aims his heart had learned to prize,
More skilled to ~~live~~ the wretched than to rise.
- His house was known to all the vagrant train,
He chid their wanderings, but relieved their pain ;

- The long-remembered beggar was his guest,
 70 Whose beard descending swept his aged breast ;
 The ruined spendthrift, now no longer proud,
 Claimed kindred there, and had his claims allowed ;
 The broken soldier, kindly bade to stay,
 Sat by his fire, and talked the night away,
 Wept o'er his wounds, or, tales of sorrow done,
 Shouldered his crutch and showed how fields were won,
 Pleased with his guests, the good man learned to glow,
 And quite forgot their vices in their woe ;
 Careless their merits or their faults to scan,
 80 His pity gave ere charity began.

Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,
 And e'en his failings leaned to virtue's side ;
 But in his duty, prompt at every call,
 He watched and wept, he prayed and felt for all ;
 And, as a bird each fond endearment tries
 To tempt its new-fledged offspring to the skies,
 He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,
 Allured to brighter worlds, and led the way.

- Beside the bed where parting life was laid,
 90 And sorrow, guilt, and pain, by turns dismayed,
 The reverend champion stood. At his control,
 Despair and anguish fled the struggling soul ;
 Comfort came down the trembling wretch to raise,
 And his last faltering accents whispered praise.

- At church, with meek and unaffected grace,
 His looks adorned the venerable place ;
 Truth from his lips prevailed with double sway,
 And fools, who came to scoff, remained to pray,
 The service past, around the pious man,
 100 With ready zeal, each honest rustic ran,
 Even children followed, with endearing wile,
 And plucked his gown, to share the good man's smile.

His ready smile a parent's warmth expressed,
 Their welfare pleased him, and their cares distressed;
 To them his heart, his love, his griefs were given,
 But all his serious thoughts had rest in heaven.
 As some tall cliff that lifts its awful form,
 Swells from the vale, and midway leaves the storm,
 Though round its breast the rolling clouds are spread,
 110 Eternal sunshine settles on its head.

Beside you straggling fence that skirts the way,
 With blossomed furze unprofitably gay—
 There, in his noisy mansion, skilled to rule,
 The village master taught his little school;
 A man severe he was, and stern to view,
 I knew him well, and every truant knew;
 Well had the boding tremblers learned to trace
 The day's disasters in his morning face;
 Full well they laughed with counterfeited gloom
 120 At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
 Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
 Conveyed the dismal tidings when he frowned;
 Yet he was kind, or, if severe in aught,
 The love he bore to learning was in fault.

The village all declared how much he knew;—
 'Twas certain he could write, and cipher too;
 Laids he could measure, terms and tides presage,
 And even the story ran, that he could gauge.
 In arguing, too, the parson owned his skill,
 130 For e'en though vanquished, he could argue still;
 While words of learned length and thundering sound
 Amazed the gazing rustics ranged around,
 And still they gazed, and still the wonder grew
 That one small head should carry all he knew.
 But past is all his fame. The very spot,
 Where many a time he triumphed, is forgot.

—Goldsmith.

LV.

ODE TO LEVEN WATER.*

ON Leven's banks, while free to rove,
 And tune the rural pipe to love,
 I envied not the happiest swain
 That ever trod the Arcadian plain.

Pure stream, in whose transparent wave
 My youthful limbs I wont to lave;
 No torrents stain thy limpid source,
 No rocks impede thy dimpling course,
 That sweetly warbles o'er its bed,
 10 With white round polished pebbles spread;
 While, lightly poised, the scaly brood
 In myriads cleave thy crystal flood;
 The springing trout in speckled pride;
 The salmon, monarch of the tide;
 The ruthless pike, intent on war,
 The silver eel, and mottled par.
 Devolving from thy parent lake,
 A charming maze thy waters make,
 By bowers of birch and groves of pine,
 20 And hedges flowered with eglantine.

Still on thy banks so gaily green,
 May numerous herds and flocks be seen;
 And lasses chanting o'er the pail,
 And shepherds piping in the dale;
 An ancient faith that knows no guile,
 And industry embrowned with toil,
 And hearts resolved and hands prepared,
 The blessings they enjoy to guard!

—Smollett.

* First published in *Humphrey Clinker*, 1771.

LVI.

TWO SISTER ARTS.

In silent gaze, the tuneful choir among,
 Half pleased, half blushing, let the Muse admire,
 While Bentley* leads her sister art along,
 And bids the pencil answer to the lyre.
 See, in their course, each transitory thought,
 Fixed by his touch, a lasting essence take;
 Each dream in Fancy's airy colouring wrought,
 8 To local symmetry and life awake!
 The tardy rhymes, that used to linger on,
 To censure cold, and negligent of fame;
 In swifter measures animated run,
 And catch a lustre from his genuine flame.
 Ah! could they catch his strength, his easy grace,
 His quick creation, his unerring line;
 The energy of Pope they might efface,
 16 And Dryden's harmony submit to mine.
 But not to one in this benighted age,
 Is that divinest inspiration given,
 That burns in Shakspeare's or in Milton's page,
 The pomp and prodigality of heaven.†
 As, when conspiring in the diamond's blaze,
 The meaner gems that singly charm the sight
 Together dart their intermingled rays,
 24 And dazzle with a luxury of light.
 Enough for me, if to some feeling breast
 My lines a secret sympathy impart,
 And, as their pleasing influence flows confessed,
 A sigh of soft reflection hush the heart. — Gray.

* These verses are on the illustrations by Bentley for the edition of Gray's Poems in 1753, see page 78. The torn and unfinished manuscript was found by Mason after the poet's death and published in his *Life of Gray*, 1774.

LVII.

FROM *RETALIATION*.*

- Of old, when Scarron his companions invited,
 Each guest brought his dish, and the feast was
 united;
 If our landlord supplies us with beet and with fish,
 Let each guest bring himself, and he brings the best
 dish.
 Our Dean shall be venison, just fresh from the plains,
 Our Burket† shall be tongue, with a garnish of
 brains.
 Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
 Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltless agree;
 To make out the dinner, full certain I am
 10 That Ridge is anchovy, and Reynolds is lamb;
 That Hickey's a capon, and by the same rule
 Magnanimous Goldsmith's a gooseberry fool.
 Here lies our good Edmund,† whose genius was
 such,
 We scarcely can praise it, or blame it, too much;
 Who, born for the universe, narrowed his mind,
 And to party gave up what was meant for mankind.
 Though fraught with all learning, yet straining his
 throat,
 To persuade Tommy Townshend‡ to lend him a vote;
 Who, too deep for his hearers, still went on refining;
 20 And thought of convincing, while they thought of
 dining;
 Though equal to all things, for all things unfit,
 Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit;

* Goldsmith and some of his friends occasionally dined at St. James' Coffee-house. One day it was proposed to write epitaphs on him; his country, dialect, person furnished subjects of witticism. He was called on for *retaliation*, and at their next meeting produced this poem. There are 146 lines, but it is unfinished as Goldsmith died before completing it.
 † Edmund Burke. ‡ M. A. for Whitechurch, afterwards Lord Sydney.

For a patriot too cool ; for a drudge disobedient ;
 And too fond of the *right* to pursue the *expedient*.
 In short, 'twas his fate, unemployed, or in place, sir,
 To eat mutton cold, and cut blocks with a razor. . . .

- Here lies David Garrick, describe him who can,
 An abridgment of all that was pleasant in man ;
 As an actor, confessed without rival to shiue ;
 30 As a wit, if not first, in the very first line ;
 Yet, with talents like these, and an excellent heart,
 The man had his failings, a dape to his art,
 : Like an ill-judging beauty, his colours he spread, .
 And beplastered with rouge his own natural red.
 On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting ;
 'Twas only that, when he was off, he was acting.
 With no reason on earth to go out of his way,
 He turned and he varied full ten times a day ;
 Though secure of our hearts, yet confoundedly sick,
 40 If they were not his own by finessing and trick ;
 He cast off his friends, as a huntsman his pack,
 For he knew when he pleased he could whistle them
 back.
 Of praise a mere glutton, he swallowed what came,
 And the puff of a dunce he mistook it for fame ;
 Till his relish grown callous, almost to disease,
 Who peppered the highest, was surest to please.
 But let us be candid, and speak out our mind,
 If dunces applauded, he paid them in kind.
 Ye Kenricks, ye Kellys,* and Woodfalls† so grave,
 50 What a commerce was yours, while you got and you
 gave !
 How did Grub-street repeat the shonts that you
 raised,
 While he was be-Roscined, and you were bepraised !

* Hugh Kelly, author of *False Delicacy*, &c. Died 1777.

† William Woodfall, printer of the *Morning Chronicle*. Die

But peace to his spirit, wherever it flies,
 To act as an angel and mix with the skies;
 Those poets who owe their best fame to his skill,
 Shall still be his flatterers, go where he will,
 Old Shakspeare receive him with praise and with
 love,

And Beaumonts and Bens be his Kellys above. . .

- Here Reynolds is laid, and, to tell you my mind,
 60 He has not left a wiser or better behind;
 His pencil was striking, resistless, and grand;
 His manners were gentle, complying, and bland;
 Still born to improve us in every part,
 His pencil our faces, his manners our heart;
 To coxcombs averse, yet most civilly steering,
 When they judged without skill, he was still hard
 of hearing;
 When they talked of their Raphaels, Correggios,
 and stuff,
 He shifted his trumpet,* and only took snuff.

—*Goldsmith.*

LVIII.

TO THE CUCKOO. §

- HAIL,auteous stranger of the grove,
 Thou messenger of spring!
 Now heaven repairs thy rural seat,
 And woods thy welcome sing.
 What time the daisy decks the green
 Thy certain voice we hear;
 Hast thou a star to guide thy path,
 8 Or mark the rolling year?

* Sir Joshua Reynolds was deaf and used an ear trumpet.

§ "Magical stanzas of picture, melody, and sentiment." I. D'Israeli.
 Wordsworth's verses *To the Cuckoo* should be read along with these.

Delightful visitant! with thee
 I hail the time of flowers,
 And hear the sound of music sweet
 From birds among the bowers.
 The school-boy wandering through the wood,
 To pick the primrose gay,
 Starts, the new voice of spring to hear,
 16 And imitates thy lay.
 What time the pea puts on the bloom,
 : Thou fleest thy vocal vale,
 An annual guest in other lands,
 Another spring to hail.
 Sweet bird, thy bower ever green,
 The sky is ever clear;
 Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
 24 No winter in thy year.
 Oh, could I fly, I'd fly with thee!
 We'd make with joyful wing
 Our annual visit o'er the globe,
 Companions of the spring. —Logan.*

LIX.

ON THE DEATH OF DR. ROBERT LEVET.

A Practiser of Physic.

CONDEMNED to Hope's delusive mine,
 As on we toil from day to day,
 By sudden blasts or slow decline,
 Our social comforts drop away.
 Well tried through many a varying year,
 - - See Levett at the grave descend,

* *The Curlew* is also attributed to Michael Bruce, but the claim of Logan to its authorship has been recently established by Mr. Laing.

- 8 Officious, innocent, sincere,
 Of every friendless name the friend.
 Yet still he fills affection's eye,
 Obscurely wise and coarsely kind,
 Nor, lettered Arrogance, deny
 Thy praise to merit unrefined.
 When fainting nature called for aid,
 And hovering death prepared the blow,
 His vigorous remedy displayed
 16 The power of art without the show.
 In misery's darkest cavern known,
 His useful care was ever nigh,
 Where hopeless anguish poured his groan,
 And lonely want retired to die.
 No summons, mocked by chill delay,
 No petty gain disdained by pride;
 The modest wants of every day,
 24 The toil of every day supplied.
 His virtues walked their narrow round,
 Nor made a pause, nor left a void;
 And sure the Eternal Master found
 The single talent well employed.
 The busy day, the peaceful night,
 Unfelt, uncounted, glided by;
 His frame was firm, his powers were bright,
 32 Though now his eightieth year was nigh.
 Then, with no fiery, throbbing pain,
 No cold gradations of decay,
 Death broke at once the vital chain,
 And freed his soul the nearest way.—1782.

—Johnson.

LX.
WHAT CONSTITUTES A STATE?

WHAT constitutes a State?

- Not high-raised battlement or laboured mound,
Thick wall or moated gate ;
Not cities proud with spires and turrets crowned ;
Not bays and broad-armed ports,
Where, laughing at the storm, rich navies ride ;
Not starred and spangled courts,
Where low-browed baseness wafts perfume to pride.
No :—Men, high-minded men,
10 With powers as far above dull brutes endued
In forest, brake or den,
As beasts excel cold rocks and brambles rude ;
Men, who their duties know,
But know their rights, and, knowing, dare maintain,
Prevent the long-aimed blow,
And crush the tyrant; while they rend the chain :—
These constitute a State !
And sovereign Law, that State's collected will,
O'er thrones and globes elate,
20 Sits empress, crowning good, repressing ill.
Smit by her sacred frown,
The fiend, Dissension, like a vapour sinks ;
And even the all-dazzling Crown
Hides his faint rays, and at her bidding shrinks.
Such was this heaven-loved isle,
Than Lesbos fairer and the Cretan shore !
No more shall freedom smile ?
Shall Britons languish, and be men no more ?
Since all must life resign,
30 Those sweet rewards which decorate the brave
'Tis folly to decline,
And steal inglorious to the silent grave. —Jones.

LXI.

FROM *Table Talk*.

- IN front of these came *Addison*. In him
 Humour, in holiday and sightly trim,
 Sublimity and Attic taste combined,
 To polish, furnish, and delight the mind.
 Then *Pope*, as harmony itself exact,
 In verse well-disciplined, complete, compact,
 Gave virtue and morality a grace,
 That, quite eclipsing pleasure's painted face,
 Levied a tax of wonder and applause,
 10 Ev'n on the fools that trampled on their laws.
 But he (his musical finesse was such,
 So nice his ear, so delicate his touch)
 Made poetry a mere mechanic art,
 And every warbler has his tune by heart.
 Nature imparting her satiric gift,
 Her serious mirth, to *Arbuthnot* and *Swift*,
 With droll sobriety they raised a smile
 At folly's cost, themselves unmoved the while.
 That constellation set, the world in vain
 20 Must hope to look upon their like again. . . .
 Contemporaries all surpassed, see one,
 Short his career, indeed, but ably run.
Churchill, himself unconscious of his powers,
 In penury consumed his idle hours,
 And, like a scattered seed at random sown,
 Was left to spring by vigour of his own.
 Lifted at length, by dignity of thought
 And dint of genius, to an affluent lot,
 He laid his head in luxury's soft lap,
 30 And took too often there his easy nap.
 If brighter beams than all he threw not forth,
 'Twas negligence in him, not want of worth. . .

Surly and slovenly, and bold and coarse,
Too proud for art, and trusting in mere force,
Spendthrift alike of money and of wit,
Always at speed, and never drawing bit,
He struck the lyre in such a careless mood,
And so disdain'd the rules he understood,
The laurel seem'd to wait on his command,
40 He snatched it rudely from the Muses' hand . . .

Pity Religion has so seldom found
A skilful guide into poetic ground !
The flowers would spring where'er she deigned to
And every muse attend her in her way. [stray,
Virtue indeed meets many a rhyming friend,
And many a compliment politely penned,
But unattired in that becoming vest
Religion weaves for her, and half undressed,
Stands in the desert shivering and forlorn,

50 A wintry figure, like a withered thorn.
The shelves are full, all other themes are sped,
Hackneyed and worn to the last flimsy thread ;
Satire has long since done his best, and curst
And loathsome Ribaldry has done his worst ;
Fancy has sported all her powers away
In tales, in trifles, and in children's play ;
And 'tis the sad complaint, and almost true,
Whate'er we write, we bring forth nothing new.
'Twere new indeed to see a bard all fire,
60 Touched with a coal from Heaven, assume the lyre,
And tell the world, still kneeling as he sung,
With more than mortal music on his tongue,
That He who died below, and reigns above,
Inspires the song, and that his name is Love.

—*Couper.*

LXII.

TO AUTUMN.

O AUTUMN, laden with fruit, and stained
 With the blood of the grape, pass not, but sit
 Beneath my shady roof; there thou mayst rest,
 And tune thy jolly voice to my fresh pipe,
 And all the daughters of the year shall dance!
 Sing now the lusty song of fruits and flowers.

“The narrow bud opens her beauties to
 The sun, and love runs in her thrilling veins;
 Blossoms hang round the brows of Morning, and
 10 Flourish down the bright cheek of modest Eve,
 Till clustering Summer breaks forth into singing,
 And feathered clouds strew flowers round her head.
 The Spirits of the Air live on the smells
 Of fruit; and Joy, with pisions light, roves round
 The gardens, or sits singing in the trees.”
 Thus sang the jolly Autumn as he sat;
 Then rose, girded himself, and o’er the bleak
 Hills fled from our sight; but left his golden load.
—Blake.

LXIII.

TO THE EVENING STAR.

THOU fair-haired Angel of the Evening,
 Now, whilst the sun rests on the mountains, light
 Thy bright torch of love, thy radiant crown
 Put on, and smile upon our evening bed!
 Smile on our loves; and, while thou drawest the
 Blue curtains of the sky, scatter thy silver dew
 On every flower that shuts its sweet eyes.

In timely sleep. Let thy West Wind sleep on
 The lake; speak silence with thy glimmering eyes,
 And wash the dusk with silver.—Soon, full soon,
 Dost thou withdraw; then the wolf rages wide,
 And the lion glares through the dun forest.
 The flocks of our flocks are covered with
 Thy sacred dew; protect them with thine influence!

—Blake.

LXIV.

ACTION THE LIFE OF NATURE.

By ceaseless action all that is subsists.
 Constant rotation of the unwearied wheel,
 That Nature rides upon, maintains her health,
 Her beauty, her fertility. She dreads
 An instant's pause, and lives but while she moves.
 Its own revolency upholds the world.
 Winds from all quarters agitate the air,
 And fit the limpid element for use,
 Else noxious; oceans, rivers, lakes, and streams,
 10 All feel the freshening impulse, and are cleansed
 By restless undulation; e'en the oak
 Thrives by the rude concussion of the storm;
 He seems indeed indignant, and to feel
 The impression of the blast with proud disdain,
 Frowning, as if in his unconscious arm
 He held the thunder; but the monarch owes
 His firm stability to what he scorns,
 More fixed below, the more disturbed above.
 The law, by which all creatures else are bound,
 20 Binds man, the lord of all.

—Cowper. *The Task*, Bk. i.

LXV.

THE POSTMAN. THE FIRESIDE IN WINTER.

- HARK! 'tis the twanging horn! O'er yonder
 bridge,
 That with its wearisome but needful length
 Bestrides the wintry flood, in which the moon
 Sees her unwrinkled face reflected bright,
 He comes, the herald of a noisy world,
 With spattered boots, strapped waist, and frozen
 locks,
 News from all nations lumbering at his back.
 True to his charge, the close-packed load behind,
 Yet careless what he brings, his one concern
 10 Is to conduct it to the destined inn,
 And, having dropped the expected bag, pass on.
 He whistles as he goes, light-hearted wretch,
 Cold and yet cheerful; messenger of grief
 Perhaps to thousands, and of joy to some,
 To him indifferent whether grief or joy.
 Houses in ashes, and the fall of stocks,
 Births, deaths, and marriages, epistles wet
 With tears that trickled down the writer's cheeks
 Fast as the periods from his fluent quill,
 20 Or charged with amorous sighs of absent swains,
 Or nymphs responsive, equally affect
 His horse and nim, unconscious of them all.
 But oh the important budget! ushered in
 With such heart-shaking music, who can say
 What are its tidings? have our troops awaked?
 Or do they still, as if with opium dugged,
 Snore to the murmurs of the Atlantic wave?
 Is India free? and does she wear her plumed

And jewelled turban with a smile of peace,
 30 Or do we grind her still? The grand debate,
 The popular harangue, the tart reply,
 The logic, and the wisdom, and the wit,
 And the loud laugh—I long to know them all;
 I hain to set the imprisoned wranglers free,
 And give them voice and utterance once again.

Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
 Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
 And while the bubbling and loud-hissing urn
 Throws up a steamy column, and the cups
 40 That cheer but not inebriate, wait on each,
 So let us welcome peaceful evening in. —*Id.* Bk. iv.

LXVI.

MEDITATION IN WINTER.

The night was winter in his roughest mood,
 The morning sharp and clear. But now at noon,
 Upon the southern side of the slant hills,
 And where the woods fence off the northern blast,
 The season smiles, resigning all its rage,
 And has the warmth of May. The vault is blue
 Without a cloud, and white without a speck
 The dazzling splendour of the scene below.
 Again the harmony comes o'er the vale,
 10 And through the trees I view the ombattled tower
 Whence all the music. I again perceive
 The soothing influence of the wafted strains,
 And settle in soft musings as I tread
 The walk, still verdant, and oaks and elms,
 Whose outspread branches overarch the glade.
 The roof, though moveable through all its length
 As the wind sways it, has yet well sufficed,

- And intercepting in their silent fall
 The frequent flakes, has kept a path for me.
- 20 No noise is here, or none that hinders thought.
 The redbreast warbles still, but is content
 With slender notes, and more than half suppressed ;
 Pleased with his solitude, and fitting light
 From spray to spray, where'er he rests he shakes
 From many a twig the pendent drops of ice,
 That tinkle in the withered leaves below.
 Stillness, accompanied with sounds so soft,
 Charms more than silence. Meditation here
 May think down hours to moments. Here the heart
- 30 May give a useful lesson to the head,
 And Learning wiser grow without his books.
 Knowledge and Wisdom, far from being one,
 Have oft-times no connexion. Knowledge dwells
 In heads replete with thoughts of other men,
 Wisdom in minds attentive to their own.
 Knowledge, a rude unprofitable mass,
 The mere materials with which Wisdom builds,
 Till smoothed and squared and fitted to its place,
 Does but encumber whom it seems to enrich.
- 40 Knowledge is proud that he has learned so much ;
 Wisdom is humble that he knows no more.
 Books are not seldom talismans and spells,
 By which the magic art of shrewder wits
 Holds an unthinking multitude enthralled.
 Some to the fascination of a name
 Surrender judgment, hoodwinked. Some the style
 Infatuates, and through labyrinths and wilds
 Of error leads them, by a track entranced.

With lines 29 to 41 compare the extract from *Comus*, lines 40 to 56; and Quarles' *Wisdom and Knowledge*.

While sloth seduces more, too weak to bear
 The insupportable fatigue of thought,
 And swallowing therefore, without pause or choice,
 The total grist unsifted, husks and all.
 But trees, and rivulets whose rapid course
 Defies the check of winter, haunts of deer,
 And sheep-walks populous with bleating lambs,
 And lanes in which the primrose ere her time
 Peeps through the moss that clothes the hawthorn
 root,
 Deceive no student. Wisdom there, and Truth,
 Not shy as in the world, and to be won
 By slow solicitation, seize at once
 The roving thought, and fix it on themselves.

—*Ib.* Bk. vi.

LXVII.

TO THE MOON.

QUEEN of the silver bow! by thy pale beam,
 Alone and pensive, I delight to stray,
 And watch thy shadow trembling in the stream,
 Or mark the floating clouds that cross thy way;
 And, while I gaze, thy mild and placid light
 Sheds a soft calm upon my troubled breast;
 And oft I think, fair planet of the night,
 That in thy orb the wretched may have rest;
 The sufferers of the earth perhaps may go,
 Released by death, to thy benignant sphere,
 And the sad children of Despair and Woe
 Forget, in thee, their cup of sorrow here.
 Oh! that I soon may reach thy world serene,
 Poor wearied pilgrim in this toiling scene!

—*Charlotte Smith.*

LXVIII.

SCHOOL-DAYS.

- BE it a weakness, it deserves some praise,
 We love the play-place of our early days ;
 The scene is touching, and the heart is stone
 That feels not at that sight, and feels at none.
 The wall on which we tried our graving skill,
 The very name we carved subsisting still ;
 The bench on which we sat while deep employed,
 Though mangled, hacked, and hewed, not yet de-
 stroyed ;
 The little ones, unbattered, glowing hot,
 10 Playing our games, and on the very spot ;
 As happy as we once, to kneel and draw
 The chalky ring, and knuckle down at taw ;
 To pitch the ball into the grounded hat,
 Or drive it devious with a dexterous pat ;
 The pleasing spectacle at once excites
 Such recollection of our own delights,
 That, viewing it, we seem almost to obtain
 Our innocent, sweet, simple years again.
 This fond attachment to the well-known place,
 20 Whence first we started into life's long race,
 Maintains its hold with such unfailing sway
 We feel it even in age, and at our latest day.

—Cowper's *Tirocinium*.

LXIX

MAN WAS MADE TO MOURN.

WHEN chill November's surly blast
 Made fields and forests bare,
 One evening, as I wandered forth
 Along the banks of Ayr,

I spied a man, whose aged step
Seemed weary worn with care ;
His face was furrowed o'er with years,
8 And hoary was his hair.
'Young stranger, whither wanderest thou ?'
Began the reverend sage ;
'Does thirst of wealth thy step constrain,
Or youthful pleasure's rage ?
Or haply, pressed with cares and woes,
Too soon thou hast begun
To wander forth, with me, to mourn.
16 The miseries of Man.

The sun that overhangs yon moors,
Out-spreading far and wide,
Where hundreds labour to support
A haughty lordling's pride ;
I've seen yon weary winter-sun
Twice forty times return ;
And every time has added proofs,
24 That man was made to mourn.

O Man ; while in thy early years,
How prodigal of time !
Mis-spending all thy precious hours,
Thy glorious youthful prime !
Alternate follies take the sway ;
Licentious passions burn ;
Which tenfold force give nature's law,
32 That Man was made to mourn.

Look not alone in youthful prime,
Or manhood's active might ;
Man then is useful to his kind,
Supported in his right.

But see him on the edge of life,
 With cares and sorrows worn,
 Then age and want, oh ! ill-matched pair !
 40 Show Man was made to mourn.

A few seem favourites of fate,
 In pleasure's lap caressed ;
 Yet, think not all the rich and great
 Are likewise truly blessed.
 But, O ! what crowds in every land,
 All wretched and forlorn,
 Through weary life this lesson learn
 48 That Man was made to mourn.

Many and sharp the numerous ills
 Inwoven with our frame !
 More pointed still we make ourselves
 Regret, remorse, and shame !
 And Man, whose heaven-erected face
 The smiles of love adorn,
 Man's inhumanity to man
 56 Makes countless thousands mourn !

See yonder poor, o'er-laboured wight,
 So abject, mean, and vile,
 Who begs a brother of the earth
 To give him leave to toil ;
 And see his lordly fellow-worm
 The poor petition spurn,
 Unmindful, though a weeping wife
 64 And helpless offspring mourn.

If I'm designed yon lordling's slave—
 By nature's law designed—
 Why was an independent wish
 E'er planted in my mind ?

If not, why am I subject to •
 His cruelty or scorn ?
 Or why has Man the will and power
 72 To make his fellow mourn ?
 Yet, let not this too much, my son,
 Disturb thy youthful breast ;
 This partial view of human kind,
 Is surely not the last !
 The poor, oppress'd, honest man,
 Had never, sure, been born,
 80 Had there not been some recompense
 To comfort those that mourn !
 O Death ! the poor man's dearest friend,
 The kindest and the best !
 Welcome the hour my aged limbs
 Are laid with thee at rest !
 The great, the wealthy, fear thy blow,
 From pomp and pleasure torn !
 But, O ! a blest relief to those
 88 'That weary-laden mourn.' —Burns.

LXX.

OF A YOUNG LADY.

SWEET stream, that winds through yonder glade,
 Apt emblem of a virtuous maid ;—
 Silent and chaste she steals along,
 Far from the world's gay-busy throng ;
 With gentle yet prevailing force,
 Intent upon her destined course ;
 Graceful and useful all she does,
 Blessing and blest where'er she goes ;
 Pure-bosomed as that watery glass,
 And Heaven reflected in her face. —Cowper.

LXXI.

BRUCE TO HIS ARMY.

- SCOTS, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
 Scots, wham Bruce has often led;
 Welcome to your glory bed,
 Or to victory!
 Now's the day, and now's the hour,
 See the front of battle lour;
 See approach proud Edward's power,
 8 Chains and slavery!
 Wha will be a traitor-knave?
 Wha can fill a coward's grave?
 Wha sae base as be a slave?
 Let him turn and flee!
 Wha, for Scotland's king and law,
 Freedom's sword would strongly draw,
 Freeman stand or freeman fa',
 16 Let him follow me!
 By oppression's woes and pains,
 By your sons in servile chains!
 We will drain our dearest veins,
 But they shall be free!
 Lay the proud usurper low!
 Tyrants fall in every foe!
 Liberty's in every blow,
 24 Let us do, or die! —Burns.

LXXII.

A DREAM.

- ONCE a dream did weave a shade
 O'er my angel-guarded bed,
 That an emmet lost its way,
 Where on grass methought I lay.
 Troubled, wildered, and forlorn,
 Dark, benighted, travel-worn,

- Over many a tangled spray, *
 8 All heart-broke, I heard her say :
 " Oh my children ! do they cry,
 Do they hear their father sigh ?
 Now they look abroad to see,
 Now return and weep for me."
 Pitying, I dropped a tear ;
 But I saw a glow-worm near ;
 Who replied, " What wailing wight
 16 Calls the watchman of the night ?
 'I am set to light the ground,
 While the beetle goes his round :
 Follow now the beetle's hum ;
 Little wanderer, hie thee home ! "

—Blake.

LXXIII.

TIME AND SORROW.

- O TIME ! who know'st a lenient hand to lay
 Softest on Sorrow's wound, and slowly thence
 (Lulling to sad repose the weary sense)
 The faint pang stealest unperceived away ;
 On thee I rest my only hope at last,
 And think, when thou hast dried the bitter tear
 That flows in vain o'er all my soul held dear,
 I may look back on every sorrow past,
 And meet life's peaceful evening with a smile :—
 As some lone bird, at day's departing hour,
 Sings in the sunbeam, of the transient shower
 Forgetful, though its wings are wet the while :—
 Yet ah ! how much must that poor heart endure,
 Which hopes from thee, and thee alone, a cure !

—Bowles.

LXXIV.

SONNET TO MARY UNWIN.

MARY! I want a lyre with other strings,
 Such aid from heaven as some have feigned they
 drew,
 An eloquence scarce given to mortals, new
 And undebased by praise of meaner things,
 That ere through age or woe I shed my wings
 I may record thy worth with honour due.
 In verse as musical as thou art true
 And that immortalizes whom it sings:—
 But thou hast little need. There is a Book
 By seraphs writ with beams of heavenly light,
 On which the eyes of God not rarely look,
 A chronicle of actions just and bright—
 There all they deeds, my faithful Mary, shine;
 And since thou own'st that praise, I spare thee mine.

—Comper.

LXXV.

AT DOYER CLIFFS.

On these white cliffs, that, calm above the flood,
 Uplift their shadowing heads, and, at their feet,
 Scarce hear the surge that has for ages beat,
 Sure many a lonely wanderer has stood;
 And, whilst the lifted murmur met his ear,
 And o'er the distant billows the still eve
 Sailed slow, has thought of all his heart must leave
 To-morrow; of the friends he loved most dear;
 Of social scenes, from which he wept to part;
 But if, like me, he knew how fruitless all
 The thoughts that would full fain the past recall,
 Soon would he quell the risings of his heart,
 And brave the wild winds and unhearing tide,—
 The world his country, and his God his guide.

—Bowles.

LXXVI. ,

HOPE.

As one who, long by wasting sickness worn,
 Weary has watched the lingering night, and heard
 Heartless the carol of the matin bird
 Salute his lonely porch, now first at morn
 Goes forth, leaving his melancholy bed ;
 He the green slope and level meadow views,
 Delightful bathed with slow-ascending dews ;
 Or marks the clouds, that o'er the mountain's head
 In varying forms fantastic wander white ;
 Or turns his ear to every random song,
 Heard the green river's winding marge along,
 Tho' whilst each sense is steeped in still delight ;
 With such delight, o'er all my heart I feel,
 Sweet Hope ! thy fragrance pure and healing
 incense steal ! —Bowles.

LXXVII.

ON THE RECEIPT OF MY MOTHER'S PICTURE OUT OF NORFOLK.

O THAT those lips had language ! Life has passed
 With me but roughly since I heard thee last.
 Those lips are thine—thy own sweet smile I see,
 The same that oft in childhood solaced me ;
 Voice only fails, else how distinct they say,
 “ Grieve not my child, chase all thy fears away ! ”
 The meek intelligence of those dear eyes
 (Blest be the art that can immortalize,
 The heart that baffles Time's tyrannic claim
 10 To quench it !) here shines on me still the same.
 Faithful remembrances of one so dear,
 O, welcome guest, though unexpected here !

- Who bidd'st me honour with an artless song,
 Affectionate, a mother lost so long,
 I will obey, not willingly alone,
 But gladly, as the precept were her own;
 And, while that face renews my filial grief,
 Fancy shall weave a charm for my relief,
 Shall steep me in Elysian reverie,—
- 20 A momentary dream that thou art she.
 My mother! who? I learnt that thou wast dead,
 Say, wast thou conscious of the tears I shed?
 Hovered thy spirit o'er thy sorrowing son,
 Wretch even then, life's journey just began?
 Perhaps thou gavest me, though unfelt, a kiss;
 Perhaps a tear, if souls can weep in bliss—
 Ah, that maternal smile! It answers—Yes.
 I heard the bell tolled on thy burial day,
 I saw the hearse that bore thee slow away,
- 30 And, turning from my nursery window, drew
 A long, long sigh, and wept a last adieu!
 But was it such?—It was.—Where thou art gone
 Adieus and farewells are a sound unknown.
 May I but meet thee on that peaceful shore,
 The parting sound shall pass my lips no more!
 Thy maidens, grieved themselves at my concern,
 Oft gave me promise of thy quick return.
 What ardently I wished I long believed,
 And, disappointed still, was still deceived.
- 40 By expectation every day beguiled
 Dupe of to-morrow even from a child.
 Thus many a sad to-morrow came and went,
 Till, all my stock of infant sorrow spent,
 I learnt at last submission to my lot;
 But, though I less deplored thee, ne'er forgot.
 Where once we dwelt our name is, heard no more,
 Children not faine have, trod my nursery floor;

And where the gardener Robin, day by day,
 Drew me to school along the public way,
 50 Delighted with my bauble coach, and wrapped
 In scarlet mantle warm, and velvet-capped.
 'Tis now become a history little known,
 That once we called the pastoral house our own.
 Short-lived possession ! but the record fair
 That memory keeps of all thy kindness there
 Still outlives many a storm that has effaced
 A thousand other themes less deeply traced.
 Thy nightly visits to my chamber made,
 That thou might'st know me safe and warmly laid ;
 60 Thy morning bounties ere I left my home,
 The biscuit, or confectionery plum ;
 The fragrant waters on my cheeks bestowed
 By thy own hand, till fresh they shone and glowed ;
 All this, and, more endearing still than all,
 Thy constant flow of love, that knew no fall,
 Ne'er roughened by those cataracts and breaks
 That humour interposed too often makes ;
 All this still legible in memory's page,
 And still to be so to my latest age,
 70 Adds joy to duty, makes me glad to pay
 Such honours to thee as my numbers may ;
 Perhaps a frail memorial, but sincere,
 Not scorned in heaven, though little noticed here.
 Could time, his flight reversed, restore the hours,
 When, playing with thy vesture's tissued flowers,
 The violet, the pink, and jessamine,
 I pricked them into paper with a pin—
 (And thou wast happier than myself the while,
 Wouldst softly speak, and stroke my head and
 smile),

80 Could those few pleasant days again appear,
Might one wish bring them, would I wish them
here?

I would not trust my heart—the dear delight
Seems so to be desired, perhaps I might—
But no—what here we call our life is such,
So little to be loved, and thou so much,
That I should ill requite thee to constrain
Thy unbound spirit into bonds again.

Thou, as a gallant bark from Albion's coast,
(The storms all weathered and the ocean crossed,)
90 Shoots into port at some well-havened isle,
Where spices breathe, and brighter seasons smile,
There sits quiescent on the floods that show
Her beauteous form reflected clear below,
While airs impregnated with incense play
Around her, fanning light her streamers gay;
So thou, with sails how swift! hast reached the
shore,

'Where tempests never beat nor billows roar,'*
And thy loved consort on the dangerous tide
Of life, long since, has anchored by thy side.

100 But me, scarce hoping to attain that rest,
Always from port withheld, always distressed,—
Me howling winds drive devious, tempest-tossed,
Sails ript, seas opening wide, and compass lost,
And day by day some current's thwarting force
Sets me more distant from a prosperous course.
But, oh the thought that thou art safe, and he!
That thought is joy, arrive what may to me.
My boast is not that I deduce my birth
From thrones enthroned and rulers of the earth;

* From Garth's *Dispensary*.

110 But higher far my prond pretensions rise—

The son of parents passed into the skies!

And now, farewell! Time unrevoked has run

His wonted course, yet what I wished is done.

By contemplation's help, not sought in vain,

I seemed to have lived my childhood o'er again;

To have renewed the joys that once were mine;

Without the sin of violating thine;

And, while the wings of fancy still are free,

And I can view this mimic show of thee,

120 Time has but half succeeded in his theft—

Thyself removed, thy power to soothe me left.—1790.

—Cowper.

LXXVMI.

A WISH.

MINE be a cot beside the hill;

A bee-hive's hum shall soothe my ear;

A willowy brook, that turns a mill,

With many a fall shall linger near.

The swallow, oft, beneath my thatch

Shall twitter from her clay-built nest;

Oft shall the pilgrim lift the latch,

8 And share my meal, a welcome guest.

Around my ivied porch shall spring

Each fragrant flower that drinks the dew;

And Lucy, at her wheel, shall sing.

In russet-gown and apron blue.

The village-church among the trees,

Where first our marriage-vows were given,

With merry peals shall swell the breeze

16 And point with taper spire to Heaven. —Rogers.

LXXIX.

TO MARY IN HEAVEN.

- THOU lingering star, with lessening ray,
 That lovest to greet the early morn,
 Again thou usherest in the day
 My Mary from my soul was torn.
 Oh Mary ! dear departed shade !
 Where is thy place of blissful rest ?
 Seest thou thy lover lowly laid ?
 8 Hearest thou the groans that rend his breast ?
 That sacred hour can I forget,
 — Can I forget the hallowed grove,
 Where by the winding Ayr we met,
 To live one day of parting love !
 Eternity will not efface
 Those records dear of transports past ;
 Thy image at our last embrace ;
 16 Ah ! little thought we 'twas our last !
 Ayr gurgling kissed his pebbled shore,
 O'erhung with wild woods, thickening green ;
 The fragrant birch, and hawthorn hour,
 Twined amorons round the raptured scene.
 The flowers sprang wanton to be prest,
 The birds sang love on every spray, —
 Till too, too soon, the glowing west
 24 Proclaimed the speed of winged day.
 Still o'er these scenes my memory wakes,
 And fondly broods with miser care ;
 Time but the impression deeper makes,
 As streams their channels deeper wear.
 My Mary, dear departed shade
 Where is thy place of blissful rest ?
 Seest thou thy lover lowly laid ?
 32 Hearest thou the groans that rend his breast ?

—Burns

SECTION V. (1798*—1806.)

LXXX

FROM LINES COMPOSED ABOVE TINTERN ABBEY

I have learned

- To look on nature, not in the hour
Of thoughtless youth, but hearing oftentimes
The still sad music of humanity,
Not harsh nor grating, though of ample power
To chasten and subdue. And I have felt
A presence that disturbs me with the joy
Of elevated thoughts, a sense sublime
Of something far more deeply interfused,
10 Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns
And the round ocean, and the living air,
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man,
A motion and a spirit that impels
All thinking things, all objects of all thought,
And rolls through all things. Therefore am I still
A lover of the meadows and the woods
And mountains, and of all that we behold
From this green earth; of all the mighty world
Of eye and ear, both what they half create
20 And what perceive, well pleased to recognise

* In 1796 appeared *Typical Billa* by Wordsworth and Coleridge, the principal contributions to the latter's long *Hyperborean*, and by Wordsworth, *Lines composed a few miles above Tintern, on revisiting the Banks of the Wyke, during a tour, July 13th, 1798*, from which the above is taken.

In nature, and the language of the sense,
 The anchor of my purest thoughts, the nurse,
 The guide, the guardian of my heart, and soul
 Of all my moral being.

Nor, perchance,

- If I were not thus taught, should I the more
 Suffer my genial spirits to decay;
 For thou art with me here, upon the banks
 Of this fair river; thou, my dearest friend,
 30 My dear, dear friend, and in thy voice I catch
 — The language of my former heart, and read
 My former pleasures in the shooting light
 Of thy wild eyes. Oh! yet a little while
 May I behold in thee what I was once,
 My dear, dear sister! And this prayer I make,
 Knowing that Nature never did betray
 The heart that loved her; 'tis her privilege,
 Through all the years of this our life, to lead
 From joy to joy; for she can so inform
 40 The mind that is within us, so impress
 With quietness and beauty, and so feed
 With lofty thoughts, that neither evil tongues,
 Rash judgments, nor the sneers of selfish men,
 Nor greetings where no kindness is, nor all
 The dreary intercourse of daily life,
 Shall e'er prevail against us, or disturb
 Our cheerful faith that all which we behold
 Is full of blessings. Therefore let the moon
 Shine on thee in thy solitary walk;
 50 And let the misty mountain-winds be free
 To blow against thee; and, in after years,
 When these wild ecstasies shall be matured
 Into a sober pleasure, when thy mind

- Shall be a mansion for all lovely forms,
 Thy memory be as a dwelling-place
 For all sweet sounds and harmonies ; oh ! then,
 If solitude, or fear, or pain, or grief,
 Should be thy portion, with what healing thoughts
 Of tender joy wilt thou remember me,
 60 And these my exhortations ! Nor, perchance
 If I should be where I no more can hear
 Thy voice, nor catch from thy wild eyes these gleams
 Of past existence, wilt thou then forget
 That on the banks of this delightful stream
 We stood together : and that I, so long
 A worshipper of Nature, hither came,
 Unwearied in that service ; rather say
 With warmer love, oh ! with far deeper zeal
 Of holier love. Nor wilt thou then forget,
 70 That after many wanderings, many years
 Of absence, these steep woods and lofty cliffs,
 And this green pastoral landscape, were to me
 More dear, both for themselves and for thy sake !
 — Wordsworth.

LXXVI.

SWEET SOUNDS.*

- AROUND, around, flew each sweet sound,
 Then darted to the sun ;
 Slowly the sound came back again,
 Now mixed, now one by one.
 Sometimes a-dropping from the sky,
 I heard the skylark sing ;
 Sometimes all little birds that are,
 How they seemed to fill the sea and air
 8 With their sweet jargoning !

* From the *Rime of the Ancient Mariner*.

- And now 'twas like all instruments
 Now like a lonely flute ;
 And now it is an angel's song,
 That makes the heavens be mute.
 It ceased ; yet still the sails made on
 A pleasant noise till noon,
 A noise like of a hidden brook
 In the leafy month of June,
 18 That to the sleeping woods all night
 Singeth a quiet tune — *Cheridge.*

LXXXII.

THE HOLLY TREE

- O reader ! hast thou ever stood to see
 ' The Holly Tree ?
 The eye that contemplates it well perceives
 Its glossy leaves,
 Ordered by an intelligence so wise,
 6 As might confound the atheist's sophistries
 Below, a circling fence, its leaves are seen
 Wrinkled and keen ;
 No grazing cattle through their prickly round
 Can reach to wound ;
 But, as they grow where nothing is to fear,
 12 Smooth and unarmed the pointless leaves appear.
 I love to view these things with curious eyes,
 And moralize ;
 And in this wisdom of the Holly Tree
 ' Can emblems see,
 ' Wherewith perchance to make a pleasant rhyme,
 18 One which may prove in the after time.
 Thus, though abroad perchance I might appear
 Harsh and austere ;

- To those, who on my leisure would intrude,
 Reserved and rude, —
 Gentle at home amid my friends I'd be,
 21 Like the high leaves upon the Holly Tree;
 And should my youth, as youth is apt I know,
 Some harshness show,
 All vain asperities I day by day
 Would wear away,
 Till the smooth temper of my age should be
 30 Like the high leaves upon the Holly Tree.
 And as, when all the summer trees are seen
 So bright and green,
 The Holly leaves a sober hue display
 Less bright than they;
 But, when the bare and wintry woods we see,
 36 What then so cheerful as the Holly Tree
 So serious should my youth appear among
 The thoughtless throng.
 So would I seem amid the young and gay
 More grave than they;
 That in my age as cheertful I might be
 42 As the green winter of the Holly Tree — *Samuel.*

LXXXIII.

THE LAND O' THE LEAL.

- I'm wearing awa', Jean,
 Like snaw when it's thaw, Jean,
 I'm wearing awa'
 To the land o' the leal.
 There's na sorrow there, Jean,
 There's neither cauld nor care, Jean,
 The day is aye fair
 8 In the land o' the leal.

- Ye were aye leal and true, Jean,
 Your task's ended noo, Jean,
 And I'll welcome you
 To the land o' the leal.
 Our bonnie bairn's there, Jean,
 She was bith guid and fair, Jean ;
 O we grudged her right sair
 16 To the the land o' the leal !
 Then dry that tearfu' e'e, Jean,
 My soul lings to be free, Jean,
 And angels wait on me
 ' To the land o' the leal " .
 Now fare ye weel, my ain Jean.
 This world's care is vain, Jean,
 We'll meet and aye be faim
 24 In the land o' the leal. — *Lady Nairn*

LXXXIX

THE EDUCATION OF NATURE.

- THREE years she grew in sun and shower,
 Then Nature said, "A lovelier flower
 On earth was never sown :
 This child I to myself will take ;
 She shall be mine, and I will make
 6 A lady of my own.
 Myself will to my darling be
 Both law and impulse ; and with me
 The gull, in rock and plain
 In earth and heaven, in glade and meadow,
 Shall feel an over-seeing power
 12 To kindle or restrain."

- She shall be sportive as the fawn
 That wild with glee across the lawn
 Or up the mountain springs,
 And her's shall be the breathing balm,
 And her's the silence and the calm
 18 Of untroubled things.
 The floating clouds their state shall lend
 To her; for her the willow bend;
 Nor shall she fail to see
 Even in the motions of the storm
 Grace that shall mould the maiden's form
 21 By silent sympathy
 The stars of midnight shall be dear
 To her, and she shall lean her ear
 In many a secret place,
 Where rivulets dance their wayward round,
 And beauty born of murmuring sound
 30 Shall pass into her face,
 And vital feelings of delight,
 Shall rear her form to stately height,
 Her virgin bosom swell;
 Such thoughts to Lucy I will give
 While she and I together live
 36 Here, in this happy dell "
 Thus Nature spake.—The work was done.—
 How soon my Lucy's race was run!
 She died, and left to me
 This heath, this calm and quiet scene;
 The memory of what has been,
 42 And never more will be. — *Wordsworth*

° LXXXV.
HOHENLINDEN.*

ON Linden, when the sun was low,
All bloodless lay the untrodden snow,
And dark as winter was the flow
Of Iser, rolling rapidly.

But Linden saw another sight,
When the drum beat at dead of night,
Commanding fires of death to light

8 The darkness of her scenery.

By torch and trumpet fast arrayed,
Each horseman drew his battle-blade,
And furious every charger neighed,
To join the dreadful revelry.

Then shook the hills with thunder riven,
Then rushed the steed to battle driven,
And louder than the bolts of heaven

16 Far flashed the red artillery.

But redder yet that light shall glow
On Linden's hills of stained snow,
And bloodier yet the torrent flow
Of Iser, rolling rapidly

'Tis morn, 'tut scarce you level sun
Can pierce the war-clouds, rolling dun,
Where furious Frank and fiery Hun

21 Shout in their sulphurous canopy.

The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
Who rush to glory, or the grave!

Wave, Munich! all thy banners wave,
And charge with all thy chivalry

* This battle was fought Dec. 2, 1800, between the Austrians and the French.

- Few, few shall part where many meet !
 The snow shall be their winding sheet ;
 And every turf beneath their feet
 32 Shall be a soldier's sepulchre.* —*Campbell.*

LXXXVI.

ODE TO WINTER.

Written at Dedham, Dec. 1880.

- When first the fiery-mantled Sun
 His heavenly race began to run,
 Round the earth and ocean blue
 His children four the Seasons flew.
 First in green apparel dancing;
 The young Spring smiled with angel-grace;
 Rosy Summer, next advancing,
 Rushed into her sire's embrace—
 Her bright-haired sire, who bade her keep
 10 For over-nearest to his smiles,
 On Calpe's olive-shaded steep
 Or India's citron-covered isle.
 More remote, and buxom-brown,
 The Queen of vintage bowed before his throne;
 A rich pomegranate gemmed her crown,
 A ripe sheaf bound her zone.
 But howling Winter fled afar
 To hills that prop the polar star;
 And loves on deer-borne care to rille,
 20 With barren darkness at his side,
 Round the shore where loud Lofoden
 Whirls to death the roaring whale;

* Originally the last line stood ' Shall mark the soldier's cemetery'.

- Round the hae where Runie Odin
 Howls his war-song to the gal
 Save when adown the ravaged globe
 He travels on his native storm,
 Deflowering Nature's grassy robe
 And trampling on her faded form;
 Till light's returning Lord assume
 30 The shaft that drives him to his northern field,
 Of power to pierce his raven plume
 And crystal-covered shield.
 O sire of storms! whose savage ear
 The Lapland drum delights to hear,
 When Frenzy with her bloodshot eye
 Implores thy dreadful deity—
 Archangel! Power of desolation!
 Fast descending as thou art,
 Say, hath mortal invocation
 40 Spels to touch thy stony heart;
 Then, sullen Winter! hear my prayer,
 And gently rule the ruined year;
 Nor chill the wanderer's bosom bare
 Nor freeze the wretch's falling tear;
 To shuddering Want's unmantled bed
 Thy horror breathing agues cease to lend,
 And gently on the orphan head
 Of Innocence descend.
 But chiefly spare, O king of clouds
 50 The sailor on his airy shrouds,
 When wrecks and beacons stretch the steep
 And spectres walk along the deep:
 Milder yet thy snowy breezes
 Pour on yonder tented shores,

Where the Rhine's broad billow freezes,
 Or the dark-drown Danube roars
 O winds of Winter ! list ye thore
 To many a deep and dying groan ?
 Or start, ye demons of the midnight air,
 60 At shrieks and thunders louder than your own !
 Alas ! e'en your unhallowed breath
 May spare the victim fallen low ;
 But Man will ask no rite to death,
 No bounds to human yoe. — *Campbell*

LXXXVII.

YE MARINERS OF ENGLAND

Ye Mariners of England
 That guard our native seas,
 Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,
 The battle and the breeze !
 Your glorious standard launch again
 To match another foe,
 And sweep through the deep,
 While the stormy winds do blow,
 While the battle rages loud and long
 10 And the stormy winds do blow
 The spirits of your fathers
 Shall start from every wave —
 For the deck it was their field of battle,
 And Ocean was their grave,
 Where Blake and mighty Nelson fell,
 Your manly hearts shall glow,
 As we sweep through the deep.

* In the first edition, ' stormy winds do blow '.

† In the first edition, ' where Blake the great freedom, fell, — as Nelson was alive when it was first published '.

While the stormy winds do blow ;
While the battle &c.

- 20 Britannia needs no bulwarks
No towers along the steep ;
Her march is o'er the mountain waves,
Her home is on the deep.
With thunders from her native oak
She quells the floods below—
As they roar on the shore,
When the stormy winds do blow ;
When the battle &c.

- The meteor flag of England
30 Shall yet terrific burn ;
Till danger's troubled night depart
And the star of peace return.
Then, then, ye ocean-warriors !
Our song and feast shall flow
To the fame of your name ;
When the storm has ceased to blow ,
When the fiery fight is heard no more,
And the storm has ceased to blow. —Campbell.

LXXXVIII.

INSCRIPTION ON THE TOMB OF COWPER.

YE who with warmth the public triumph feel
Of talents dignified by sacred zeal,
Here, to devotion's bard devoutly just,
Pay your fond tribute due to Cowper's dust !
England exulting in his spotless fame,
Ranks with her dearest sons his favourite name.
Sense, fancy, wit, suffice not all to raise
So clear a title to affection's praise ;
His highest honours to the heart belong ;
His virtues formed the magic of his song. —Hayley.

LXXXIX.

FABLE IS LOVE'S WORLD.*

- Ma.* O never rudely will I blame his faith
 In the might of stars and angels ! 'Tis not merely
 The human being's pride that peoples space
 With life and mystical predominnance ;
 Since likewise for the stricken heart of Love
 This visible nature, and his common world,
 Is all too narrow ; yea, a deeper import
 Lurks in the legend told my infant years
 Than lies upon that truth, we live to learn ;
 10 For fable is Love's world, his home, his birthplace ;
 Delightedly dwells he 'mong fays and talismans,
 And spirits ; and delightedly believes
 Divinities, being himself divine.
 The intelligible forms of ancient poets,
 The fair humanities of old religion,
 The power, the beauty, and the majesty
 That had their haunts in dale, or piny mountain,
 Or forest by slow stream, or pebbly spring,
 Or chasms and watery depths ; all these have
 vanished ;
 20 They live no longer in the faith of reason
 But still the heart doth need a language, still
 Doth the old instinct bring back the old names,
 And to you starry world they now are gone,

* This and the next are from Coleridge's Translation of Schiller's *Freedom, or the First Part of Wallenstein*. Lines 14 to 20 are an expansion of two in the original which literally translated are —

The old fable existences are no more,

The enchanting race has wandered away.

The passage from lines 10 to 20 is quoted in Scott's *Gay Mannering* (1815).

Spirits or gods, that used to share this earth
 With man as with their friend; and to the lover . .
 Yonder they move, from yonder visible sky
 Shoot influence down; and even at this day
 'Tis Jupiter who brings what 'er is great,
 And Venus who brings everything that's fair!

- 30 *Thick* And if this be the science of the stars,
 I too, with glad and zealous industry
 Will learn acquaintance with this cheerful faith.
 It is a gentle and affectionate thought,
 That in immeasurable heights above us,
 At our first birth, the wreath of love was woven,
 With sparkling stars for flowers. *—Chloridge.*

CONSECRATION.

- Power seated on a quiet throne thou'dst shake,
 Power on an ancient consecrated throne,
 Strong in possession, founded in old custom;
 Power by a thousand tough and stringy roots
 Fixed to the people's pious nursery-faith.
 This, this will be no strife of strength with strength
 That feared I not. I brave each combatant,
 Whom I can look on, fixing eye to eye,
 Who fall himself of courage kindles courage
 10 In me too. 'Tis a foe invisible,
 The which I fear—a fearful enemy,
 Which in the human heart opposes me,
 By its coward fear alone made fearful to me.
 Not that, which full of life, instinct with power,
 Makes known its present being, that is not,
 The true; the perilously formidable

O no ! it is the common the quite common,
 The thing of an eternal yesterday,
 What ever was, and evermore returns,
 20. Sterling to-morrow, for to-day 'twas sterling !
 For of the wholly common is man made,
 And custom his nurse ! Woe then to them
 Who lay irreverent hands upon his old
 House furniture, the dear inheritance
 From his forefathers. For time consecrates ;
 And what is grey with age becomes religion.
 Be in possession, and thou hast the right,
 And sacred will the many guard it for thee !
 —Coleridge.

XCI.

THE SONNET'S SCANTY PLOT OF GROUND.

NUNS fret not at their convent's narrow room ;
 And hermits are contented with their cells ;
 And students with their pensive citadels ;
 Maids at the wheel, the weaver at his loom,
 Sit blithe and happy ; bees that soar for bloom,
 High as the highest peak of Furness Falls,
 Will murmur by the hour in foxglove bells.
 In truth, the prison, unto which we doom
 Ourselves, no prison is ; and hence to me,
 In sundry moods, 'twas pastime to be bound
 Within the sonnet's scanty plot of ground ;
 Pleased if some souls, (for such there needs must be)
 Who have felt the weight of too much liberty,
 Should find short solace there, as I have found.

—Wordsworth.

XCII.

SONNET TO MILTON.

MILTON ! thou shouldst be living at this hour ;
 England hath need of thee : she is a fen
 Of stagnant waters ; altar, sword and pen,
 Fireside, the heroic wealth of hall and bower,
 Have forfeited their ancient English dower
 Of inward happiness. We are selfish men ;
 O ! raise us up, return to us again ;
 And give us manners, virtue, freedom, power.
 Thy soul was like a Star, and dwelt apart ;
 Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the " sea,
 Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free ;
 So didst thou travel on life's common way
 In cheerful godliness ; and yet thy heart
 The lowliest duties on herself did lay. — *Windsorworth.*

XCIII.

GREAT MEN HAVE BEEN AMONGST US.

GREAT men have been among us ; hands that penned
 And tongues that uttered wisdom, better none ; —
 The late Sydney, Marvel, Harington,
 Young Vane and others, who called Milton friend
 These moralists could act and comprehend ;
 They knew how genuine glory was put on ;
 Taught us how rightfully a nation shone
 In splendour ; what strength was, that would not bond
 But in magnanimous meekness. France, 'tis strange,
 Hath brought forth no such souls as we had then.
 Perpetual emptiness ! unceasing change !
 No single volume paramount, no code,
 No master spirit, no determined road ;
 But equally a want of books and men — *Ib.*

XCIV.

THE WORLD IS TOO MUCH WITH US.

THE world is too much with us ; late and soon,
 Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers ;
 Little we see in Nature that is ours ;
 We have given our hearts away, a sordid boon !
 This sea that bares her bosom to the moon,
 The winds that will be howling at all hours
 And are up-gathered now like sleeping flowers,
 For this, for every thing, we are out of tune ;
 It moves us not.—Great God ! I'd rather be
 A Pagan suck'd in a creed outworn,—
 So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
 Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn ;
 Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea ;
 Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn. —*Ib.*

XCV.

ON THE EXTINCTION OF THE VENETIAN REPUBLIC.

ONCE did she hold the gorgeous East in fee
 And was the safeguard of the West ; the north
 Of Venice did not fall below her birth.
 Venice, the eldest child of Liberty.
 She was a maiden city, bright and free ;
 No guile seduced, no force could violate ;
 And when she took unto herself a mate,
 She must espouse the everlasting Sea,
 And what if she had seen those glories fade,
 Those titles vanish, and that strength decay,—
 Yet shall some tribute of regret be paid
 When her long life hath reached its final day ;
 Men are we, and must grieve when even the shade
 Of that which once was great is passed away. —*Ib.*
 'The gorgeous East', — Milton's phrase, *Paradise Lost*, ii, 3.

XCVI.

EVENING.

It is a beauteous evening, calm and free;*
 The holy time is quiet as a nun
 Breathless with adoration; the broad sun
 Is sinking down to its tranquillity;
 The gentleness of heaven is on the Sea;
 Listen! the mighty Being is awake,
 And doth with his eternal motion make
 A sound like thunder everlastingly.
 Dear child! dear girl! that walkest with me here,
 If thou appear untouched by solemn thought,
 Thy nature therefore is not less divine;
 Thou liest 'in Abraham's bosom' all the year,
 And worshipp'st at the temple's inner shrine,
 God being with thee when we know it not.

—Wordsworth

XCVII.

ENGLAND—1802.

WHEN I have borne in memory what has tamed
 Great nations; how ennobling thoughts depart
 When men change swords for ledgers, and desert
 The student's bower for gold,—some fears unnamed
 I had, my country!—am I to be blamed?
 But when I think of thee, and what thou art,
 Verily, in the bottom of my heart,
 Of those unfilial fears I am ashamed.
 For dearly must we prize thee; we who find
 In thee a bulwark for the cause of men,
 And I by my affection was beguiled;
 What wonder if a Poet now and then,
 Among the many movements of his mind,
 Felt for thee as a lover or a child! —*Id.*

* In the Edition of 1841 the first line is:—
 'A faire' free o' evening cannot be.'

XCVIII.

THOUGHT OF A BRITON
ON THE SUBJUGATION OF SWITZERLAND—1802

Two Voices are there, one is of the Sea,
 • One of the Mountains, each a mighty Voice ;
 ? In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,
 They were thy chosen music, Liberty !
 There came a tyrant, and with holy glee
 Thou foughtest against air,—but hast vainly striven ;
 Thou from thy Alpine holds at length art driven
 Where not a torrent murmurs heard by thee. •
 Of one deep bliss thine ear hath been bereft ;
 Then cleave, O cleave to that which still is left—
 For, high-souled Maid, what sorrow would it be
 That Mountain floods should thunder as before,
 And Ocean bellow from his rocky shore. •
 And neither awful Voice be heard by thee ! — *Ib*

XCIX.

IN LONDON, 1802

O FRIEND, I know not which way I must look
 For comfort, being, as I am, oppress'd •
 To think that now our life is du'y drest
 For show ; mean handiwork of craftsman, cook,
 • Or groom ! We must run glittering like a brook
 In the open sunshine, or we are unblest ;
 The wealthiest man among us is the best ;
 No grandeur now in Nature or in book
 Delights us—Rapine, avarice, expense,
 This is idolatry ; and these we adore ;
 Plain living and high thinking are no more ;
 The homely beauty of the good old cause
 Is gone ; our peace, our fearful innocence,
 And pure religion breathing household laws — *Ib.*

C.

COMPOSED UPON WESTMINSTER BRIDGE

September 3, 1802.

EARLY has not any thing to show more fair ;
 Dull would he be of soul who could pass by
 A sight so touching in its majesty
 This city now doth like a garment wear
 The beauty of the morning ; silent, bare
 Ships, towers, domes, theatres, and temples lie
 Open unto the fields and to the sky,
 All bright and glittering in the smokeless air,
 Never did sun more beautifully steep
 In his first splendour valley, rock, or hill ;
 Ne'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep
 The river glideth at his own sweet will,
 Dear God ! the very houses seem asleep ;
 And all that mighty heart is lying still !— *Wordsworth*

I.
 TO SLEEP.

A FLOCK of sheep that leisurely pass by,
 One after one ; the sound of rain, and bees
 Murmuring ; the fall of rivers, winds and seas,
 Smooth fields, white sheets of water, and pure sky ;—
 I've thought of all by turns, and yet I lie
 Sleepless ; and soon the small birds' melodies
 Must hear, first uttered from my orchard trees,
 And the first cuckoo's melancholy cry.
 Even thus last night, and two nights more I lay,
 And could not win thee, Sleep, by any stealth ;
 So do not let me wear to-night away ;
 Without thee what is all the morning's wealth ?
 Come, bless'd barrier between day and day,
 Dear mother of fresh thoughts and joyous health !

—*Ib.*

CH
HESTER

- When maidens such as Hester die
 Then place ye may not well supply,
 Though ye among a thousand try
 With vain endeavour
 A month or more hath she been dead,
 Yet cannot I by force be led
 To think upon the & my bed
 And her together?
 A springy motion in her gait,
 A rising step, did indicate
 Of pride, and & no common rate
 That flushed her spirit,
 I know not by what name beside
 I shall it call: it was not pride,
 It was a joy to that allied
 She did inherit.
 Her parents held the Quaker rule
 Which doth the human feeling cool,
 But she was trained in Nature's school
 Nature had blest her
 A waking eye, a prying mind
 A heart that stirs, is hard to bind,
 A hawk's keen sight ye cannot bind,
 Ye could not Hester
 My sprightly neighbour gone before
 To that unknown and silent shore,
 Shall we not meet, as heretofore,
 Some summer morning—
 When from thy cheerful cove away
 Hath struck a bliss upon the day,
 A bliss that would not go away,
 A sweet fore-warning — *— Lumb*

CIII.

STEPPING WESTWARD.*

While my fellow-traveller and I were walking by the side of Loch Katrine, one fine evening after sunset, in our road to a hut where in the course of our tour we had been hospitably entertained some weeks before, we met in one of the loneliest parts of that solitary region, two well-dressed women, one of whom said to us, by way of greeting, "What, you are stepping westward?"

"WHAT, you are stepping westward?"—"Yea."

—"T'would be a *wildish* destiny.

If we, who thus together roam

In a strange land, and far from home,

Were in this place the guests of chance;

Yet who would stop, or fear to advance,

Though home or shelter he had none,"

8 With such a sky to lead him on?

The dewy ground was dark and cold,

Behind, all gloomy to behold;

And stepping westward seemed to be

A kind of *heavenly* destiny;

I liked the greeting; 'twas a sound

1 Of something without place or bound,

And seemed to give me spiritual right

16 To travel through that region bright.

The voice was soft, and she who spake

Was walking by her native lake,

The salutation had to me

The very sound of courtesy,

Its power was felt; and while my eye

Was fixed upon the glowing sky,

Tl echo of the voice enwrought

24 A human sweetness with the thought

Of travelling through the world that lay

Before me in my endless way. — *Wordsworth.*

* In Perth and some other parts of Scotland 'to west' is applied to a distant place.

CIV.

A PERFECT WOMAN *

- SHE was a phantom of delight
 When first she gleamed upon my sight,
 A lovely apparition, sent
 To be a moment's ornament;
 Her eyes as stars of twilight fair;
 Like twilight it's, too, her dusky hair;
 But all things else about her drawn
 From May-time and the cheerful dawn,
 A dancing shape, an image gay,
 To haunt, to startle, and waylay.
- I saw her upon neerer view,
 A spirit, yet a woman too!
 Her household motions light and free,
 And steps of virgin liberty;
 A countenance in which did meet
 Sweet records, promises as sweet;
 A creature not too bright or good
 For human nature's daily food,
 For transient sorrows, simple wiles,
 Praise, blame, love, kisses, tears, and smiles.
- And now I see with eye serene
 The very pulse of the machine;
 A being breathing thoughtful breath,
 A traveller between life and death;
 The reason firm, the temperate will,
 Endurance, foresight, strength, and skill;
 A perfect woman, nobly planned,
 To warn, to comfort, and command;
 And yet a spirit still, and bright,
 With something of angelic light. — Wordsworth.

* These lines refer to his wife, Mary Hutchinson, whom he had married in 1802.

CV.

IN THE DOWNHILL OF LIFE *

- In the downhill of life, when I find I'm declining,
 May my lot no less fortunate be
 Than a snug elbow-chair can afford for reclining,
 And a cot that o'erlooks the wide sea;
 With an ambling pad-pony to pace o'er the lawn,
 While I carol away all sorrow,
 And blithe as the lark that each day hails the dawn
 8 Look forward with hope for to-morrow.
- With a porch at my door, both for shelter and shade
 too,
 As the sun-shine or rain may prevail;
 And a small spot of ground for the use of the spade
 too,
 With a barn for the use of the flail;
 A cow for my dairy, a dog for my game,
 And a purse wher a friend wants to borrow;
 I'll envy no nabob his riches or fame,
 16 Nor what honours await him to-morrow.
- From the bleak northern blast may my cot be com-
 pletely
 Secured by a neighbouring hill;
 And at night may repose steal upon me more sweetly
 By the sound of a murmuring rill;
 And while peace and plenty I find at my board,
 With a heart free from sickness and sorrow,
 With my friends may I share what to-day may
 afford,
 24 And let them spread the table to-morrow.

* Published in *Scriptæ apologia*, Birmingham, 1801. Collins was author of *Ben Block* and other songs.

And when I at last must thro' off this frail covering
Which I've worn for three-score years and ten,
On the brink of the grave I'll not seek to keep
hovering,

- Nor my thread wish to spin o'er again ;
But my face in the glass I'll serenely survey,
And with smiles count each wrinkle and furrow ;
As this old worn-out stuff, which is thread-bare
to-day,

24 May become everlasting to-morrow — *John Collins.*

CIV
TO THE CUCKOO.

- O! the old a' corner ' I have heard
I hear thee and rejoice ;
O Cuckoo! shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering Voice ?
While I am lying on the grass
Thy twofold shout I hear,
From hill to hill it seems to pass,
8 At once far off and near
Though babbling only to the vale
Of sunshine and of flowers,
Thou bringest unto me a tale
Of visionary hours
Thrice welcome, darling of the Spring !
Even yet thou art so near
No bird, but an invisible thing
16 A voice, a my tery ,
The same whom in my school-boy days
I listened to: that Cry
Which made me look a thousand ways
In bush and tree, and sky.

- To seek thee did I often rove
 Through woods and on the green ;
 And thou wert still a hope, a love ;
 24 Still longed for, never seen !
 And I can listen to thee yet,
 Can lie upon the plain
 And listen, till I do begot
 That golden time again.
 O blessed bird ! the earth we pace
 Again appears to be
 An unsubstantial, fairy place
 32 That is fit home for Thee !
- Hudson.

C VII.

MELROSE ABBEY *

- If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright,
 Go visit it by the pale moonlight ;
 For the gay beams of light-some day
 Gild, but to flout, the ruins grey.
 When the broken arches are black in night,
 And each shaltiloie glimmers white ;
 When the cold light's uncertain shower
 Streams on the ruined central tower ;
 When buttress and buttress, alternately,
 10 Seem framed of ebon and ivory ;
 When silver edges the imagery,
 † And the scrolls that teach thee to live and die ;
 When distant Tweed is heard to rave
 And the owl to hoot o'er the dead man's grave,
 Then go—but go alone the while—
 Then view St. David's ruined pile ;

* From *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*, C. v. ii.

And, home returning, soothly swear,
Was never scene so sad and fair!

—*Scott.*

C VIII

THE MEMORY OF THE BARD.

- CALL it not vain;—they do not err,
 Who say, that when the Poet dies,
 Mate Nature mourns her worshipper,
 And celebrates his obsequies;
 Who say, tall cliff and cavern lone
 For the departed Bard make moan;
 That mountains weep in crystal rill;
 That flowers in tears of balm distil;
 Through his loved groves that breezes sigh,
 10 And oaks, in deeper groan, reply;
 And rivers teach their rushing wave
 To murmur dirges round his grave.
 Not that, in sooth, o'er mortal men
 Those things inanimate can mourn;
 But that the stream, the wood, the gale,
 Is vocal with the plaintive wail
 Of those, who, e'er forgotten long,
 Lived in the poet's faithful song,
 And, with the poet's parting breath,
 20 Whose memory feels a second death.
 The maid's pite shade, who wails her lot,
 That love, true love, should be forgot,
 From rose and hawthorn shakes the tear
 Upon the gentle Minstrel's brow.
 The phantom knight, his glory fled,
 Mourns o'er the field he leaped with dead;
 Moulds the wild blast that sweeps amain,
 And shrieks along the battle-plain.

- The chief, whose antique crownlet long
 30 Still sparkled in the feudal song,
 Now, from the mountain's misty throne,
 Sees, in the thanedom once his own,
 His ashes undistinguished lie,
 His place, his power, his memory die;
 His groans the lonely caverns fill,
 His tears of rage impel the rill;
 All mourn the Minstrel's harp unstrung,
 Their name unknown, their praise unused.

—*Ib. (Anty v.*

CIX.

TO AN EARLY PRIMROSE.

- Mild offspring of a dark and sullen sire !
 Whose modest form, so delicately fine,
 Was nursed in whirling storms,
 And cradled in the winds.
 Thee, when young Spring first questioned Winter's
 sway,
 And dared the sturdy blusterer to the fight,
 Thee on this bank he threw
 8 To mark his victory
 In this low vale, the promise of the year,
 Serene, thou openest to the nipping gale,
 Unnoticed and alone,
 Thy tender elegance.
 So Virtue blooms, brought forth amid the storms
 Of chill adversity, in some lone walk
 Of life she rears her head,
 16 Obscure and unobserved ;
 While every bleaching breeze that on her blows
 Chastens her spotless purity of breast,
 And hardens her to bear
 Serene the ills of life. —*Kirkc White.*

CX.

ELEGIAC STANZAS,

SUGGESTED BY A PICTURE OF PEELE CASTLE IN A STORM,
PAINTED BY SIR GEORGE BEATMONT.

- I WAS thy neighbour once, thou rugged pile !
 Four summer weeks I dwell in sight of thee ;
 I saw thee every day ; and all the while
 Thy form was sleeping on a glassy sea.
 So pure the sky, so quiet was the air !
 So like, so very like, was day to day !
 Whene'er I looked, thy image still was there ;
 8 It trembled but it never passed away.
 How perfect was the calm ! It seemed no sleep,
 No mood, which season takes away, or brings ;
 I could have fancied that the mighty Deep
 Was even the gentlest of all gentle things.
 Ah ! then if mine had been the painter's hand
 To express what then I saw ; and add the gleam,
 The light that never was on sea or land,
 16 The consecration, and the Poet's dream ;
 I would have planted thee on a hoary pile,
 Amid a world how different from this !
 Beside a sea that could not cease to smile ;
 On tranquil land, beneath a sky of bliss.
 A picture had it been, of lasting ease,
 Elysian quiet, without toil or strife ;
 No motion but the moving tide, a breeze,
 24 Or merely silent Nature's breathing life.
 Such, in the fond illusion of my heart,
 Such picture would I at that time have made ;
 And seen the soul of truth in every part,
 A steadfast peace that might not be betrayed.

- So once it would have been,—'tis so no more ;
 I have submitted to a new control ;
 A power is gone, which nothing can restore ;
 32 A deep distress hath humanized my soul.
 Not for a moment could I now behold
 A smiling sea, and be what I have been ;
 The feeling of my loss will ne'er be old ; †
 This, which I know, I speak with mind serene.
 Then, Beaumont, friend ! who would have been
 the friend,
 If he had lived, of him whom I deplore,
 This work of thine I blame not, but commend ;
 40 This sea in anger, and that dismal shore.
 O 'tis a passionate work !—yet wise and well,
 Well chosen is the spirit that is here ;
 That hulk which labours in the deadly swell,
 This rueful sky, this pageantry of fear !
 And this huge Castle, standing here sublime,
 I love to see the look with which it braves,
 Cased in the unfeeling armour of old time,
 48 The lightning, the fierce wind, and trampling waves.
 Farewell, farewell the heart that lives alone,
 Housed in a dream, at distance from the kind !
 Such happiness, wherever it be known,
 Is to be pitied ; for 'tis surely blind.
 But welcome fortitude, and patient cheer,
 And frequent sighs of what is to be borne !
 Such sights, or worse, as are before me here ;—
 56 Not without hope we suffer and we mourn.

— Wordsworth.

† He alludes to the loss of his brother John, who was drowned in the *Abergavenny*, of which he was commander ;—the vessel having struck a rock off Portland, on its voyage to India, 5th Feb. 1805.
 line 50. 'The kind' African beings.

xi.

THE HAPPY WARRIOR

- Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he?
 That every man in mas should wish to be?
 —It is the generous Spirit, who when brought
 Among the trials of real life, hath wrought
 Upon the plan that pleas'd his boyish thought
 Whose high endeavours rise in inward light
 That makes the path before him always bright
- Who, with a natural instinct to discern
 What knowledge can perform, is diligent to learn
 10 Abides by this resolve, and stops not there;
 But makes his moral being his prime care
 Who, doomed to go in company with Pain,
 And Fear, and Blood, had miserable train,
 Turns his necessity to glorious gain,
 In face of the earth exercises a power
 Which is our human nature's highest dower
 Controls them and subdues them; ~~as he does~~
 Of their bad influence and their good receives
 By objects, which might force the soul to hate
- 20 Her feelings, rendered more compassionate
 Is pliable because occasion's
 So often that demand such service
 More skilful in self-knowledge, even more pure,
 As tempted more more able to endure,
 As more exposed to suffering and distress,
 Thence also, more alive to tenderness
 —'Tis he whose law is reason who depends
 Upon that law is not his set of friends,

* In the Happy Warrior, I will not attempt to trace the characteristics of Nelson, who I feel is the hero of the piece. He has also his little peculiarities in his character.

- Whence, in a state where men are tempted still
 30 To evil for a guard against worse ill,
 And what in quality or act is best
 Doth seldom on a right foundation rest,
 He labours good on good to fix, and owes
 To win the every triumph that he knows;
 —Who, if he rise to station of command,
 Rises by open means; and there will stand
 On honourable terms, or else retire,
 And in himself possess his own desire;
 Who comprehends his trust, and to the same
 40 Keeps faithful with a singleness of aim;
 And therefore does not stoop, nor lie in wait
 For wealth, or honours, or for worldly state;
 Whom they must follow; on whose head must fall,
 Like showers of manna, if they come at all;
 Whose powers shed round him in the common strife,
 Or mild concerns of ordinary life,
 "A constant influence a peculiar grace;
 But who, if he be called upon to face
 Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined
 50 Great issues, good or bad for human kind,
 Is happy as a Lover; and attired
 With sudden brightness, like a Man inspired;
 And, through the heat of conflict, keeps the law
 In calmness made, and sees what he foresaw;
 Or if an unexpected call succeed,
 "Come when it will," is equal to the need;
 —He who, though thus endued as with a sense
 And faculty for storm and turbulence,
 Is yet a Soul whose Master-bias leans
 60 To homely pleasures and to gentle scenes;
 Sweet images! which, wheresoe'er he be,

- Are at his heart; and such fidelity
 It is his darling passion to approve;
 More brave for this, that he hath much to love—
 'Tis, finally, the Man, who, lifted high,
 Conspicuous Object in a Nation's eye,
 Or left unthought-of in obscurity,—
 Who, with a toward or untoward lot;
 Prosperous or adverse, to his wish or not—
 70 Plays, in the many games of life, that one
 Where what he most doth value must be won;
 Whom neither shape of danger can dismay,
 Nor thought of tender happiness betray;
 Who, not content that former worth stand fast,
 Looks forward, persevering to the last,
 From well to better, daily self-surpassed;
 Who, whether praise of him must walk the earth
 For ever, and to noble deeds give birth,
 Or he must fall, to sleep without his fame,
 80 And leave a dead unprofitable name—
 Finds comfort in himself and in his cause;
 And, while the mortal mist is gathering, draws
 His breath in confidence of Heaven's applause;
 This is the happy Warrior; this is he
 That every Man in arms should wish to be.

CXXII

• - *Wordsworth.*

MY HEART LEAPS UP

- My heart leaps up when I behold
 A rainbow in the sky,
 So was it when my life began,
 So is it now I am a man;
 So be it when I shall grow old,
 Or let me die!
 The Child is father of the Man;
 And I could wish my days to be
 Bound each to each by natural piety — *Th.*

SECTION VI (1807—1817.)

CXIII.

INTIMATIONS OF IMMORTALITY
FROM RECOLLECTIONS OF EARLY CHILDHOOD

I.

THERE was a time when meadow, grove, and stream,
The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem

Apparelled in celestial light,
The glory and the freshness of a dream.

It is not now as it has been of yore; —
Turn wheresoe'er I may,

By night or day,
The things which I have seen I now can see no more!

II.

- 10 The rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the rose, —
The moon doth with delight
Look round her when the heavens are bare;
Waters on a starry night
Are beautiful and fair;
The sunshine is a glorious birth;
But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory from the earth

III.

- Now, while the birds thus sing a joyous song,
20 And while the young lambs bound
As to the tabor's sound,
To me alone there came a thought of grief;
A timely utterance gave that thought relief,
And I again am strong.

The cataracts blow their trumpets from the steep,—
 No more shall grief of mine the season wrong;
 I hear the echoes through the mountains throng,
 The winds come to me from the fields of sleep,

And all the earth is gay;
 30 Land and sea

Give themselves up to jollity,
 And with the heart of May
 Doth every beast keep holiday;
 Thou child of joy,

Shout round me, let me hear thy shouts, thou happy
 shepherd-boy!

iv.

Ye blessed creatures, I have heard the call
 Ye to each other make; I see
 The heavens laugh with you in your jubilee;

10 My heart is at your festival,

My head with its coronal,
 The fulness of your bliss, I feel—I feel it all.

Oh evil day! if I were sullen
 While the earth herself is adorning,

This sweet May morning:
 And the children are culling,

On every side,

In a thousand valleys far and wide,
 Fresh flowers; while the sun shines warm
 And the babe leaps up on his mother's arm;—

50 I hear, I hear, with joy I hear!

—But there's a tree, of many one,

A single field which I have looked upon,
 Both of them speak of something that is gone,

The pines at my feet

Doth the same tale repeat;

Whither is fled the visionary gleam ?
 Where is it now, the glory and the dream ?

V.*

Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting ;
 The soul that rises with our life's star,
 60 Hath had elsewhere its setting,
 And cometh from afar :
 Not in entire forgetfulness,
 And not in utter nakedness,
 But trailing clouds of glory do we come
 From God, who is our home ;
 Heaven lies about us in our infancy¹ ;
 Shades of the prison-house begin to close
 Upon the growing boy,
 But he beholds the light, and whence it flows,
 70 He sees it in his joy ;
 The youth, who daily farthest from the east
 Must travel, still is Nature's priest,
 And by the vision splendid
 Is on his way attended ;
 At length the man perceives it die away,
 And fade into the light of common day²

VI.

Earth fills her lap with pleasures of her own ;
 Yearnings she hath in her own natural kind,
 And, even with something of a mother's mind,
 80 And no unworthy aim,
 The homely nurse doth all she can
 To make her foster-child, her inmate man,
 Forget the glories he hath known,
 And that imperial palace whence he came.

* With this stanza compare the thoughts in Vaughan's *Retreat*, *Antho.*
 Bk. I. Sect VI., also a passage in Earle's *Microcosmography*

V I

- Behold the child among his new-born blisses,
 A six years' darling of a pigmy size !
 See, where mid work of his own hand he lies,
 Fretted by sallies of his mother's kisses,
 With light upon him from his father's eyes !
 90 See, at his feet, some little plan or chart,
 Some fragment from his dream of human life
 Shaped by himself with newly-learned art,
 A wedding or a festival
 A mourning or a funeral,
 And this hath now his heart,
 And unto this he frames his song,
 Then will he fit his tongue
 To dialogues of business, love, or strife
 But it will not be long
 100 Ere this be flung aside,
 And with new joy and pride
 The little actor cons another part
 Filling from time to time his ' humorous' stage
 With all the persons down to palsied age,
 That life brings with her in her equipage,
 As if his whole vocation
 Were endless imitation

VIII

- Thou, whose exterior semblance doth belie
 Thy soul's immensity,
 110 Thou best philosopher, who yet dost keep
 Thy heritage, thou eye among the blind,
 That, deaf and silent, rearest the eternal deep,
 1 Haunted for ever by the eternal mind,
 Mighty Prophet ! Seer blest !
 On whom those truths do rest

Which we are toiling all our lives to find ,
 In darkness, lost, the darkness of the grave,
 Then, over whom thy immortality
 Broods like the day, a master o'er a slave,
 120 A providence which is not to be put by ;
 Thou little child, yet glorious in the night
 Of heaven-born freedom, on thy being's height,
 Why with such earnest pains dost thou provoke
 The years to bring the inevitable yoke,
 Thus blindly with thy blessedness at strife
 Full soon thy soul shall have her earthly freight
 And custom lie upon thee with a weight,
 Heavy as frost, and deep almost as life ;

O joy 't that in our embers
 Is something that doth live,
 That Nature yet remembers
 What was so fugitive !
 The thought of our past years in me doth breed
 Perpetual benediction, not indeed
 For that which is most worthy to be blessed,
 Delight and liberty; the simple creed
 Of childhood, whether busy or at rest,
 With new-flung hope still fluttering in his breast,
 Not for these I raise

140 The song of thanks and praise,
 But for those obstinate questionings
 Of sense and outward things,
 Follies from us, vanishings,
 Blank misgivings of a creature
 Moving about in worlds not realized,
 High instincts, before which our mortal nature
 Did tremble like a guilty thing surprised,

- But for those first affections,
 Those shadowy recollections,
 150 Which, be they what they may,
 Are yet the fountain-light of all our day,
 Are yet a master-light of all our seeing,
 Uphold us cheerish and have power to make
 154 Our noisy years seem moments in the being
 Of the eternal silence—truths that wake,
 To perish never
 Which neither lustreless nor mad endeavour
 Nor man nor boy
 Nor all that is aught with joy
 160 Can utterly blight or destroy
 Hence in a season of calm weather
 Though inland far we be
 Our souls have sight of that immortal sea
 Which brought us hither
 And in a moment travel thither—
 And see the child enjoin upon the shore
 As I hear the mighty water rolling over
 164 Then sing ye birds—sing ye glorious song
 And let the young lambs bound
 170 As to the shepherd's sound
 We, in thought, will join you throng
 Ye that pipe and ye that play,
 Ye that through joys and pains to die
 Feel the gladness of the May
 What though the radiance which was once so bright
 Be now for ever taken from my sight
 Though nothing can bring back the hour
 Of splendour in the grass of glory in the flower
 We will grieve not, rather find
 180 Strength in what remains behind,

In the primal sympathy
 Which having been, must ever be ;
 In the soothing thoughts that spring
 Out of human suffering ;
 In the faith that looks through death,
 In years that bring the philosophic mind.

xi

And oh ye fountains, meadows, hills, and groves,
 Think not of any severing of our loves ;
 Yet in my heart of hearts I feel your might ;
 120 I only have relinquished one delight,
 To live beneath your more habitual sway.
 I love the brooks, which down their channels fret,
 Even more than when I tripped lightly as they ;
 The innocent brightness of a new-born day
 Is lovely yet .
 The clouds that gather round the setting sun
 Do take a sober colouring from an eye
 That hath kept watch o'er man's mortality ;
 Another race hath been, and other palms are won
 200 Thanks to the human heart by which we live ;
 Thanks to its tenderness, its joys and fears ;
 To me the meanest flower that blows can give
 Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.

— Wordsworth.

CXIV.

PITT AND FOX.

NOR mourn ye his perished worth,
 Who bade the conqueror go forth,
 'And launched that thunderbolt of war
 On Egypt, India, Tyfalgar ;
 Who, born to guide such high enterprise,
 For Britain's weal, was early wise ;
 Alas ! to whom the Almighty gave.

- For Britain's sins, an early grave;—
 His worth, who, in his mightiest hour,
 10 A bauble held the pride of power,
 Spurned at the sordid lust of pelf,
 And served his Albion for herself;
 Who, when the frantic crowd amain
 Strained at subjection's bursting rein,
 O'er their wild mood full conquest gained,
 The pride, he would not crush, restrained.
 Showed their fierce zeal a worthier cause,
 And brought the freeman's arm, to aid the free-
 man's laws.
 Hadst thou but lived, though stripped of power,
 20 A watchman on the lonely tower,
 Thy thrilling trump had roused the land,
 When fraud or danger were at hand;
 By thee, as by the beacon-light,
 Our pilots had kept course aright;
 As some proud column, though alone,
 Thy strength had propped the tottering throne;
 Now is the stately column broke,
 The beacon-light is quenched in smoke,
 The trumpet's silver sound is still,
 30 The warder silent on the hill!
 Oh think, how to his latest day,
 When death, just hovering, claimed his prey,
 With Palinure's unaltered mood,
 Firm at his dangerous post he stood;
 Each call for needful rest repelled,
 With dying hand the rudder held,
 Till, in his fall, with fearful sway,
 The steering of the realm gave way!
 Then, while on Britain's thousand plains,

- 40 One unpolluted church remains,
 Whose peaceful bells ne'er sent around
 The bloody tocsin's maddening sound,
 But still, upon the hallowed day,
 Convoke the swains to praise and pray;
 While faith and civil peace are dear,
 Grace this cold marble with a tear,—
 He, who preserved them, Pitt, lies here!
 Nor yet suppress the generous sigh,
 Because his rival slumbers nigh;
- 50 Nor be thy *requiescat* dumb,
 Best it be said o'er Fox's tomb.
 For talents mourn, untimely lost, "
 When best employed, and wanted most;
 Mourn genius high, and lore profound,
 And wit that loved to play, not wound;
 And all the reasoning powers divine,
 To penetrate, resolve, combine;
 And feelings keen, and fancy's glow;—
 They sleep with him who sleeps below;
- 60 And, if thou mourn'st they could not save
 From error him who owns this grave,
 Be every harsher thought suppressed,
 And sacred be the last long rest.
Here, where the end of earthly things
 Lays heroes, patriots, bards, and kings;
 Where stiff the hand, and still the tongue,
 Of those who fought, and spoke, and sung;
Here, where the fretted aisles prolong
 The distant notes of holy song,
- 70 As if some angel spoke again,
 "All peace on earth, good-will to men;"
 If ever from an English heart,

- O, *here* let prejudice depart,
 And, partial feeling cast aside,
 Record, that Fox a Briton died !
 When Europe crouched to Franco's yoke,
 And Austria bent, and Prussia broke,
 And the firm Russian's purpose brave;
 Was bartered by a timorous slave,
 80 Even then dishonour's peace he spurned,
 The sullied olive-branch returned,
 Stood for his country's glory fast,
 And nailed her colours to the mast !
 Heaven, to reward his firmness, gave
 A portion in this honoured grave.
 And ne'er held marble in its trust
 Of two such wondrous men the dust.—*Marmion*.

. CXV.

LOVE'S IMMORTALITY.

- THEY say who tell us Love can die !
 With life all other passions fly ;
 All others are but vanity.
 In heaven ambition cannot dwell,
 Nor avarice in the vaults of hell ;
 Earthly, these passions, are of earth,
 They perish where they have their birth.
 But Love is indestructible ;
 Its holy flame for ever burneth,
 10 From heaven it came, to heaven returneth ;
 Too oft on earth a troubled guest,
 At times deceived, at times oppressed,
 It here is tried and purified,
 Then hath in heaven its perfect rest.
 It soweth here with toil and care,
 But the harvest-time of Love is there.

- Oh! when a mother meets on high
 The babe she lost in infancy,
 Hath she not then, for pains and fears,
 20 The day of woe, the anxious night,
 For all her sorrows, all her tears,
 An over-payment of delight?
 —*Southey—The Curse of Kehama.*

CXVI. LIFE*

- LIFE! I know not what thou art,
 But know that thou and I must part;
 And when, or how, or where we met
 I own to me's a secret yet.
 But this I know, when thou art fled,
 Where'er they lay these limbs, this head,
 No clod so valueless shall be
 As all that then remains of me.
 Oh whither, whither dost thou fly,
 IV Where bend unseen thy trackless course,
 And in this strange divorce,
 Ah, tell where I must seek this compound I?
 To the vast ocean of empyreal flame
 From whence thy essence came
 Dost thou thy flight pursue, when freed
 From matter's base encumbering weed?
 Or dost thou, hid from sight,
 Wait, like some spell-bound knight,
 Through blank oblivious years the appointed hour
 20 To break thy trance and reassume thy power?
 "Yet can't thou without thought or feeling be?
 Oh say what art thou when no more thou'rt thee?"

"Sitting with Madamé D'Achlay, some weeks before she died (1840), I said to her, 'Do you remember those lines [the first four and the last eight] of Mrs. Barbauld's *Life*—which I once repeated to you?' 'Remember! hem!' she replied, 'I repeat them to myself every night before I go to sleep.'"—Rogers.

Life! we've been long together
 Through pleasant and through cloudy weather,
 'Tis hard to part when friends are dear,—
 Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;
 Then steal away, give little warning,
 Choose thine own time;
 Say not 'Good Night,'—but, in some brighter clime,
 30 Bid me 'Good Morning.' —*Mrs. Barbauld.*

CXVII.

THE DESTRUCTION OF SENNACHERIB.*

THE Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,
 And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;
 And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,
 When the blue wave rolls rightly on deep Galilee.
 Like the leaves of the forest when Summer is green,
 That host with their banners at sunset were seen;
 Like the leaves of the forest when Autumn hath blown,
 8 That host on the morrow lay withered and a-trown.
 For the Angel of Death spread his wings on the blast,
 And breathed in the face of the foe as he passed;
 And the eyes of the sleepers waxed deadly and chill,
 And their hearts but once heaved, and for ever grew still!
 And there lay the steed with his nostril all wide,
 But through it there rolled not the breath of his pride;
 And the foam of his gasping lay white on the turf,
 16 And cold as the spray of the rock-feeding surf.
 And there lay the rider distorted and pale,
 With the dew on his brow, and the rust on his mail;
 And the tents were all silent, the banners alone,
 The lances unlifted, the trumpet unblown.

See 2 Kings, xix, 35, and 2 Chronicles, xxxii, 21, 22.

And the widows of Ashur are loud in their wail,
 And the idols are broke in the temple of Baal;
 And the might of the Gentile, unsmeared by the sword,
 Hath melted like snow in the glance of the Lord!
—Byron.

CXVIII.

TO THE SKYLARK.

BIRD of the wilderness,
 Blithesome and unnumbered,
 Sweet be thy matin o'er moorland and lea!
 Emblem of happiness,
 Blest is thy dwelling-place—
 O to abide in the desert with thee!
 Wild is thy lay and loud,
 Far in the downy cloud,
 Love gives it energy, love gave it birth;
 Where, on thy dewy wing,
 Where art thou journeying?
 12 Thy lay is in heaven, thy love is on earth.
 O'er fell and fountain sheen,
 O'er moor and mountain green,
 O'er the red streamer that heralds the day,
 Over the cloudlet dim,
 Over the rainbow's rim,
 18 Musical cherub, soar, singing, away!
 Then, when the gloaming comes,
 Low in the heather blooms,
 Sweet will thy welcome and bed of love be!
 Emblem of happiness,
 Blest is thy dwelling-place—
 O to abide in the desert with thee! —Hogg

CIX.

SUNRISE.*

- FROM early childhood, even, as hath been said,
 From his sixth year, he had been sent abroad
 In summer to tend herds ; such was his task
 Thenceforward till the later day of Youth.
 O then what soul was his, when on the tops
 Of the high mountains, he beheld the sun
 Rise up, and bathe the world in light ! He looked—
 Ocean and earth, the solid frame of earth
 And ocean's liquid mass, beneath him lay
 10 In gladness : not deep joy. The clouds were touched,
 And in their silent faces could he read
 Unutterable love. Sound needed none,
 Nor any voice of joy ; his spirit drank
 The spectacle ; sensation, soul, and form,
 All melted into him ; they swallowed up
 His animal being ; in them did he live,
 And by them did he live ; they were his life.
 In such access of mind, in such high hour
 Of visitation from the living God,
 20 Thought was not : in enjoyment it expired.
 No thanks he breathed, he proffered no request ;
 Rapt into still communion that transcends
 The imperfect offices of prayer and praise,
 His mind was a thanksgiving to the Power
 That made him ; it was blessedness and love !

Wordsworth's *Excursion*, i.

The Excursion is a poem in six books, mainly occupied with prosaic themes ; but "some of its passages rank among the poet's highest flights. Such is the passage in Book i, describing the boy's rapture at Sunrise,* and the picture of a Sunset† at the close of the same book. Such is the opening of Book 15 ; and the passage describing the wild joy of roaming through a mountain storm, and the metaphor which compares the Mind's power of transfiguring the obstacles which beset her, with the glory into which the Moon incorporates the umbrage that would intercept her beams." F. W. H. Myers.

CXX.
MUSINGS OF THE WANDERER.

" I SEE around me here

- Things which you cannot see ; we die, my Friend,
 Nor we alone, but that which each man loved
 And prized in his peculiar nook of earth
 Dies with him, or is changed ; and very soon
 Even of the good is no memorial left.
 —The Poets, in their elegies and songs
 Lamenting the departed, call the groves,
 They call upon the hills and streams to mourn,
 10 And senseless rocks ; nor idly ; for they speak,
 In these their invocations, with a voice
 Obedient to the strong creative power
 Of human passion. Sympathies there are
 More tranquil, yet perhaps of kindred birth,
 That steal upon the meditative mind,
 And grow with thought. Beside a spring I stood,
 And eyed its waters till we seemed to feel
 One sadness, they and I. For them a bond
 Of brotherhood is broken ; time has been
 20 When, every day, the touch of human hand
 Dislodged the natural sleep that binds them up
 In mortal stillness ; and they ministered
 To human comfort. As I stooped to drink,
 Upon the slimy foot-stone I espied
 The useless fragment of a wooden bowl,
 Green with the moss of years, a pensive sight
 That moved my heart, recalling former days
 When I could never pass that road but she,
 Who lived within these walls, at my approach,
 30 A daughter's welcome gave me, and I loved her
 As my own child. Oh, Sir ! the good die first,
 4 And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
 Burn to the socket."

CXVI.

SUNSET.†

- ERE long the sun declining shot
 • A slant and mellow radiance, which began
 • To fall upon us, while, beneath the trees,
 • We sat on that low bench; and now we felt,
 Astonished thus, the sweet hour coming on.
 A linnet warbled from those lofty elms,
 A thrush sang loud, and other melodies.
 At distance heard, peopled the milder air.
 • The old man rose, and, with a sprightly mien
 10 Of hopeful preparation, grasped his staff;
 Together casting them a farewell look
 Upon those silent walls, we left the shade,
 And, ere the stars were visible, had reached
 A village-inn,—our evening resting-place. —*Il.*

CXVII.

METAPHOR FROM THE MOON.†

- WITHIN the soul a faculty abides,
 That with interpositions, which would hide
 And darken, so can deal that they become
 Contingencies of pomp; and serve to exalt
 Her native brightness. As the ample moon,
 In the deep stillness of a summer even
 Rising behind a thick and lofty grove,
 Burns, like an unconsuming fire of light,
 In the green trees; and, kindling on all sides
 10 Their leafy umbrage, turns the dusky veil
 Into a substance glorious as her own,
 Yea, with her own incorporated, by power
 Capacious and serene. Like power abides
 In man's celestial spirit; Virtue this

†† See note on page 175.

- Sets forth and magnifies herself; thus feeds
 A calm, a beautiful, and silent fire,
 From the encumbrances of mortal life,
 From error, disappointment—nay, from guilt;
 And sometimes, so relenting justice wills,
 20 From palpable oppressions of despair. —*Id. Bk. IV.*

CXXIII.

NIGHT AND DEATH.

MYSTERIOUS Night! when our first parent knew
 Thee, from report divine and heard thy name,
 Did he not tremble for this lovely frame,
 This glorious canopy of light and blue?
 Yet, beneath a curtain of translucent dew,
 Bathen in the rays of the great setting flame,
 Hesperus, with the host of heaven came;
 And lo! creation widened in man's view.
 Who could have thought such darkness lay concealed
 Within thy beams, O Sun! or who could find,
 While fly, and leaf, and insect stood revealed,
 That to such countless orbs thou madest us blind?
 Why do we then shun Death with anxious strife?—
 If Light can thus deceive, wherefore not Life? *

—*Blanco White.*

* "The finest and most grandly-conceived sonnet in our language, at least it is only in Milton and Wordsworth that I remember any rival."
 —*Coleridge.*

"The exquisite art of this sonnet of Mr. Blanco White's, seems to us to exhibit, as in a perfect type, the true rationale of the sonnet. It's not abstract, for it is penetrated throughout with the most vivid sense of vision; it is not merely or chiefly pictorial, for its whole life and meaning are intellectual, an appeal to the highest and subtlest kind of analogy; it is not didactic, for it throbs with the keenest of human feelings, the profound mystery of Death mingled with the instinct of immortality; it is not stagnant—the worst danger of the sonnet—but full of motion, every line advancing you towards the conclusion, . . . and it does contrive, as but few sonnets do, to combine the vivid flash of a surprise with the stately movement of an intellectual train of thought."

The Spectator, Dec. 20 1873.

CXXI.

GREECE.

- He who hath bent him o'er the dead,
 Ere the first day of death is fled,
 The first dark day of nothingness,
 The last of danger and distress
 (Before decay's effacing fingers
 Have swept the lines where beauty lingers),
 And marked the mild angelic air,
 The rapture of repose that's there,
 The fixed yet tender traits that streak
 10 The languor of the placid cheek,
 And, but for that sad shrouded eye,
 That fires not, wins not, weeps not now;
 And, but for that chill changeless brow,
 Where cold obstruction's apathy
 Appals the gazing mourner's heart,
 As if to him it could impart
 The doom he dreads yet dwells upon
 Yes, but for these, and these alone,
 Some moments, aye, one treacherous hour,
 20 He still might doubt the tyrant's power;
 So fair, so calm, so softly scaled,
 The first, last look by death revealed
 Such is the aspect of this shore;
 'Tis Greece, but living Greece no more!
 So coldly sweet, so deadly fair,
 We start; for soul is wanting there.
 Hers is the loveliness in death,
 That part not quite with parting breath,
 But beauty with that fearful bloom,
 30 That hue which haunts it to the tomb,
 Expression's last receding ray,

A gilded halo hovering round decay,
 The farewell beam of feeling past away !
 Spark of that flame, perchance of heavenly birth,
 Which gleams, but warms no more its cherished earth.

Clime of the unforgotten brave !
 Whose land from plain to mountain-cave
 Was freedom's home or glory's grave :
 Shrine of the mighty ! can it be
 40 That this is all remains of thee ?
 Approach, thou craven crouching slave !
 Say, is not this Thermopylæ ?
 These waters blue that round you lave,
 "O servile offspring of the free !
 Pronounce what sea, what shore is this,—
 The gulf, the rock of Salamis !
 These scenes, their story not unknown,
 Arise, and make again your own ;
 Snatch from the ashes of your sires
 50 The embers of their former fires ;
 And he, who in the strife expires,
 Will add to theirs a name of fear
 That tyranny shall quake to hear ;
 And leave his sons a hope, a fame,
 They too will rather die than shame ;
 For, Freedom's battle once begun,
 Bequeathed by bleeding sire to son,
 Though baffled oft, is ever won.

Bear witness, Greece, thy living page,
 60 Attest it many a deathless age !
 While kings, in dusty darkness hid,
 Have left a nameless pyramid,
 Thy heroes, though the general doom
 Hath swept the column from their tomb,

- A mightier monument come and,
 The mountains of their native land,
 There points thy Muse to stranger's eye
 The graves of those that cannot die'
 "Twere long to tell, and sad to trace,
 70 Each step from splendour to disgrace,
 Enough — no foreign foe could quell
 Thy soul, till from itself it fell
 Yes! self-abasement paved the way
 To villain-bonds and despot-sway *Burton* *

XXX

- THE SHAMROCK †
 'T HROUGH Erin's Isle
 To sport awhile,
 As Love and Valour wandered,
 With Wit, the sprite,
 Whose quiver bright
 A thousand arrows squandered
 Where'er they pass,
 8 A tript grass
 Shoots up, with dew drops sticking,
 As softly green
 As emerald seen,
 Through purest crystal gleaming
 O the Shamrock, the green, immortal Shamrock
 Chosen leaf
 Of Bard and Chief,
 16 O! Erin's native Shamrock †
 Says Valour, "See,
 They spring for me,
 Thou leafy gems of morning!" —
 Says Love, "No no,
 For me they grow,
 My frag'rant path adorning."

* From the *Quintessence* † From *Irish Melodies*, No. 1. published 1813

- 24 But Wit perceives
 The triple leaves,
 And cries, "Oh! do not sever
 A type that blends
 Three godlike friends,
 Love, Valour, Wit, for ever!"
 O the Shamrock, the green, immortal Shamrock!
 Chosen leaf
 Of Bard and Chief,
 32 Old Erin's native Shamrock!
 So firmly fond
 May last the bond
 They wove that morn together,
 And ne'er may fall
 One drop of gall
 On Wit's celestial feather!
 May Love, as twine
 40 His flowers divine,
 Of thorny falsehood weed 'em!
 May Valour ne'er
 His standard rear
 Against the cause of Freedom!
 O the Shamrock, the green, immortal Shamrock!
 Chosen leaf
 Of Bard and Chief,
 48 Old Erin's native Shamrock! —*Moore.*

CXXVI.

YOUTH AND AGE.

THERE'S not a joy the world can give like that it takes
 away,

When the glow of early thought declines in feeling's
 dull decay;

'Tis not on youth's smooth cheek the blush alone which
 fades so fast,

But the tender bloom of heart is gone, ere youth itself
be past.

Then the few whose spirits float above the wreck of
happiness

Are driven o'er the shoals of guilt or ocean of excess ;
The magnet of their course is gone, or only points in
vain

8 The shore to which their shivered sail shall never
stretch again.

Then the mortal coldness of the soul like death itself
comes down ;

It cannot feel for others' woes, it dare not dream its
own ;

That heavy chill has frozen o'er the fountain of our
tears,

And though the eye may sparkle still, 'tis where the
ice appears.

Though wit may flash from fluent lips, and mirth
distract the breast,

Through midnight hours that yield no more their
former hope of rest ;

'Tis but as ivy-leaves around the ruined turret
wreath,

16 All green and wildly fresh without, but worn and gray
beneath.

O could I feel as I have felt, or be what I have been,
Or weep as I could once have wept o'er many a
vanished scene,—

As springs in deserts found seem sweet, all brackish
though they be,

So amidst the withered waste of life, those tears would
flow to me !

—Byron.

CXXVII.

MËN OF ENGLAND!

- MEN of England! who inherit
 Rights that cost your sires their blood!
 Men whose undegenerate spirit
 Has been proved on land and flood;—
 By the foes you've fought uncourted,
 By the glorious deeds ye've done,
 Trophies captured—breaches mounted,
 8 Navies conquered—kingdoms won!
 Yet, remember, England gathers
 Hence but fruitless wreaths of fame,
 If the freedom of your fathers
 Glow not in your hearts the same.
 What are monuments of bravery,
 Where no public virtues bloom?
 What avail, in lands of slavery,
 16 'Trophied temples, arch and tomb?
 Pageants!—Let the world revere us
 For our people's rights and laws,
 And the breast of civic heroes
 Bared in Freedom's holy cause.
 Yours are Hampden's, Russell's, glory,
 Sydney's matchless shade is yours,—
 7 Martyrs in heroic story,
 24 Worth a hundred Agincourts!
 We're the sons of sires that baffled
 Crowned and mitred tyranny;—
 They defied the field and scaffold
 For their birthrights—so will we! —Campbell.

CXXVIII.

ON THE DEATH OF SIR PETER PARKER.

- THERE is a tear for all that die,
 A mourner o'er the humblest grave;
 But nations swell the funeral cry,
 And Triumph weeps above the brave.

- For them is Sorrow's purest sigh
 O'er Ocean's heaving bosom sent ;
 In vain their bones unburied lie,
 8 All earth becomes their monument !
 A tomb is theirs on every page,
 A epitaph on every tongue ;
 The present hours, the future age,
 For them bewail, to them belong.
 For them the voice of festal mirth
 Grows hushed, their name the only sound ;
 While deep Remembrance pours to Worth
 16 The goblet's tributary round.
 A theme to crowds that knew them not,
 Lamented by admiring foes,
 Who would not share their glorious lot ?
 Who would not die the death they chose ?
 And, gallant Parker ! thus enshrined
 Thy life, thy fall, thy fame shall be ;
 And early valour, glowing, find
 24 A model in thy memory.
 But there are breasts that bleed with thee
 In woe, that glory cannot quell ;
 And shuddering hear of victory,
 Where one so dear, so dauntless, fell.
 Where shall they turn to mourn thee less ?
 When cease to hear thy cherished fame ?
 Time cannot teach forgetfulness,
 32 While Grief's full heart is fed by Fame.
 Alas ! for them, though not for thee,
 They cannot choose but weep the more ;
 Deep for the dead the grief must be,
 Who ne'er gave cause to mourn before.

Oct. 1814.

—Russet

CXXIX.

SONNET ON CHILLON.

ETERNAL Spirit of the chainless Mind '
 Brightest in dungeons, Liberty! thou art,
 For there thy habitation is the heart—
 The heart which love of Thee alone can bind :
 And wher^e thy sons to fetters are consigned,
 To fetters, and the damp vault's dayless gloom.
 Their country conquer's with their martyrdom
 And Freedom's fame finds wings on every wind.
 Chillon! thy prison is a holy place,
 And thy sad floor an altar, for 'twas trod
 Until his very steps have left a track
 Worn, as if thy cold pavement were a sod,
 By Bonnivard! May none those marks efface!
 For they appeal from tyranny to God. — *Byron.*

CXXX.

TO WORDSWORTH.

POET of Nature, thou hast wept to know
 That things depart which never may return!
 Childhood and youth, friendship and love's first glow,
 Have fled like sweet dreams, leaving thee to mourn.
 These common woes I feel. One loss is mine
 Which thou, too, feelest; yet I alone deplore.
 Thou wert as a lone star, whose light did shine
 On some frail bark in winter's midnight roar;
 Thou hast, like, to a rock-built refuge, stood
 Above the blind and battling multitude.
 In honoured poverty thy voice did weave
 Songs consecrate to truth and liberty, -
 Asserting these, thou leavest jaw to grieve:
 Thus having been, that thou shouldst cease to be.
— *Shelley.*

CXXVI.

ALIENATED FRIENDSHIP.

ALAS! they had been friends in youth
 But whispering tongues can poison truth,
 And constancy lives in realms above;
 And life is thorny; and youth is vain;
 And to be wroth with one we love
 Doth work like madness in the brain
 And thus it chanced, alas! I live,
 With Roland and Sir Leslie
 Each spake words of high disdain
 10 And insult to his heart's best brother.
 They parted never to meet again;
 But never either found another
 To free the hollow heart from paining,
 They stood aloof, the scars remaining,
 Like cliffs which had been rent asunder;
 A dreary sea now flows between
 But neither heat, nor frost, nor thunder
 Shall wholly do away, I ween,
 The marks of that which once hath been.
—Coleridge's *Christabel*.

CXXVII.

THE BURIAL OF SIR JOHN MOORE.*

NOT a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
 As his corse to the campart we hurried,
 Not a soldier discharged his farewell shot
 O'er the grave where our hero we buried.
 We buried him darkly at dead of night,
 The sods with our bayonets turning;
 By the struggling moonbeam's misty light,
 8 And the lantern dimly burning.

* First published anonymously in the *North Telegraph*, 1817.

- No useless coffin enclosed his breast,
 Not in sheet nor in shroud we wound him,
 But he lay like a warrior taking his rest,
 With his martial cloak around him.*
- Few and short were the prayers we said,
 And we spoke not a word of sorrow;
 But we steadfastly gazed on the face that was dead,
 16 And we bitterly thought of the morrow.
- We thought, as we hollowed his narrow bed,
 And smoothed down his lonely pillow,
 That the foe and the stranger would tread o'er his
 head,
 And we far away on the billow †
- Lightly they'll talk of the spirit that's gone,
 And o'er his cold ashes upbraid him -
 But little he'll reck, if they let him sleep on
 24 In the grave where a Briton has laid him.
- But hark of our heavy task was done,
 When the clock struck the hour for retiring;
 And we heard the distant and random gun
 That the foe was sullenly firing.
- Slowly and sadly we laid him down,
 From the field of his fame fresh and gory,
 We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone—
 32 But we left him alone with his glory — *Wolfe*.

* "A question arose as to which was the most perfect Ode that had been produced. Shelley contended for Coleridge's *On St. Cecilia*, ('Ye clouds, &c.');

† "Ye clouds, &c.," others named some of Moore's *Melodies*, and Campbell's *Hohenlinden*. Lord Byron said, 'I will show you an ode I consider little inferior to the best which the present poetic age has produced.' He left the table and returned with a magazine from which he read the lines on Sir John Moore's burial; he repeated the third stanza, and said it was perfect." Medwin's *Conversations of Lord Byron*.

CXXIII.

THE SEASONS.

- THE blasts of Autumn drive the winged seeds
 Over the earth,—next come the snows, and rain,
 And frosts, and storms, which dreary Winter leads
 Out of his Scythian cave, a savage train;
 Behold! Spring sweeps over the world again,
 And daing soft dews from her atherial wings;
 Flowers on the mountains, fruits over the plain,
 And music on the waves and woods she brings,
 9 And love and life, and calm on lifeless things.
 O Spring! of hope and love, and youth and gladness,
 Wind-winged emblem! brightest, best, and fondest!
 Whence comest thou, when, with dark Winter's sadness
 The tears that fade in sunny smiles thou show'st?
 Sister of joy! thou art the child who wearest
 Thy mother's dying smile, tender and sweet;
 Thy mother Autumn, to whose grave thou bearest
 Fresh flowers, and beams like flowers, with gentle feet,
 18 Disturbing not the leaves which are her winding-sheet.
- Shelley.*

¹ From the *Poet of Ischia* (Canto ix, 21, 22), which was first published in 1817 under the title of *Lara and Cythra*.

SECTION VII. (1813-1836.)

(XXXIV)

BEAUTY.*

- A THING of beauty is a joy for ever.
 - Its loveliness increases, it will never
 Pass into nothingness; but still will keep
 A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
 Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breath-
 ing
 Therefore, on every narrow, and we wreathing
 A flowery band to bind us to the earth,
 Of hope and despondence, of the imhuman death
 Of gloomy natures, of the gloomy days.
- 10 Of all the unhealthy and der-dar-kened ways
 Made for our searching, yes, in spite of all,
 Some shape of beauty moves away the pall
 From our dark spirits. Such the sun, the moon,
 Trees old and young, sprouting a shady boon
 For simple sheep; and such are daffodils,
 With the green world they live in, and clear rills
 That for them lyes a cooling covert make
 'Gainst the hot season; the mid-forest brake,
 Rich with a sprinkling of fair musk-rose blooms;
- 20 And such too is the grandeur of the dooms
 We have imagined for the mighty dead,
 All lovely tales that we have heard or read;
 An endless fountain of immortal drink,
 Pouring unto us from the heaven's brink.

* These are the opening lines of *Endymion*.

- * Not do we merely feel the essences
 ! For one short hour—no, even as the trees
 That whisper round a temple become soon
 Deaf as the temple's self, so does the moon,
 • The passion poesy glories infinite
 30 Hark it us till it become a cheering light
 Into our souls—and bound to us so fast
 'Tis whether there be light or gloom on earth
 They always must be with us, or we die
 —Kears



THE OCEAN *

- There is a pleasure in the pathless woods
 There is a rapture on the lonely shore
 There is society where none attends
 By the deep sea, and music in its roar
 I love it in the solitudes of Nature more
 Than these our intercourse, in which I live,
 From all I may be or have been before
 To mingle with the universe and feel
 9 What I can never express yet cannot all conceal
 Roll on, thou deep and dark blue Ocean—roll!
 Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain
 Man marks the earth with ruin—his control
 Stops with the shore, —upon the waxy plain
 The wrecks are all thy deed, nor doth remain
 A shadow of man's savage sweep, save his own,
 • When, to a moment, like a drop of rain
 He sinks into thy deep with babbling glee,
 18 Without a grief, unimpelled, unconfined and unknown

- His steps are not upon thy paths,—thy fields "
 Are not a spoil for him,—thou dost arise
 And shake him from thee ; the vile strength he wields
 For earth's destruction thou dost all despise,
 Spurning him from thy bosom to the skies,
 And send'st him, shivering in thy playful spray
 And howling, to his gods, where haply lies
 His petty hope in some near port or bay,
 27 And dashest him again to earth ;—there let him lay,
 The armaments which thunder-strike the walls
 Of rock-built cities, bidding nations quake,
 And monarchs tumble in their capitals,
 The oak leviathans, whose huge ribs make
 Their clay creator the vain title take
 Of lord of thee, and ruler of war
 These are thy toys, and as the snowy flake,
 They melt into thy yeast of waves, which mar
 36 Alike the Armada's pride, or spoils of Trafalgar
 Thy shores are empires, changed in all save thee—
 Assyria, Greece, Rome, Carthage, what are they ?
 Thy waters washed their power while they were free,
 And many a tyrant since, their shores obey
 The stranger, slave, or savage ; their decay
 Has dried up realms to deserts — not so thou,
 Unchangeable, save to thy wild waves play, —
 Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow, —
 45 Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.
 Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form
 Glasses itself in tempests, in all time,
 Calm or convulsed—in breeze, or gale, or storm,
 Icing the pole, or in the torrid clime,

Dark-heaving, —boundless, endless, and sublime—
 The image of eternity—the throne
 Of the Invisible; even from out thy slime
 The monsters of the deep are made; each zone
 51 Obeys thee; thou goest forth, dread, fathomless, alone.

And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
 Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
 Borne, like thy cubbies onward; from a boy
 I wanted with thy breakers—they to me,
 Were a delight; and if the freshening sea
 Made them a terror—'twas a pleasing fear.
 For I was as I were a child of thee.
 And trusted to thy billows, far and near,
 63 And laid my hand upon thy mane, as I do here.

—Byron.

CXXXVI.

WHEN I HAVE FEARS THAT I MAY CEASE TO BE
 WHEN I have fears that I may cease to be
 Before my pen has gleaned my teeming brain,
 Before high-piled books, in charactery,
 Hold, like rich garners the full-ripened grain,
 When I behold, upon the night's starred face,
 Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance,
 And think that I may never live to trace
 Their shadows, with the magic hand of chance;
 And when I feel, fair Creature of an hour!
 That I shall never look upon thee more,
 Never have relish in the fairy power
 Of unreflecting love,—then on the shore
 Of the wide world I stand alone, and think
 Till Love and Fame to nothingness do sink.

Jan. 1818.

—Keats.

CXXXVII.

A NEW YEAR'S THOUGHT.

- THE more we live, more brief appear
 Our life's succeeding stages ;
 A day to childhood seems a year,*
 And years like passing ages.
- The gladsome current of our youth,
 Ere passion yet disorders,
 Steals lingering like a river smooth
 Along its grassy borders.
- But as the careworn cheek grows wan,
 And sorrow's shafts fly thicker,
 Ye Stars, that measure life to man,
 Why seem your courses quicker ?
- When joys have lost their bloom and breath,
 And life itself is vapid
 Why, as we reach the Falls of Death,
 16 Feel we its tide more rapid ?
- It may be strange—yet who would change
 Time's course to slower speeding,
 When one by one our friends have gone,
 And left our bosoms bleeding ?
- Heaven gives our years of fading strength,
 Indemnifying fleetness,
 And those of youth, a seeming length,
 24 Proportioned to their sweetness. —Campbe

* Cf.—We'll talk of sunshine and of song,
 And summer days when we were young,
 Sweet childish days that were as long
 As twenty days are now.—Wordsworth—*To a Butterfly.*

CXXXVIII.

AMONG MY BOOKS.

- My days among the Dead are past ;
 Around me I behold,
 Where'er these casual eyes are cast,
 The mighty minds of old ; †
 My never-failing friends are they,
 With whom I converse day by day.
 With them I take delight in woe,
 And seek relief in joy ;
 And while I understand and feel
 How much to them I owe,
 My cheeks have often been bedewed
 12 With tears of thoughtful gratitude.
 My thoughts are with the Dead ; with them
 I live in long-past years,
 Their virtues love, their faults condemn,
 Partake their hopes and fears,
 And from their lessons seek and find
 18 Instruction with an humble mind.
 My hopes are with the Dead ; anon
 My place with them will be,
 And I with them shall travel on
 Through all Eternity ;
 Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
 24 That will not perish in the dust. —Southey.

† See a passage from Southey's *Colloquies*, quoted by Dr. Dowder in his *Southey*, pp. 106 to 110. Southey says, "My library, if reduced to twelve books, would consist of Shakspeare, Chaucer, Spenser and Milton ; Jackson, Jeremy Taylor and South ; Isaac Walton, Sidney's *Arcadia*, Fuller's *Church History*, and Sir Thomas Browne."

CXXXIX.

SONG

- IF I had thought thou could'st have died.
 I might not weep for 'hee ;
 But I forgot, when by thy side ,
 That thou could'st mortal be
 It never, through my mind had past
 That time would e'er be o'er,
 And I on thee should look my last,
 8 ' And thou should'st smile no more '
 And still upon that face I look,
 And think 'twill smile again ,
 And still the thought I will not brook
 That I must look in vain
 But when I speak thou dost not say.
 What thou ne'er left'st unsaid ,
 And now I feel, as well I may,
 16 Sweet Mary, thou art dead !
 If thou would'st stay, even as thou art,
 All cold, and all serene -
 I still might press thy silent heart.
 And where thy smiles have been !
 While e'en thy chill, bleak corse I have,
 Thou seemest still mine own ,
 But there—I lay thee in thy grave.
 24 And I am now alone !
 I do not think, where'er thou art,
 Thou hast forgotten me ;
 And I, perhaps, may soothe this heart,
 In thinking still of thee ;
 Yet there was found thee such a dawn
 Of light ne'er seen before ,
 As fancy never could have drawn,
 32 And never can restore !

—Wolfe.

CXL. (THE ISLES OF GREECE *

- 'THE isles of Greece, the isles of Greece '
 .Where burning Sappho loved and sung,
 Where grow the arts of war and peace,
 Where Delos rose, and Phoebus sprung '
 Eterna' summer gilds them yet ,
 6 But all, except their sun, is set
 The Scian and the Teian muse,
 The hero's harp, the lover's lute,
 • Have found the fame your shores refuse ,
 .Their place of birth alone is mute
 To sounds, which echo further west
 12 'Thou, your sires, ' Islands of the Blest '
 The mountains look on Marathon,
 And Marathon looks on the sea ,
 And, musing there an hour alone,
 I dreamed that Greece might still be free,
 For, standing on the Persians' grave,
 18 I could not deem myself a slave
 A king sat on the rocky brow
 Which looks o'er sea-born Salamis;
 And ships, by thousands, lay below,
 'And men in nations ;—all were his '
 He counted them at break of day ;—
 24 And, when the sun set, where were they ?
 And where are they ? and where art thou,
 My country ? On thy voiceless shore
 The heroic lay is tuneless now.
 The heroic bosom bears no more '
 And must thy lyre, so long divine, •
 30 Degenerate into hands like mine ?

- 'Tis something, if the dearth of fame,
 Though linked among a fettered race,
 To feel at least a patriot's shame,
 Even as I sing, suffuse my face;
 For, what is left the poet here?
 36 For Greeks a blush—for Greece a tear.
 Must *we* but weep o'er days more blest?
 Must *we* but blush?—Our fathers bled.
 Earth! render back from out thy breast
 A remnant of our Spartan dead!
 Or the three hundred grant but three,
 42 'To make a new Thermopylæ!
 What, silent still? and silent all?
 Ah! no;—the voices of the dead
 Sound like a distant torrent's fall,
 And answer, "Let one living head,
 But *on* arise,—we come, we come!"
 48 'Tis but the living who are dumb.
 In vain—in vain: strike other chords;
 Fill high the cup with Samian wine!
 Leave battles to the Turkish hordes,
 And shed the blood of Scio's vine!
 Hark! rising to the ignoble call,
 54 How answers each bold Bacchanal!
 You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
 Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?
 Of two such lessons, why forget
 The nobler and the manlier one?
 You have the letters Cadmus gave;
 60 Think ye he meant them for a slave?
 Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!
 We will not think of themes like these!
 It made Anacreon's song divine;

- He served—but served Polycrates—
 A tyrant ; but our masters then
 66 Were still, at least, our countrymen
 The tyrant of the Chersonese
 Was freedom's best and bravest friend,
 That tyrant was Miltiades !
 Oh ! that the present hour would lend
 Another despot of the kind !
 72 Such chains as his were sure to bind
 I'll hie the bowl with Samian wine !
 On Suli's rock and Parga's shore,
 Exists the remnant of a line
 Such as the Doric mothers bore,
 And there, perhaps, some seed is sown,
 78 The Heracleidan blood might own
 Trust not for freedom to the Franks,
 They have a king who buys and sells
 In native swords, and native links.
 The only hope of courage dwells,
 But Turkish force, and Latin fraud,
 84 Would mock you shield, however broad
 Fill high the bowl with Samian wine !
 Our virgins dance beneath the shade,—
 I see their glorious black eyes shine,
 But, gazing on each glowing maid,
 My own the burning tear-drop lavs,
 90 To think such beauties must suckle slaves
 Place me on Samum's marble'd steen,
 Where nothing, save the waves and I,
 May hear our mutual sighs sweep
 There swim-like, let me sing and die,
 A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine,
 96 Dash down you cup of Samian wine ! —Byron

CXLI.

ON FIRST LOOKING INTO CHAPMAN'S HOMER.

MUCH have I travelled in the realms of gold,
 And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;
 Round many western islands have I been
 Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold,
 Oft of one wide expanse had I been told
 That deep-browed Homer ruled as his demesne,
 Yet did I never breathe its pure serene
 Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold
 Then felt I like some watcher of the skies,
 When a new planet swims into his ken;
 Or like stout Cortez, when with eagle eyes
 He stared at the Pacific, and all his men
 Looked at each other with a wild surmise—
 Silent upon a peak in Darien — *Keats*

CXLII.

THE HUMAN SEASONS

FOUR Seasons fill the measure of the year,
 There are four seasons in the mind of Man,
 He has his lusty Spring, when fancy cleaves
 Takes in all beauty with an easy span,
 He has his Summer, when luxuriously
 Spring's honeyed end of youthful thought he loves
 To ruminate, and by such dreaming high
 Is nearest unto heaven; quiet coves
 His soul has in its Autumn, when his wings
 He furleth close, contented so to look
 On mist in idleness,—to let fair things
 Pass by unheeded as a threshold brook.
 He has his Winter too of pale misfeature,
 Or else he would forego his mortal nature. — *Keats*.

CXLIH.

THE LIGHT OF OTHER DAYS.*

OF in the stillly night
 Ere slumber's chain has bound me.

For a Memory brings the light
 Of other days around me ;

The smiles, the tears

Of boyhood's years,

The words of love then spoken ,

The eyes that shone,

Now dimmed and gone,

The cheerful hearts now broken !

Thus in the stillly night

Ere slumber's chain has bound me, •

Sad Memory brings the light

14 Of other days around me.

When I remember all

The friend • so linked together •

I've seen around me fall

Like leaves in wintry weather,

I feel like one

Who treads alone

Some banquet-hall deserted,

Whose lights are fled,

Whose garlands dead,

And all but he departed ! • •

Thus in the stillly night

Ere slumber's chain has bound me.

Sad Memory brings the light

28 • Of other days around me — Moore.

* A Scotch Air,—from *National Airs*, No. 1.

CXLIV.

A VENETIAN SUNSET.*

How beautiful is sunset, when the glow
 Of heaven descends upon a land like thee,
 Thou paradise of exiles, Italy,
 Thy mountains, seas, and vineyards, and the towers,
 Of cities they encircle!—It was ours
 To stand on thee, beholding it; and then,
 Just where we had dismounted, the Count's men
 Were waiting for us with the gondola.

- As those who pause on some delightful way,
 10 Though bent on pleasant pilgrimage, we stood
 Looking upon the evening, and the flood
 Which lay between the city and the shore,
 Paved with the image of the sky. The hour
 And gray Alps, towards the north, appeared,
 Thro' mist, a heaven-sustaining bulwark, reared
 Between the east and west; and half the sky
 Was robed with clouds of rich emblazonry,
 Dark purple at the zenith, which still grew
 Down the steep west into a wondrous hue
 20 Brighter than burning gold, even to the rent
 Where the swift sun yet paused in his descent
 Among the many-folded hills. They were
 Those famous Euganean hills, which bear,
 As seen from Id through the harbour piers,
 The likeness of a clump of peaked isles—
 And then, as if the earth and sea had been
 Dissolved into one lake of fire, were seen
 Those mountains towering, as from waves of flame,
 Around the vaporous sun, from which there came
 30 The inmost purple-spirit of light, and made
 Their very peaks transparent. . . . —*Shelley.*

* From *Julian and Maddalo*,—"the most perfect specimen in our language of the poetical treatment of ordinary things."—W. M. Rossetti.

CLV. 6

ODE TO AUTUMN.

SEASON of mists and mellow fruitfulness'

Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;

Conspiring with him how to load and bless

With fruit the vines that round the thatch-eaves run;

To bend with apples the mossed cottage-trees,

And fill all fruit with ripeness to the core;

To swell the gourd, and plump the hazel shells

With a sweet kernel; to set budding more,

And still more, later flowers for the bees.

10 Until they thin, warm days will never cease;

For Summer has o'erbrimmed their clammy cells.

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?

Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find

Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,

Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;

Or on a half-reaped furrow sound asleep,

Drowsed with the fume of poppies, while thy hook

Spares the next sward and all its twined flowers,

And sometime like a gleaner thou dost keep

20 Steady thy laden head across a brook,

Or by a cider-press, with patient look,

Thou watchest the last oozings, hours by hours.

Where are the songs of Spring? Ay, where are they?

Think not of them,--thou hast thy music too,

While barred clouds bloom the soft-dying day

And touch the stubble-plain with rosy hue;

Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn

Among the river-sallows, borne aloft

Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies;

30 And full-grown lambs loud bleat from hilly bourn;

Hedge-crickets sing, and now with treble soft,

Thy redbreast whistles from a garden-croft,
 And gathering swallows twitter in the skies.
—Keats.

CXLVI.

TO A SKYLARK.

HAIL to thee, blithe Spirit!
 Bird thou never wert,
 That from heaven, or near it,
 Pourest thy full heart
 In profuse strains of unpremeditated art
 Higher still and higher,
 From the earth thou springest
 Like a cloud of fire;
 The blue deep thou wingest
 10 And singing still dost soar, and soaring ever singest
 In the golden lightning
 Of the sunken sun,
 O'er which clouds are brightening,
 Thou dost float and ran,
 Like an unbodied Joy whose race is just begun.
 The pale purple even
 Melts around thy flight;
 Like a fur of heaven
 In the broad daylight
 20 Thou art unseen, but yet I hear thy shrill delight,—
 Keen as are the arrows
 Of that silver sphere,
 Whose intense lamp narrows
 In the white dawn clear,
 Until we hardly see, we feel that it is there.
 All the earth and air
 With thy voice is loud,

* Cf. the use of *unbodied* in Waller's lines, Bk. I. 173.

- As, when night is bare,
 From one lonely cloud [flowed.
 30 The moon rains out her beams, and heaven is over
 What thou art we know not ;
 What is most like thee ?
 From rainbow clouds there flow not
 Drops so bright to see
 As from thy presence showers a rain of melody.
 Like a poet hidden
 In the light of thought,
 Singing hymns unbidden,
 Till the world is wrought
 40 To sympathy with hopes and fears it heeded not ;
 Like a high-born maiden
 In a palace tower,
 Soothing her love-laden
 Soul in secret hour [bower ;
 With music sweet as love, which overflows her
 Like a glow-worm golden
 In a dell of dew,
 Scattering unbeholden
 Its aerial hue [the view ;
 50 Among the flowers and grass, which screen it from
 Like a rose embowered
 In its own green leaves,
 By warm winds deflowered,
 Till the scent it gives [thieves.
 Makes faint with too much sweet these heavy-winged
 Sound of vernal showers
 On the twinkling grass
 Rain-wetted flowers
 All that ever was
 60 Joyous, all clear, and fresh, thy music doth surpass.

- Teach us, sprite or bird,
 What sweet thoughts are thine;
 I have never heard
 Praise of love or wine
 That panted forth a flood of rapture so divine.
 Chorus hymeneal,
 Or triumphal chaunt,
 Matched with thine, would be all
 But an empty vaunt—
 70 A thing wherein we feel there is some hidden want.
 What objects are the fountains
 Of thy happy strain?
 What fields, or waves, or mountains?
 What shapes of sky or plain?
 What love of thine own kind? what ignorance of
 With thy clear keen joyance
 Langnor cannot be;
 Shadow of annoyance
 Never came near thee;
 80 Thou lovest, but ne'er knew'st love's sad satiety.
 Waking or sleep,
 Thou of death must deem
 Things more true and deep
 Than we mortals dream,
 Or how could thy notes flow in such a crystal stream?
 We look before and after,
 And pine for what is not;
 Our sincerest laughter
 With some pain is fraught;
 90 Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest
 Yet if we could scorn
 Hate, and pride, and fear

- If we were things long
 Not to shed a tear,
 I know not how thy joy we ever should come near.
 Better than all measures
 Of delightful sound,
 Better than all treasures
 That in books are found,
 100 Thy skill to poet were thine corner of the ground !
 Teach me half the gladness
 That thy brain must know,
 Such harmonious madness
 From my lips would flow,
 The world should listen then, as I am listening now !
 1820. —Shelley.

CIVIL

ODE TO THE POETS

- BARDS of Passion and of Mirth
 Ye have left your souls on earth !
 Have ye souls in heaven too,
 Double lived in regions new ?
 —Yes, and those of heaven commune
 With the spheres of sun and moon,
 With the noise of fountains wondrous,
 And the parle of voices thunderous,
 With the whisper of heaven's trees
 10 And one another, in soft ease
 Seated on Elysian lawns
 Browsed by none but Dian's fawns,
 Underneath large blue-bells tented,
 Where the daisies are rose-scented,
 And the rose herself has got
 Perfume and joy on earth is not,
 Where the nightingale doth sing
 Not a senseless, frantic thing.

- But divine melodious truth ;
 20 Philoſophic numbers ſmooth ; ,
 Tales and golden histories
 Of heaven and its mysteries.
 Thus ye live on high, and then
 On the earth ye live again ;
 And the ſouls ye left behind you
 Teach us, here, the way to find you,
 Where your other ſouls are joying,
 Never ſlumbered, never cloying.
 Here, your earth-born ſouls ſtill ſpeak
 30 To mortals, of their little week ;
 Of their ſorrows and delights,
 Of their paſſions and their ſpites ;
 Of their glory and their ſhame ;
 What doth ſtrengthen and what maim :—
 Thus ye teach us, every day,
 Wiſdom, though fled far away.
 Bards of Paſſion and of Mirth
 Ye have left your ſouls on earth !
 Ye have ſouls in heaven too,
 40 Double-lived in regions new — *Keats*

CXVIII

Ode, TO A NIGHTINGALE

- My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains
 My ſenſe, as though of hemlock I had drunk,
 Or emptied ſome dull opiate to the drains
 One minute paſt, and Lethe-wards had ſunk ;
 'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,
 But being too happy in thy happineſs,—
 That thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,
 In ſome melodious plot
 Of beechen green, and ſhadows numbeſs,
 10 Singeſt of ſummer in full-throated eaſe.

Oh! for a draught of vintage, that hath been
 Cooled a long age in the deep-delvèd earth,
 Tasting of Flora and the country green,
 Dance, and Provençal song, and sun-burnt mirt!
 O for a beaker full of the warm South,
 Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
 With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,
 And purple-stainèd mouth;
 That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,
 20 And with thee fade away into the forest dim;
 Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget
 What thou among the leaves hast never known,
 The weariness, the fever, and the fret
 Here, where men sit and hear each other groan;
 Where palsy shakes a few, sad, last gray hairs,
 Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin and dies;
 Where but to think is to be full of sorrow
 And leaden-eyed despairs;
 Where Beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,
 30 Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow
 Away! away! for I will fly to thee,
 Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,
 But on the viewless wings of Poesy,
 Though the dull brain perplexes and retards;
 Already with thee! tender is the night,
 And happy the Queen-Moon is on her throne,
 Clustered around by all her starry Fays;
 But here there's no light,
 Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown
 40 Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy ways.
 I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
 Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,

- But in unbalmed darkness, guess each sweet
 When with the seasonable month endows
 The grass, the thicket, and the fruit-tree wild;
 • Witte hawthorn, and the pastoral eglantine,
 Fast-fading violets covered up in leaves;
 • And mid-May's eldest child,
 The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,
 50 The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves.
 Darkling I listen; and for many a time
 I have been half in love with easeful Death,
 • Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,
 To take into the air my quiet breath;
 Now more than ever seems it rich to die,
 To cease upon the midnight with no pain,
 While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad
 In such an ecstasy!
 Still wouldst thou sing; and I have ears in vain—
 60 To thy high requiem become a sod
 Thou wast not born for death immortal Bird!
 Now hungry generations tread thee down;
 The voice I hear this passing night was heard
 In ancient days by emperor and clown;
 Perhaps the self-same song that found a path
 Through the heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,
 She stood in tears amid the alien corn;
 The same that oft-times hath
 Charmed magic casements, opening on the foam
 70 Of perilous seas, in faëry lands forlorn.
 Forlorn! the very word is like a bell
 • To toll me back from thee to my sole self!
 Adieu! the Fancy cannot cheat so well
 • As she is fabled to do, deceiving elf.

Adieu ! adieu ! thy plaintive anthem fades
 Past the near meadows, over the still stream,
 Up the hill-side ; and now 'tis buried deep
 In the next valley-glades :
 Was it a vision, or a waking dream ?
 'Tis that music :—do I wake or sleep ?
—Keats.

CXXIX.

FROM *Adonais*

AN EPIGRAM ON THE DEATH OF JOHN KEATS.

I WILL for Adonais—he is dead !
 Oh, weep for Adonais, though our tears
 Thave not the frost which binds so dear a head,
 And thou, sad Hour, elected from all years
 To mourn our loss, rouse thy obscure compeers,
 And teach them thine own sorrow ! Say—“ With me
 Died Adonais ! Till the future days
 Forget the past, his fate and fame shall be
 9 An echo and a light unto eternity.”

H

Where wert thou, mighty Mother, when he lay,
 When thy son lay, pierced by the shaft which flies
 In Darkness ? Where was torn Urania
 When Adonais died ? With veiled eyes,
 'Mid listening Echoes, in her paradise
 She sat, while one, with soft enamoured breath,
 Rekindled all the fading melodies
 With which, like flowers that mock the corse beneath,
 18 He had adorned and hid the coming bulk of Death.

XLI.

Go thou to Rome,—at once the paradise,
 The grave, the city, and the wilderness ;

And where its wrecks like shattered mountains rise,
And flowering weeds and fragrant copses dress
The bones of Desolation's nakedness,
- Pass, till the spirit of the spot shall lead
Thy footsteps to a slope of green across,
Where, like an infant's smile, over the dead,
A light of laughing flowers along the grass is spread,

L.

And grey walls moulder round, on which dull Time
Feeds, like slow fire upon a hoary brand ;
35 And one keen pyramid with wedge sublime,
Pavilioning the dust of him who planned
This refuge for his memory, doth stand
Like flame transformed to marble ; and beneath
A field is spread, on which a newer band
Have pitched in heaven's smile their camp of death,
36 Welcoming him we lose with scarce extinguished
breath

11

Here pause. These graves are all too young as yet
To have outgrown the sorrow which consigned
Its charge to each, and, if the seal is set
Here on one tountain of a mourning mind.
Break it not thou ! too surely shalt thou find
Thine own well full, if thou returnest home,
Of tears and gall. From the world's bitter wind
Seek shelter in the shadow of the tomb.

45 What Adonais is why fear we to become ?

1115

The One remains, the many change and pass;
Heaven's light for ever shines, earth's shadows fly;
Life, like a dome of many-coloured glass,
Stains the white radiance of eternity,
Until Death tramples it to fragments.—Die,

- If thou wouldst be with that which thou dost seek!
 Follow where all is fled! Rome's azure sky,
 Flowers, ruins, statues, music,—words are weak
 54 The glory they transfuse with fitting truth to speak
 III
 Why linger, why turn back, why shrink, my heart?
 Thy hopes are gone before; from all things here
 They have departed; thou shouldst now depart!
 A light is past from the revolving year,
 And man and woman; and what still is dear
 * Attracts to crush, repels to make thee wither
 'The soft sky smiles, the low wind whispers near;
 'Tis Adonais calls! Oh! hasten thither!
 63 No more let life divide what death can join together
 IV
 That light whose smile kindles the universe,
 That beauty in which all things work and move,
 That benediction which the eclipsing curse
 Of birth can quench not that summing Love
 Which, through the web of being blindly wove
 By man and beast and earth and air and sea,
 Burns bright ordain, as each one mirrors out
 The fire for which all thirst, now beams on me
 72 Consuming the last clouds of cold mortality
 V
 The path whose might I have invoked in song
 Descends on me, my spirit's bark is driven
 Far from the shore, far from the troubling throng
 Whose sails were never to the tempest given
 The massy earth and spheroid skies are given
 'I am borne darkly, fearfully, afar!
 Whilst, burning through the primeval veil of heaven,
 The soul of Adonais, like a star,
 81 Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.
 1821. —*Shelley.*

CL.
 † THOSE WE'VE LEFT BEHIND US *

- As slow our ship her foamy track
 Against the wind was cleaving,
 Her trembling pennant still looking back
 To that dear isle 'twas leaving
 So loth we part from all we love,
 From all the links that bind us;
 So turn our hearts, as on we rove,
 8 To those we've left behind us!
- When, round the bowl, of vanished years
 We talk with joyous seeming,—
 With smiles that might as well be tears,
 So faint, so sad their beaming,
 While memory brings us back again
 Each early tie that twined us,
 Oh! sweet's the cup that circles then
 16 To those we've left behind us!
- And when, in other climes, we meet
 Some isle or vale enchanting,
 Where all looks flowery, wild, and sweet,
 And nought but love is wanting,
 We think how great had been our bliss
 If Heaven had but assigned us
 To live and die in scenes like this,
 24 With some we've left behind us!
- As travellers oft look back at eve
 When eastward pluckly going,
 To gaze upon that light they leave
 Still faint behind them glowing,—
 So, when the close of pleasure's day
 To gloom hath near-consigned us,
 We turn to catch one fading ray,
 32 Of joy that's left behind us. — Moore

* From *Iris*, *Melodies*, No. vii.

111

SONG.

To the Spirit of Delight.

RARELY, rarely, comest thou,

Spirit of Delight !

Wherefore hast thou left me now

Many a day and night ?

Many a weary night and day

Tis since thou art fled away

How shall ever one like me

Win thee back again ?

With the joyous and the free

Thou wilt scoff at pain.

Spirit false ! thou hast forgot

12 All but those who need thee not

As a lizard with the shade

Of a trembling leaf,

Thou with sorrow art dismayed,

Even the sighs of grief

Reproach thee, that thou art not near.

18 And reproach thou wilt not hear

Let me set my mournful duty

To a merry measure

Thou wilt never come for pity,

Thou wilt come for pleasure,

Pity then will cut away

24 Those cruel wings, and thou wilt stay.

I love all that thou lovest,

Spirit of Delight !

The fresh Earth in new leaves dress'd

And the starry night;

- A autumn evening, and the morn
 30 When the golden mists are born.
 I love snow and all the forms
 Of the radiant frost.
 I love waves, and winds, and storms,
 Everything almost
 Which is Nature's, and may be
 36 Untainted by man's misery.
 I love tranquil solitude,
 And such society
 As is quiet, wise, and good,
 Between thee and me
 What difference? but thou dost possess
 42 The things I seek, not love them less.
 I love Love--though he has wings,
 And like light can flee,
 But above all other things,
 Spirit, I love thee—
 Thou art love and life! O come,
 48 Make once more my heart thy home!

Shelley.

CLII

MUSIC, MEMORY AND LOVE.

Music, when soft voices die,
 Vibrates in the memory—
 Odours, when sweet violets sicken,
 Live within the sense they quicken.
 Rose leaves, when the rose is dead
 Are heaped for the beloved's bed;
 And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,
 Love itself shall slumber on. *Ib.*—

CLIII.

THE TURF SHALL BE MY FRAGRANT SHRINE.*

- THE turf shall be my fragrant shrine;
 My temple, Lord, that arch of thine;
 My censer's breath the mountain airs,
 And silent thoughts my only prayers.
 My choir shall be the moonlight waves,
 When murmuring homeward to their caves;
 Or when the stillness of the sea,
 8 Even more than music, breathes of thee.
 I'll feel, by day, some glade unknown,
 All light and silence, like thy throne:
 And the pale stars shall be, at night,
 The only eyes that watch my rite.
 Thy heaven, on which 'tis bliss to look,
 Shall be my pure and shining book,
 Where I shall read, in words of flame,
 16 The glories of thy wondrous name.
 I'll read thy anger in the rack
 That chonds awhile the day-beam's track!
 Thy mercy, in the azure hue
 Of sunny brightness breaking through.
 There's nothing bright, above, below,
 From flowers that bloom to stars that glow,
 But in its light my soul can see
 24 Some feature of thy Deity!
 There's nothing dark, below, above,
 But in its gloom I trace thy love,
 And meekly wait that moment, when
 Thy touch shall turn all bright again. — Moore.

*From Sacred Songs, No. 1.—1824. †Pious tact.

CLIV.

ON THIS DAY I COMPLETE MY THIRTY-SIXTH YEAR.

'Tis time this heart should be unmoved,
 Since others it hath ceased to move;
 Yet, though I cannot be beloved,
 Still let me love!

My days are in the yellow leaf;
 The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
 The worm, the canker, and the grief
 Are mine alone!

The fire that on my bosom preys
 Is lone as some volcanic isle;
 No torch is kindled at its blaze—
 A funeral pile.

The hope, the fear, the jealous care,
 The exalted portion of the pain
 And power of love, I cannot share,
 But wear the chain

But 'tis not *there*—and 'tis not *here*—
 Such thoughts should shake my soul, nor *down*,
 Where glory decks the hero's bier,
 Or binds his brow.

The sword, the banner, and the field,
 Glory and Greece, around me see!
 The Spartan borne upon his shield,
 Was not more free.

Awake! (no, Greece—she is awake!)
 Awake, my spirit! Think though *within*
 Thy life-blood tracks its parent lake,
 And then strike home!

Tread those reviving passions down,
 Unworthy manhood!—unto thee
 Indifferent should the smile or frown
 32 Of beauty be.

If thou regret'st thy youth, *why live?*
 The land of honourable death
 Is here:—up to the field, and give
 Away thy breath!

Seek out—less often sought than found—
 A soldier's grave, for thee the best;
 Then look around, and choose thy ground;
 10 And take thy rest.
 Miscellaneous, J. v. 22, 1821. —Byron.

TO A SKYLARK.

ERU REAL minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!
 Dost thou despise the earth where cares abound?
 Or, while the wings aspire, are heart and eye
 Both, with thy nest upon the dewy ground?
 Thy nest which thou canst drop into at will,
 6 Those quivering wings composed, that music still
 To the last point of vision, and beyond,
 Mount, daring warbler!—that love-prompted strain
 —'Twixt thee and thine a never-failing bond—
 Thrills not the less the bosom of the plain;
 Yet might'st thou seem, proud privilege! to sing
 12 All independent of the leafy Spring.
 Leave to the nightingale her shady wood;
 A privacy of glorious light is thine.
 Whence thou dost pour upon the world a flood
 Of harmony, with instinct more divine;
 Type of the wise, who soar, but never roam—
 18 True to the kindred points of Heaven and Home.
 —Wordsworth.

* CLVI.

ANGEL HELP.*

- THIS rare tablet doth include
 Poverty with Sanctitude.
 Past midnight this poor Maid hath spun,
 And yet the work is not half done,
 Which must supply from earnings scant
 A feeble bedrid parent's want.
 Her sleep-charged eyes exemption ask,
 And holy hands take up the task;
 Unseen the rock and spindle ply,
 10 Girl do her earthly drudgery.
 Sleep, saintly poor one, sleep, sleep on;
 And, waking, find thy labours done.
 Perchance she knows it by her dreams;
 Her eye hath caught the golden gleams,
 Angelic presence testifying,
 That round her everywhere are flying;
 Ostents from which she may presume
 That much of Heaven is in the room.
 Skirting her own bright hair they run,
 20 And to the sunny add more sun.
 Now on that aged face they fix,
 Streaming from the crucifix;
 The flesh-clogged spirit disabusing,
 Death-disarming, sleeps infusing,
 Prelibations, foretastes high,
 And equal thoughts to live or die.
 Gardener bright from Eden's bower,
 Tend with care that lily flower;

* Suggested by a drawing in which is represented a poor female who, having spun past midnight, to maintain a bedridden mother, has fallen asleep from fatigue, and angels are finishing her work. In another part of the chamber, an angel is tending a lily, the emblem of purity.

- To its leaves and root infuse
 30 Heaven's sunshine, Heaven's dew
 'Tis a type, and 'tis a pledge,
 O! a crowning privilege.
 Careful as that lily flower,
 This maid must keep her precious dower,
 Live a sainted Maid, or die
 Martyr to virginity.
 Virtuous poor ones, sleep, sleep on,
 And waking find your labours done. —*Lamb.*

CLVII.

YOUTH AND AGE *

- VERSE, a breeze mid blossoms straying,
 Where Hope clung feeding, like a bee—
 Both were mine! Life went a-maying
 With Nature, Hope, and Poesy,
 When I was young!
 When I was young?—Ah, woeful When!
 Ah! for the change 'twixt Now and Then
 This preathing house not built with hands,
 This body that does me grievous wrong,
 10 O'er acry cliffs and glittering sands
 How lightly then it flashed along,
 Like those trim skiffs, unknown of yore,
 On winding lakes and rivers wide,
 That ask no aid of sail or oar,
 That fear no spite of wind or tide.†
 Nought cared this body for wind or weather:
 When Youth and I lived in't together.

* "One of the most perfect poems, for style, feeling, and everything, that ever were written." —*Leigh Hunt.*

† Probably the first reference in poetry to a steamboat.

- Flowers are lovely; Love is flower-like;
 Friendship is a sheltering tree;
 20 O! the joys, that came down shower-like,
 - Of Friendship, Love, and Liberty,
 Ere I was old.
 Ere I was old? Ah, woeful Ere,
 Which tells me, Youth's no longer here!
 O Youth! for yeres so many and sweet,
 'Tis known that thou and I were one,
 I'll think it but a fond conceit—
 It cannot be, that thou art gone!
 Thy vesper-bell hath not yet tolled,—
 30 And thou wert aye a marker bold!
 What strange disguise hast now put on
 To make-believe that thou art gone?
 I see these locks in silvery slips,
 This drooping gait, this altered size,
 But springtide blossoms on thy lips,
 And tears take sunshine from thine eyes!
 Life is but thought; so think I will
 That Youth and I are house-mates still
 Dew-drops are the gems of morning,
 40 But the tears of mournful eve!
 Where no hope is, life's a warning
 That only serves 'o make us grieve
 When we are old;—
 —That only serves to make us grieve
 With oft and tedious tal'ing-leave,
 Like some poor night-related guest,
 That may not rudely be dismissed,
 Yet hath out-stayed his welcome while,
 And tells the jest without the smile.
 1829. —Coleridge.

CLVIII.

LOVE, HOPE, AND PATIENCE IN EDUCATION.

O'er wayward childhood wouldst thou hold firm rule,
And sun thee in the light of happy faces;
Love, Hope, and Patience, these must be thy graces,
And in thine own heart let them first keep school.

For, as old Atlas on his broad neck places
Heaven's starry globe, and there sustains it;—so
Do these upbear the little world below
Of Education,—Patience, Love, and Hope.

10 Methinks, I see them grouped in solemn show,
The straitened arms upraised, the palms aslope,
And robes that touching as adown they flow,
Distinctly blend like snow embossed in snow.
O part them never! If Hope prostrate lie,
Love too will sink and die.

But Love is subtle, and doth proof derive
From her own life that Hope is yet alive;
And, bending o'er with soul-transfusing eyes,
And the soft murmurs of the mother-dove,
Woos back the fleeting spirit, and full supplies;—
20 Thus Love repays to Hope what Hope first gave to
Love.

Yet haply there will come a weary day,

When, over-tasked at length,

Both Love and Hope beneath the load give way;
Then, with a statue's smile, a statue's strength,
Stands the mute sister, Patience, nothing loth,
And both supporting does the work of both.

—Coleridge.

CLIX.

FROM *THE ANCIENT MANSION*.*

- 'Come lead me, lassie, to the shade
 Where willows grow beside the brook;
 For well I know the sound it made,
 When dashing o'er the stony ri'l,
 It murmured to St. Osyth's mill.
 The lass replied:—'The trees are fled,
 They've cut the brook a straighter bed;
 No shades the present lords allow,
 The miller only murmurs now,
 10 T'c waters now his mill forsak',
 And form a pond they call a lake.'
 'Then, lass, thy grandsire's footsteps guide
 To Bulmer's Tree, the giant oak,
 Whose boughs the keeper's cottage hide,
 And part the church-way lane o'erlook.
 A boy, I climbed the topmost bough
 And I would feel its shadow now.
 Or, lassie, lead me to the west,
 Where grew the elm trees thick and tall,
 20 Where rooks unnumbered build their nest, -
 Deliberate-birds, and prudent all;
 Their notes, indeed, are harsh and rude,
 But they're a social multitude.'
 'The rooks are shot, the trees are felled,
 And nest and nursery all expelled;
 With better fate the giant tree,
 Old Bulmer's Oak, is gone to sea.'
 'Then, lassie, lead thy grandsire on,
 And to the holy water bring;

* From *Posthumous Tales*, edited by Crabbe's sons in 1834.

30. A cup is fastened to the stone,
 And I would taste the healing spring,
 That soon its rocky cist forsakes,
 And green its mossy passage makes.

'The holy spring is turned aside,
 The arch is gone, the stream is dried;
 The plough has levelled all around,
 And here is now no holy ground.'

'O then, my lassie, lead the way
 To Comfort's Home, the ancient inn;
 40 That something holds, if we can pay, —'

Old David is our living kin;
 A servant once, he still preserves
 His name, and in his office serves.

'Alas! that mine should be the fate
 Old David's sorrows to relate;
 But they were brief; not long before
 He died, his office was no more,
 The kennel stands upon the ground,
 With something of the former sound!'

50 'O then,' the grieving man replied,
 No farther, lassie, let me stray;
 Here's nothing left of ancient pride,
 Of what was grand, of what was gay;
 But all is changed, is lost, is sold,
 All, all that's left, is chilling gold;

I seek for comfort here in vain,
 Then lead me to my cot again! *

—Orabbe

* This piece is very similar to Southey's *Old Mansur-house*, a dialogue between a 'Stranger' and an 'Old Man', the latter bewailing the changes that have taken place since he was a boy.

CLX.

ON AN ANTIQUE GEM

BEARING THE HEADS OF PERICLES AND ASPASIA.

- THIS was the ruler of the land,
 When Athens was the land of fame;
 This was the light that led the bard,
 When each was like a living flame;
 The centre of earth's noblest ring—
 6 Of more than men the more, than king!
 Yet not by fetter, nor by spear,
 His sovereignty was held or won;
 Feared—but alone as freemen fear,
 Loved—but as freemen love alone,
 He waved the sceptre o'er his kind,
 12 By Nature's first great title—mind!
 Resistless words were on his tongue—
 Then Eloquence first flashed below,
 Full armed to life the portent sprung—
 Minerva from the Thunderer's brow!
 And his the sole, the sacred hand
 18 That shook her ægis o'er the land
 And throned immortal by his side,
 A woman sits with eye sublime,—
 Aspasia, all his spirit's bride;
 But, if their solemn love were crime,
 Pity the Beauty and the Sage,—
 24 Their crime was in their darkened age
 He perished, but his wreath was won,—
 He perished in his height of fame;
 Then sunk the cloud on Athens' son,
 Yet still she conquered in his name.
 Filled with his soul, she could not die;
 30 Her conquest was posterity. —*Oroly.*

CLXI.

• ON THE DEPARTURE OF SIR WALTER SCOTT FROM
ABBOTSFORD FOR NAPLES

A TROUBLE, not of clouds, or weeping rain,
Nor of the setting sun's pathetic light
Engendered, hangs o'er Eildon's triple height,
Spirits of Power, assembled there, complain
For kindred Power, departing from their sight;
While Tweed, best pleased in chanting a blithe
• strain,
Saddens his voice again and yet again.
Lift up your hearts, ye Mourners' for the might
Of the whole world's good wishes with him goes,
Blessings and prayers in nobler retinue
Than sceptred king or laurell'd conqueror knows,
Follow this wondrous Potentate. Be true,
Ye winds of ocean, and the midland sea,
Wafting your Charge to soft Parthenope!
1831.

—Wordsworth.

CLXII.

A RETROSPECT.

LONG time a child, and still a child, when years
Had painted manhood on my cheek, was I:
For yet I lived like one not born to die;
A thriftless prodigal of smiles and tears.
No hope I needed, and I knew no fears.
But sleep, though sweet, is only sleep, and waking
I waked to sleep no more; at once overtaking
The vanguard of my age, with all arrears
Of duty on my back. Nor child, nor man,
Nor youth, nor sage, I find my head is grey,
For I have lost the race I never ran;
A rather December blight, my lagging May;
And still I am a child, though I be old;
• Time is my debtor for my years untold.

—Hartley Coleridge.

CF XIII.

THE GRASSHOPPER AND THE CRICKET

GRASS little vaulter on the sunny grass,
 Catching your heart up at the feel of June,
 Sole voice that's heard amidst the lazy noon,
 When ev'n the bees lag at the summoning brass,
 And you, warm little housekeeper, who class
 With those who think the candles come too soon,
 Loving the fire, and with your tricksome tune,
 Nick the glad silent moments as they pass,
 O sweet and tiny cousins, that belong,
 One to the fields, the other to the hearth,
 Both have your sunshine; both, though small, are
 strong
 At your clear hearts, and both seem given to earth
 To sing in thoughtful ears this natural song,—
 In doors and out, summer and winter, mirth
 —*Leigh Hunt*

CLXV.

EXTEMPORE EFFUSION UPON THE DEATH OF JAMES HOGG.

- WHEN first, descending from the moorlands.
 I saw the Stream of Yarrow glide
 Along a bare and open valley.
 The Ettrick Shepherd was my guide
 When last along its banks I wandered,
 Through groves that had begun to shed
 Their golden leaves upon the pathways
 8 My steps the Border-minstrel led
 The mighty Minstrel breathes no longer, (a)
 Mid mouldering ruins low he lies,
 And death upon the braes of Yarrow, (b)
 Has closed the Shepherd-poet's eyes.
 Nor has the rolling year twice measured,
 From sign to sign, its steadfast course,
 Since every mortal power of Coleridge (c)
 16 Was frozen at its marvellous source,
 The rapt one, of the godlike forehead
 The heaven-eyed creature sleeps in earth,
 And Lamb, the frolic and the gentle,*
 Has vanished from his lonely hearth (d)
 Like clouds that rake the mountain-summits,
 Or waves that own no curbing hand,
 How fast has brother followed brother
 24 From sunshine to the sunless land!
 Yet I, whose lids from infant slumbers
 Were earlier raised, remain to hear

(a) Sir W. Scott died 21st Sept. 1832. (b) Hogg died 21st Nov. 1835.

(c) S. T. Coleridge died 25th July 1834. (d) Lamb died 27th Dec. 1834.

* Lamb, in his lines on *The Family Name*, writes

“Whate’er the fount whence thy begijnings came,
 No deed of mine shall shame thee, gent!e name!”

A timid voice, that asks in whispers,
 "Who next will drop and disappear?"
 Our haughty life is crowned with darkness,
 Like London with its own black wreath,
 On which with thee, O Crabbe! forth-looking,
 32 I gazed from Hampstead's breezy heath.
 As if but yesterday departed,
 Thou too art gone before; but why,
 O'er ripe fruit, seasonably gathered,
 Should frail survivors heave a sigh?(e)
 Mourn rather for that holy Spirit,
 Sweet as the spring, as ocean deep;
 For her who, ere her summer faded,
 40 Has sunk into a breathless sleep.(f)
 No more of old romantic sorrows,
 For slaughtered Youth or love-lorn Maid!
 With sharper grief is Yarrow smitten,
 And Ettrick mourns with her their Poet dead.
 Nov. 1835. — Wordsworth.

CLXVI.

THE STREAM THAT HURRIES BY.*

THE stream that hurries by yon fixed shore
 Returns no more;
 The wind that dries at morn yon dewy lawn
 Breathes, and is gone;
 Those withered flowers to summer's ripening glow
 No more shall blow
 Those fallen leaves that strew yon garden bed
 8 For aye are dead.
 Of laugh, of jest, of mirth, of pleasure past,
 Nothing shall last;

(e) Crabbe died 3rd Feb. 1832. (f) Mrs. Hemans died 16th May 1835.
 * These verses were first published in the Cornhill Magazine, 1870.

On shore, on sea, on hill, on vale, on plain,
 Nought shall remain ;
 Of all for which poor mortals vainly mourn,
 Nought shall return ,
 Life hath his hour in heaven and earth beneath,
 16 And so hath Death.
 Not all the chains that clank in eastern clime
 Can fetter Time ;
 For all the phials in the doctor's store
 Youth comes no more ;
 No drug on Age's wrinkled cheek renews .
 Life's early hues :
 Not all the tears by pious mourners shed
 24 Can wake the dead .
 For all Spring gives, and Winter takes again.
 We grieve in vain ,
 Vainly for sunshine fled, and joys gone by,
 We heave the sigh ;
 On, ever on, with unexhausted breath,
 Time hastes to Death ;
 Even with each word we speak, a moment flies,
 32 As born, and dies .
 If thus, through lesser Nature's empire wide
 Nothing abide,—
 If wind, and wave, and leaf, and sun, and flower
 Have each their hour,—
 He walks on ice whose dallying spirit clings
 To earthly things ;
 And he alone is wise whose well-taught love
 40 Is fixed above.
 Truths firm as bright, but oft to mortal ear
 Choking and dead,
 Harsh as the raven's croak the sounds that tell
 Of pleasure's kneel ;

- Pray, reader, that at least the minstrel's strain
 Not all be vain ;
 And, when thou bend'st to God the suppliant knee,
 48 Remember me !
Pallas, Oct. 10, 1836. —Gerald Griffin.

CLXVII.

THE VOICELESS.

- We count the broken lyres that rest
 Where the sweet wailing singers slumber,
 But over their silent sister's breast
 The wild flowers who will stoop to number
 A few can touch the magic string,
 And noisy fame is proud to win them,
 Alas, for those that never sing,
 8 But die with all their music in them !
 Nay, grieve not for the dead alone,
 Whose song has told their hearts' sad story.
 Weep for the voiceless, who have known
 The cross without the crown of glory !
 Not where Leucadian breezes sweep
 O'er Sappho's memory-haunted billow,
 But where the glistening night-dews weep
 16 On nameless sorrow's churchyard pillow.
 O hearts that break, and give no sign,
 Save whitening lip and mading tresses
 Till Death pours out his cordial wine,
 Slow-dropped from misery's crushing presses,
 If sing'g breath or echoing chord
 To every hidden pang were given,
 What endless melodies were poured,
 24 As sad as earth, as sweet as heaven ! —*Holmes.*

SECTION VIII. (1837-1887.)

CLXVIII.

THE QUEEN.*

Joy to the Queen Victoria!
 Be the Sun of her life serene!
 May the Heaven that bendeth over her
 Shed joy on the Island Queen.
 Joy to the threefold Nation!
 Peace to her vallies green!
 But if war should come, then, Victory,
 Be Thou the Nation's Queen,
 Be her heart like the Oaks of England,
 And her eyes like the azure shoon!
 And in calm or storm, Victoria!
 Be ever the People's Queen! —Procter.

CLXIX.

FUIMUS—WE WERE.

Go to the once-loved bowers,
 Wreath the blushing roses for the lady's hair.
 Winter has been upon the leaves and flowers,—
 They were!
 Look for the domes of kings;
 Lo, the owl's fortress, or the tiger's lair!
 Oblivion sits beside them; mockery sings
 8 They were!

* Written at the Queen's accession, first published in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1874.

Waken the minstrel's lute ;
 Bid the smooth pleader charm the listening ear !
 The chords are broken, and the lips are mute ; —
 They were !

Visit the great and brave ,
 Worship the witcheries of the bright and fair ;
 Is not thy foot upon a new-made grave ? —
 16 They were !

Speak to thine heart, prove
 The secrets of thy nature. What is there ?
 Wild hopes, warm fancies, fervent faith, fond love,
 They were !

We too, we too must fall ,
 A few brief years to labour and to bear ;
 Then comes the sexton and the old trite tale,
 24 'We were !' — *Proud.*

CHILDHOOD AND HIS VISITORS.

ONCE on a time when sunny May
 Was kissing up the April showers,
 I saw fair Childhood hard at play
 Upon a bank of blushing flowers ;
 Happy, — he knew not whence or how ;
 And smiling, — who could choose but love him ?
 For not more glad than Childhood's brow,
 9 'Was the blue heaven that beamed above him.
 ' Old Time, in most appalling wrath,
 That valley's green repose invaded ;
 The brooks grew dry upon his path,
 ' The birds were mute, the lilies faded ;

- But Time so swittly winged his flight,
 In haste a Greeian tomb to batter,
 That Childhood watched his paper kite,
 15 And knew just nothing of the matter
 With curling lip and glancing eye,
 Guilt gazed upon the scene a minute,
 But Childhood's glance of purity
 Had such a holy spell within it,
 That the dark demon to the air
 Spread forth again his baffled pinion,
 And hid his eye and despair,
 24 Self-tortured, in his own dominion
 Then stepped a gloomy phantóm up,
 Pale, cypress-crowned, Night's awful daughter,
 And proffered him a fearful cup,
 Full to the brim of bitter water;
 Poor Childhood bade her tell her name,
 A. I when the beldame muttered "Sorrow,"
 He said, - "Don't interrupt my game,"
 32 "I'll taste it, if I must, to-morrow"
 The Muse of Pindus thither came,
 And wooed him with the softest numbers
 That ever scattered wealth and fame
 Upon a youthful poet's slumbers.
 Though sweet the music of the lay,
 To Childhood it was all a riddle,
 And "Oh," he cried, "do send away
 40 That noisy woman with the fiddle."
 Then Wisdom stole his ball and ball,
 And taught him, with most sage endeavour,
 Why bubbles rise, and acorns fall,
 And why no toy may last for ever;

- She talked of all the wondrous laws
 Which Nature's open book discloses,
 And Childhood, ere she made a pause
 48 Was fast asleep among the roses.
 Sleep on, sleep on!—Oh! Manhood's dreams
 Are all of earthly pain or pleasure,
 Of Glory's toils, Ambition's schemes,
 Of cherished love, or hoarded treasure;
 But to the couch where Childhood lies
 A more delicious trance is given,
 Lit up by rays from Seraph-eyes,
 56 And glimpses of remembered heaven! — *Præd*

CLXXI

TO THE POET.

- COME, Poet, come!
 A thousand labourers ply their task,
 And what it tends to scarcely ask,
 And trembling thinkers on the brink,
 Shiver, and know not how to think.
 To tell the purport of their pain,
 And what our silly joys contain:
 In lasting lines our poets portray
 The substance of the shadowy day;
 10 Our real and inner deeds rehearse,
 And make our meaning clear in verse.
 Come, Poet, come! for but in vain
 We do the work, or feel the pain,
 And gather up the seeming gain;
 Unless before the end thou come!
 To take, ere they are lost, their sum.

- Come, Poet, come !
 • To give an utterance to the dumb,
 And make vain babblers silent, come,
 20 A thousand dopes point here and there.
 Bewildered by the show and glare ;
 And wise men half have learned to doubt
 Whether we are not best without .
 Come, Poet, both but wait to see
 Their error proved to them in thee
 Come, Poet, come !
 In vain I seem to call. And yet
 Think not the living times forget .
 Ages of heroes fought and fell
 30 That Homer in the end might tell ,
 O'er grovelling generations past
 Upstood the Doric fane at last ;
 And countless hearts on countless years
 Had wasted thoughts, and hopes, and fears,
 Rude laughter and unmeaning tears ,
 Ere England Shakespeare saw, or Rome
 The pure perfection of her dome,
 Others, I doubt not, if not we,
 The issue of our toils shall see ;
 Young children gather as their own
 The harvest that the dead had sown,
 The dead forgotten and unknown. — *Clough.*

LXXII.

- . . WOULD YOU BE YOUNG AGAIN
 WOULD you be young again ?
 So would not I.—
 • One tear to memory given,
 Onward I'd hie.—

- Life's dark flood forded o'er, A
 All but at rest on shore,
 Say, would you plunge once more,
 8 With home so nigh?
 If you might, would you now
 Retrace your way?
 Wander through thorny wilds,
 Faint and astray?
 Night's gloomy waters fled,
 Morning all beaming red,
 Hope's smiles around us shed,
 16 Heavenward—away.
 Where are they gone, of yore
 My best delight,
 Dear and more dear, though now
 Hidden from sight?
 Where they rejoice to be,
 There is the land for me;
 Fly time, fly speedily,
 24 Come hie and light!

1843.

—*Lady Nairne*

CLXXIII
 CHAPTER *

THE beams of morning are renewed,
 The valley laughs their light to see;
 And earth is bright with gratitude,
 And heaven with Charitie.

Oh! dew of heaven; oh! light of earth,
 Fain would our hearts be filled with thee,
 Because nor darkness comes, nor death

- 8 About the home of Charitie

* This first appeared in a small volume of poems published in 1813 for private circulation. Mr. Fuskin obtained the Newdigate Prize at Oxford in 1835.

God guides the stars their wandering way,
 He seems to cast their courses free,
 But binds unto Himself for aye,
 And all their chains are Charitie.

When first He stretched the signèd zone,
 And heaped the hills, and barred the sea,
 Then wisdom sat beside His throne,

16 But His own word was Charitie.

And still through every age and hour
 Of things that were and things that be,
 Are breathed the presence and the power
 Of everlasting Charitie.

By noon and night, by sun and shower,
 By dews that fall and winds that flee
 On grove and field, on fold and flower

24 Is shed the peace of Charitie.

The violets light the lonely hill,
 The fruitful furrows lool the lea ;
 Man's heart alone is sterile still
 For lack of lowly Charitie

He walks a weary vale within,
 No lamp of love in heart hath he ;
 His steps are death, his thoughts are sin,

32 For lack of gentle Charitie.

Daughter of heaven ! we dare not lift
 The dimness of our eyes to thee ;
 Oh ! pure and God-descended gift,
 Oh ! spotless, perfect Charitie.

Yet forasmuch thy brow is crossed
 With blood drops from thy dreadful tree,
 We take thee for our only trust,

40 Oh ! dying Charitie.

Ah Hope, Endurance, Faith, ye fail like death,
 But Love an everlasting crown receiveth,
 For she is Hope, and Fortitude, and Faith,
 Who all things hopeth, beareth, and believeth.

—*Ruskin.*

CLXXIV.

A BLESSING FOR EVE.

Adam. Raise the majesties
 Of thy disconsolate brows, O well-belovéd,
 And front with level eyelids the To come.
 And all the dark o' the world. Rise, woman, rise
 To thy peculiar and best altitudes,
 Of doing good and of enduring ill, —
 Of comforting for ill, and teaching good
 And reconciling all that ill and good
 Unto the patience of a constant hope,—
 10 Rise with thy daughters! If sin came by thee,
 And by sin, death,—the ransom-righteousness,
 The heavenly light and compensative rest,
 Shall come by means of thee if woe by thee
 Had issue to the world, thou shalt go for him
 An angel of the woe thou didst achieve,
 Found acceptable to the world instead
 Of others of that name, of whose bright steps
 Thy deed stripped bare the hills. Be satisfied;
 Something thou hast to bear through womanhood,
 20 Peculiar suffering answering to the sin,—
 Some pang paid down for each new human life,
 Some weariness in guarding such a life,
 Some coldness from the guarded; some mistrust
 From those thou hast too well served; from those beloved
 Too loyally, some treason; feebleness
 Within thy heart, and cruelty without,

- And pressures of an alion tyranny
 With its dynastic reasons of larger bones
 And stronger sinews But, go to! Thy love
 30 Shall chant itself its own beatitudes,
 After its own life-working A child's kiss
 Set on thy sighing lips shall make thee glad,
 A poor man served by thee shall make thee rich,
 A sick man helped by thee shall make thee strong,
 Thou shalt be served thyself by every sense
 Of service which thou renderest

Mrs. Browning—The Drama of Elfrida

(LXXXV)

III. SILENCE

- On all the thoughts of God that are
 Borne inward into souls afar,
 Along the Psalmist's music deep,
 Now tell me if that any is,
 For gift or grace, surpassing this—
 6 'He giveth His beloved sleep'

- What would we give to our beloved
 The hero's heart, to be unmoved;
 The poet's star-tuned harp to sweep,
 The patriot's voice, to teach and rouse
 The monarch's crown, to light the brows
 12 'He giveth His beloved sleep'

- What do we give to our beloved
 A little faith, all undisproved,
 A little dust to overweep,
 And bitter memories to make
 The whole earth blasted for our sake;
 18 'He giveth His beloved sleep.'

- " 'Sleep soft, beloved!' we sometimes say,
 But have no tune to charm away
 ' Sad dreams that through the eyelids creep,
 " But never doleful dream again
 Shall break the happy slumber when
 24 'He giveth His beloved, sleep'

- O earth, so full of dreary noises!
 O men, with wailing in your voices!
 O del'v'd gold, the wayl'ers' heap!
 O strife, O enmity, that o'er it fall!
 God strikes a silence through you all
 30 'And He giveth His beloved, sleep'

- His dews drop gently on the hill,
 His cloud above it saileth still
 Though on its slope men sow and reap,
 More softly than the dew is shed,
 Or clouds float overhead
 36 'He giveth His beloved sleep'

- Ay men may wonder while they scan
 A living thinking feeling man,
 'Continued in such a rest to keep,
 But angels say and through the word
 'I think then happy smile is heart-
 42 'He giveth His beloved, sleep'

- For me, my heart, that erst did go
 Most like a tired child at a show,
 'That sees through eyes tears the man's heap,
 Would now its wondrous vision close
 Would rest like on His love repose
 48 'Who giveth His beloved, sleep'

And friends!—dear friends—when it shall be
 That this low breath is gone from me
 And round my bed ye come to weep,—
 Let One, most loving of you all
 Say, 'Not a tear must o'er her fall
 At 'He giveth His beloved, sleep'—*Mrs. Bunting*

CLXXVI
 COWPER'S GRAVE

It is a place where poets crowned may feel the heart's
 decaying,
 It is a place where happy saints may weep and then
 praying
 Yet let the ~~and~~ and humbleness is low ~~is~~ silence
 ling'ring
 Let ~~the~~ ~~now~~ ~~my~~ ~~give~~ ~~her~~ ~~calm~~ ~~to~~ ~~whom~~ ~~she~~
 gave her ~~rejoice~~
 O poets! from ~~your~~ ~~own~~ ~~own~~ ~~tongue~~ ~~was~~ ~~poured~~ ~~the~~
 deathless singing
 O Christians! at your ~~loss~~ ~~of~~ ~~hope~~ ~~hopeless~~ ~~hand~~
 was ~~changing~~
 O men! this man in brotherhood you were ~~paths~~
 beginning,
 Growned only while he taught you ~~power~~, and died
 while ye were smiling
 And now what time ye all may read through dunn
 ming tears his story,
 How discord on the music fell, and darkness on the glory,
 And how when, one by one, sweet sounds and wond
 dering lights dep'rted,
 He wore no less a loving face, but was so brokenhearted
 He shall be strong to sanctify the poet's high vocation,
 And bow the meekest Christian down in meeker
 adoration,

Nor ever shall he be in praise by wise or good forsaken ;
 16 Named softly as the household name of one whom God
 hath taken !

With quiet sadness and no gloom I learn to think upon
 him ;

With meekness that is gratefulness to God, whose
 heaven hath won him ;

Who suffered once the madness-cloud to His own love
 to blind him,

But gently led the blind along where breath and bird
 could find him.

And wrought within his shattered brain such quick
 poetic senses

As hills have language for and stars harmonious in-
 fluences !

The pulse of dew upon the grass kept his within its
 number ;

21 And silent shadows from the trees refreshed him like
 a slumber.

Wild, timid hares were drawn from woods to share
 his home caresses,

— Uplooking to his human eyes with sylvan tenderesses ;
 The very world, by God's constraint, from falsehood's
 ways removing,

Its women and its men became, beside him, true and
 loving !

And though in blindness he remained unconscious of
 that guiding,

And things provided came without the sweet sense of
 providing,

He testified this solemn truth, while frenzy desolated,—
 32 Not man nor nature satisfies whom only God created.

Like a sick child that knoweth not his mother whilst
she blesses.

And drops upon his burning brow the coolness of
her kisses—

That turns his fevered eyes around—'My mother !
where's my mother ?'—

As if such tender words and deeds could come from
any other !—

The fever gone, with tears of heart he sees her
bending o'er him,

Her face all pale in watchful love, the unweary love
she bore him !—

Thus woke the poet from the dream his life's long
fever gave him,

40 Beneath those deep pathetic eyes, which closed in
death to save him

Thus ? oh, not *thus* ! no type of earth could image
that awaking,

Wherein he scarcely heard the chant of seraphs,
round him breaking,

Or felt the new immortal throb of soul from body
parted,

But felt those eyes alone, and knew—' My Saviour !
not deserted !'

Deserted ! Who hath dreamt that when the cross in
darkness rested,

Upon the Victim's hidden face, no love was mani-
fested ?

What frantic hands outstretched have e'er the atoning
drops averted ?

48 What tears have washed them from the soul, that one
should be deserted ?

Deserted! God could separate from His own presence
rather;

And Adam's sins have swept between the righteous Son
and Father.

Yea, once, Immanuel's orphaned cry his universe
hath shaken—

It went up single, echoless, 'My God, I am forsaken!'

It went up from the Holy's lips amid his lost creation,
That, of the lost, no son should use those words of
desolation!

The earth's worst frenzies, marring hope, should mar
not hope's fruition,

56 And I, on Cowper's grave, should see his rapture in
a vision.

—*Mrs. Browning.*

CLXXVII.

THE BEST THING IN THE WORLD

WHAT'S the best thing in the world ?

June-rose, by May-dew imppearled :

Sweet south-wind, that means no rain ;

Truth, not cruel to a friend ;

Pleasure, not in haste to end ;

Beauty, not self-decked and curled ;

Till its pride is over-plain ;

Light, that never makes you wink ;

Memory, that gives no pain

Love, when, so, you're loved again.

What's the best thing in the world ?

—Something out of it, I think.

CXXXIII.

TO MY DEAR SON* ON HIS 21ST BIRTHDAY
WITH A SILVER TALE
HAIL THEX

How shall I bless thee ? Human Love

Is all too poor in passionate words !

The heart aches with sense above

All language that the lip affords !

Therefore a symbol shall express

My love, a thing not true nor strange,

But yet eternal treasure is

Knowing no shadow and no change !

Light ! which of all the lovely shows

To our poor world of shadows given,

The fervent Prophet voices these

12 Alone as our light of Heaven !

At a most solemn pause we stand !

From this day forth, for ever so

The weak but loving human hand

Must cease to guide thee as of yore !

Then, as through life thy footsteps try

And earthly beacons dimly shine

Let there be Light upon thy way,

And holier guidance far than mine

Let there be Light in thy clear soul,

When Passion tempts, or Doubts assail,

When Grief's dark tempests o'er thee roll

21 Let there be Light that shall not fail !

So angel-guarded—may'st thou tread

The narrow path which few may find

* Lord Parnham, the present Governor-General of India

And at the end look back, nor dread
 To count the vanished years behind !
 And pray, that she, whose hand doth trace
 'This heart-warm prayer, when life is past
 May see and know thy blessed face
 In God's own glorious Light at last !

June 21st, 1847.

—*Edy Dufferin.*

CXXXIX.

WAITING FOR THE MAY.

Ah ! my heart is weary waiting,

Waiting for the May—

Waiting for the pleasant rumbles,

With the fragrant hawthorn briarbles,

With the woodbine alternating,

Scent the dewy way.

Ah ! my heart is weary waiting,

8 Waiting for the May.

Ah ! my heart is sick with longing,

Longing for the May.

Longing to escape from study,

To the young face fair and ruddy,

— And the thousand charms belonging

To the summer's day

Ah ! my heart is sick with longing,

16 Longing for the May.

Ah ! my heart is sore with sighing,

Sighing for the May—

Sighing for their sure returning,

When the summer beams are burning,

Hopes and flowers, that dead or dying

All the winter lay

Ah ! my heart is sore with sighing,

24 Sighing for the May.

Ah! my heart is pained with throbbing,

Throbbing for the May—

Throbbing for the sea-side billows,

Or the water-wooing willows;

Where in laughing and in sobbing,

Hide the streams away

Ah! my heart, my heart is throbbing,

Throbbing for the May

Waiting, sad, dejected, weary,

Waiting for the May;

Spring goes by with wasted warnings—

Moon lit evening! sun-bright mornings—

Summer comes, yet dark and dreary,

Life still ebbs away—

Mar is ever weary, weary,

10 Waiting for the May! —D. P. MacCarthy

CLXXX

TO THE POET

Thou, who wouldst wear the name

Of poet mid thy brethren of mankind,

And clothe in words of flame

Thoughts that shall live within the general mind.—

Deem not the framing of a deathless lay

6 The pastime of a drowsy summer day

But gather all thy powers,

And wreak them on the verse that thou dost weave,

And, in thy lonely hours,

At silent musing or at wakeful eve,

While the warm current tingles through thy veins,

12 Set forth the burning words in fluent strains

No smooth array of phrase,
 Artfully sought and ordered though it be,
 Which the cold rhymers lay

Upon his page with languid industry,
 Can wake the listless pulse to livelier speed,
 18 Or fill with sudden tears the eyes that read,

The secret wouldst thou know

To touch the heart or fire the blood at will?
 Let thine own eyes o'erflow,

Let thy lips quiver with the passionate thrill;
 Seize the great thought, ere yet its power be past,
 24 And find, in words, the fleet emotion, fast.

Then, should thy verse appear

Halting and harsh, and all unaptly wrought,
 Touch the crude line with fear,

Save in the moment of impassioned thought;
 Then summon back the original glow, and mend
 30 The strain with rapture that with fire was penned.

Yet let no empty gust

Of passion find an utterance in thy lay,
 A blast that whirls the dust

Along the howling street and dies away,
 But feelings of calm power and mighty sweep,
 36 Like currents journeying through the windless deep

Seekst thou, in living lays,

To limn the beauty of the earth and sky?
 Before thine inner gaze

Let all that beauty in clear vision lie;
 Look on it with exceeding love, and write
 42 The words inspired by wonder and delight.

Of tempests wouldst thou sing,
 Or tell of battles—make thyself a part
 Of the great tumult cling
 To the tossed wreck with terror in thy heart
 Scale with the assaulting host, the rampart's height
 18 And strike and struggle in the thickest fight
 So shalt thou tune a lay
 That haply may endure from age to age
 And he who read shall say
 What witchery hangs upon this poet's page!
 What art is his the written spells to bind
 21 That sway from good to ill the willing mind
Bryant

LXXXI

THE SINGERS.

God sent his Singers upon earth
 With songs of sadness and of mirth
 That they might touch the hearts of men
 And bring them back to Heaven again
 1 The first, a youth with soul of fire
 Held in his hand a golden lyre
 Through groves he wandered wild by streams,
 8 Playing the music of our dreams
 The second, with a bearded face,
 Stood singing in the market place
 And sturdied with accents deep and loud
 The hearts of all the listening crowd
 A gray old man, the third and last,
 Sang in cathedral dim and vast,
 While the majestic organ rolled
 16 Contrition from its mouths of gold

And those who heard the Singers three
 Disputed which the best might be,
 For still then music seemed to start
 Discordant echoes in each heart
 But the great Master said, ' I see
 No best in kind, but in degree,
 I gave a various gift to each,
 24 To charm, to strengthen, and to teach
 These are the three great chords of might,
 And he whose ear is tuned aright
 Will hear no discord in the three
 But the most perfect harmony ' .

CLXXVII.

SHAKSPEARE

Others abide our question—Thou art free,
 We ask and ask—Thou smilest and art still,
 Out-topping knowledge! So some sovereign hill
 25 Who to the stars uncrowns his majesty,
 Planting his steadfast footsteps in the sea,
 Making the heaven of heaven his dwelling-place,
 Spares but the boisterous, often, of his base
 To the foiled searching of mortality,
 And thou, whose head darts stars and sunbeams know,
 Self-schooled, self-scanon'd, self-honour'd, self-secure,
 Didst walk on earth unguessed at—Better so!
 All pains the mortal soul must endure,
 All weakness which impairs, all griefs which bow,
 Find their sole voice in that victorious brow.

—M. Arnold

CLXXXIII.

PRUNE THOU THY WORDS.

PRUNE thou thy words; the thoughts control

That o'er thee swell and throng:

They will condense within thy soul

And change to purpose strong.

But he who lets his feelings run

In soft luxurians flow

Shrinks when hard service must be done,

And faints at every woe.

Faith's meanest deed more favour bears,

Where heart's and wills are weighed,

Than brightest transports, choicest prayers

Which bloom their hour, and fade.

—*W. Chapman.*

CLXXXIV

KEEP THOU THINE HEART.

A WRETCHED thing it were to have our heart

Like a broad highway or a populous street,

Where every idle thought has leave to meet,

Pause, or pass on as in an open mart,

Or like some road-side pool, which no nice art

Has guarded that the cattle may not beat

And foul it with a multitude of feet,

Till if the heavens it can give back no part.

But keep thou thine a holy solitude:

For He who would walk there, would walk alone;

He who would drink there, must be first suckled

With single right to all that stream, His own.

Keep thou thine heart, close fastened, unrevealed,

A fenced garden and a fountain sealed.

—*T. Pynch.*

CLXXXV.

AUTUMNAL SONNET.

Now Autumn's fire burns slow along the woods,
 And day by day the dead leaves fall and melt,
 And night by night the monitory blast
 Wails in the key-hole, telling how it passed
 O'er empty fields, or upland solitudes,
 Or grim wide wave ; and now the power is felt
 Of melancholy, tenderer in its moods
 Than any joy indulgent summer dealt.
 Dear friends, together in the glimmering eve,
 Pensive and glad, with tones that recognize
 The soft invisible dew in each one's eyes,
 It may be, somewhat thus we shall have leave
 To walk with memory, when distant lies
 Poor earth, where we were wont to live and grieve
 —Allingham

CLXXXVI.

GREEN FIELDS OF ENGLAND.

(GREEN fields of England ! wheresoe'er
 Across this watery waste we fare,
 Your image at our hearts we bear
 Green fields of England, everywhere.
 Sweet eyes in England, I must find
 Past where the waves' last confines be,
 Ere your loved smile I cease to see,
 Sweet eyes in England, dear to me.
 Dear home in England, safe and fast
 If but in thee my lot be cast,
 The past shall seem a nothing past
 To thee, dear home, if won at last ;
 Dear home in England, won at last.
 1852.

—Olough.

CLXXVII.

PROSPECTIVE FAITH.*

He safely walks in darkest ways
 Whose youth is lighted from above,
 Where, through the senses' silvery haze,
 Dawns the veiled moon of nuptial love.
 Who is the happy husband? He
 Who, scanning his unwedded life,
 Thanks Heaven with conscience free,
 'Twas faithful to his future wife

—*Country Pastor.*

CLXXVIII.

TRUTH AND LOVE.*

She whom the sacred books declare
 The Crown and Glory of the man,
 Is much too nearly dear my care
 For me with sequent thoughts to scan.
 In her prized interest yet I prove,
 With words that ne'er shall be forgot,
 Such perfect friends are truth and love
 That neither lives where both are not
 Praise when my song wherever it comes,
 Ladies, whose innocence makes bright
 England, the land of courtly honours,
 The world's exemplar and delight

—*Ib.*

CLXXIX.

WEARINESS.

O little feet! that each long years
 Must wander on through hopes and tears,
 Must ache and bleed beneath your load,
 I, near to the way side,
 Where ye shall cease and rest begin,
 Am weary thinking of your road!

* From the *Angel in the House*.—*The Betrothal*.—1861

- O little hands ! that, weak or strong,
 Have still to serve or rule so long,
 Have still so long to give or ask ;
 I, who so much with book and pen
 Have toiled among my fellow-men,
 12 Am weary, thinking of your task.
 O little hearts ! that throb and beat
 With such impatient feverish heat,
 Such limitless and strong desires ;
 Mine that so long has glowed and burned
 With passions into ashes turned,
 18 Now covers and conceals its fires
 O little souls ! as pure and white
 And crystalline as rays of light
 Direct from Heaven, their source divine,
 Refracted through the mist of years,
 How red my setting sun appears,
 24 How laid looks this soul of mine !
—Longfellow

BARBARA FRITCHIE

- Up from the meadows, rich with corn,
 Clear in the cool September morn,
 The clustered spires of Frederick stand,
 Green-walled by the hulls of Maryland
 Round about them orchards sweep,
 Apple and peach tree fruited deep ;
 Fair as a garden of the Lord
 2 To the eyes of th' famished rebel horde
 On that pleasant morn of the early fall
 When Lee marched over the mountain wall,
 Over the mountains riding down,
 Horse and foot to Frederick town,

- Forty flags with their silver stars,
 Forty flags with their crimson bars,
 Flapped in the morning wind; the sun
 16 Of noon looked down and saw not one
 Uprose old Barbara Frietchie then,
 Bow'd with her fourscore years and ten,
 Bare her head in Frederick town,
 She took up the flag the men hailed down;
 In her attic window the staff she set,
 To show that one heart was loyal yet.
 Up the street came the rebel tread,
 21 Stonewall Jackson riding ahead.
 Under his sloped hat, left and right,
 He glared at the old flag yet his sight
 Did not fall - the dust-brown ranks stood fast;
 Forward - out blazed the rifle blast
 It shivered the wind with pain and sash,
 It rent the banner with seam and gash;
 Quick, as it fell from the broken staff,
 32 Dame Barbara snatched the silken scarf;
 She leaped far out on the window sill
 And took it forth with a royal will
 "Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
 But spare your country's flag," she said
 A shade of sadness, a blush of shame,
 Over the face of the leader came;
 The nobler nature within him stirred
 40 To life, at that woman's deed and word.
 "Who touches a hair of yon gray head
 Dies like a dog," March on!" he said
 All day long through Frederick Street
 Sounded the tramp of marching feet;

- All day long that free flag tossed
 Over the heads of the rebel host;
 Ever its torn folds rose and fell
- 48 On the loyal winds, that loved it well;
 And through the hill-gaps sun, & light
 Shone over it with a warm good-night
 Barbara Frietchie's work is o'er,
 And the rebel rides on his raids no more.
 Honour to her! and let a tear
 Fall, for her sake, on Stonewall's bier!
 O'er Barbara Frietchie's grave,
- 56 Flag of Freedom and Union, wave!
 Peace and order, and beauty draw
 Round thy symbol of light and law,
 And ever the stars above look down
 On thy stars below, in Frederick town! — *Whittier.*

ENCL. A

DIVIDED LIVES.

- O, LIVES beloved, wherein mine once did live,
 Thinking your thoughts, and walking in your ways,
 On your dear presence pasturing all my days,
 In pleasantness, and peace; whose moods did give
 The measure to my own! how vainly strive
 Poor Fancy's fingers, numbed by time, to raise
 This veil of woe n years, that from my gaze
 To hide what now you are, doth still contrive!
 Dear lives, I marvel if to you yet clings
 Of mine some colour; and my heart then feels
 Much like the ghost of one who died too young
 To be remembered well, that sometimes steals
 A family or unsanctified friends among
 Sighing, and hears them talk of other things.

— *Lytton.*

CXVII.

.. DOUBTING HEART.

- WHERE are the swallows fled ?
 Frozen and dead,
 Perchance upon some bleak and stormy shore.
 O doubting heart !
 Far over purple seas,
 They wait in sunny ease.
 The balmy southern breeze,
 To bring them to their northern home once more.
 Why must the flowers die ?
 Prisoned they lie,
 In the cold tomb, heedless of tears or rain.
 O doubting heart !
 They only sleep below
 The soft white ermine snow
 While winter winds shall blow,
 16 To breathe and smile upon you soon again.
 The sun has hid its rays
 These many days ;
 Will dreary hours never leave the earth ?
 O doubting heart !
 The stormy clouds on high
 Veil the same sunny sky
 That soon—for spring is nigh—
 24 Shall wake the summer into golden mirth.
 Fair hope is dead, and light
 Is quenched in night.
 What sound can break the silence of despair ?
 O doubting heart !
 The sky is overcast,
 Yet stars shall rise at last,
 Brighter for darkness past,
 32 And angels' silver voices stir the air.

—*Adelaida, Procer.*

CXCIII.

IF ONLY I MIGHT LOVE MY GOD AND DIE.
 If only I might love my God and die!

But now He bids me love Him and live on,
 Now when the bloom of all my life is gone,
 The pleasant half of life has quite gone by.
 My tree of hope is lopped that spread so high;
 And I forget how summer glowed and shone,
 While autumn gripe me with its fingers wan,
 And frets me with its fitful windy sigh.
 When autumn passes then must winter numb,
 And winter may not pass a weary while;
 But when it passes spring shall flower again;
 And in that spring who weepeth now shall smile.
 Yea, they shall wax who now are once we wane,
 Yea, they shall sing for love when Christ shall come.

—*Christina Rossetti.*

CXCIV.

PAST AND FUTURE

FAIR garden, where the man and woman dwelt,
 And loved, and worked, and where, in work, re-
 The sabbath of each day, the restful eve, [prize,
 They sat in silence, with locked hands, and felt
 The voice which compassed them, a-near, a-far,
 Which murmured in the fountains and the breeze,
 Which breathed in spices from the laden trees,
 And sent a silvery shout from each lone star.
 Sweet dream of Paradise! and if a dream,
 One that has helped us when our faith was weak;
 We wake, and still it holds its, but would seem
 Before us, not behind,—the good we seek,—
 The good from lowest root which waxes ever,
 The golden age of science and endeavour.

—*Emily Pfeiffer.*

CXXV

THE MAKING OF MAN.

Before the beginning of years
 There came to the making of man
 Time with all of its

Grief with a glass that ran,
 Pleasure with pain to be won,
 Summer with flowers that fell
 Remembrance fallen from heaven

And madness risen from hell
 Strength with its hands to smite

Life that endures for a breath
 And the shadow of light

And life the shadow of death

And the high gods took in hand

In and the falling of men
 And a measure of shaming men

From under the feet of the gods
 And high and drift of the sea

And dust of the labouring earth
 And riches of things to be

In the houses of death and of birth

And we might with weeping and laughter

And fashioned with loathing and love

With life before and after

24 And death beneath and above

For a day, and a night, and a morrow,

That his strength might endure for a span

With travail and heavy sorrow

The Holy Spirit of man

(Chorus in *Atala*.)

From the winds of the north and the south,
 They gathered as unto strife;
 They breathed upon his mouth,
 32 They filled his body with life;
 Eye-sight and speech they wrought
 For the veils of the soul therein,
 A time for labour and thought,
 A time to serve and to sin;
 They gave him light in his ways, *his*
 And love, and a space for delight,
 And beauty, and length of days,
 40 . . . And night, and sleep in the night.
 His speech is a burning fire;
 With his lips he travaileth;
 In his heart is a blind desire;
 In his eyes foreknowledge of death;
 He weaves, and is clothed with derision;
 Sows, and he shall not reap;
 His life is a watch of a vision
 48 Between a sleep and a sleep.
 1865. —*Swinburne.*

CXCVI.

THE CHOIR INVISIBLE.

OH, may I join the choir invisible
 Of those immortal dead who live again
 In minds made better by their presence: live
 In pulses stirred to generosity,
 In deeds of daring rectitude, in scorn
 For miserable aims that end with self,
 In thoughts sublime that pierce the night like stars,
 And with their mild persistence urge man's search

To vaster issues.

- So to live is heaven ;
 10 To make undying music in the world,
 Breathing as beauteous order that controls
 With growing sway the growing life of man,
 So we inherit that sweet purity
 For which struggled, failed, and agonised,
 With widening retrospect that bred despair.
 Rebellious flesh that would not be subdued
 And vicious parent shaming still its child,
 Poor anxious penitence, is quick dissolved ;
 Its discords, quenched by meeting harmonies,
 20 Die in the large and charitable air.
 And all our rarer, better, truer self,
 That labbed religiously in yearning song,
 That watched to ease the burthen of the world,
 Laboriously tracing what must be,
 And what may yet be better—saw within
 A worthier image for the sanctuary,
 And shaped it forth before the multitude
 Divinely human, raising worship so
 To higher reverence more mixed with love—
 30 That better self shall live till human time
 Shall fold its eyelids, and the human sky
 Be gathered like a scroll within the tomb
 Unread for ever.

This is life to come,

Which martyred men have made more glorious
 For us who strive to follow. May I reach
 That purest heaven, be to other souls
 The cup of strength in some great agony,
 Rekindle generous ardour, feed pure love,
 Beget the smiles that have no cruelty—

- 40 Be the sweet presence of a good diffused,
 And in diffusion ever more intense.
 So shall I join the choir invisible
 Whose music is the gladness of the world.

—George Eliot.*

CCXCVII.

DEAR LITTLE HAND.

- DEAR little hand that clasps my own,
 Embrowned with toil and seamed with strife;
 Pink little-fingers not yet grown
 To the poor strength of after-life,—
 Dear little hand!

- Dear little eyes which smile on mine
 With the first peep of morning light;
 Now April-wet with tears, or fusc
 With dews of pity, or laughing bright.
 10 Dear little eyes!

- Dear little voice, whose broken speech
 All eloquent utterance can transcend.
 Sweet childish wisdom strong, to reach
 A holier deep than love or friend;
 Dear little voice!

- Dear little life! my care to keep
 From every spot and stain of sin;
 Sweet soul foredoomed, for joy or pain,
 To struggle and — which? — to fall or win?
 20 Dread mystical life! — Lewis Morris

* The pseudonym of Miss MARY EVANS (afterwards Mrs. Cross), and the name by which, as an authoress, she is best known.

CXCVIII.

A PEACH.

If any sense in mortal dust remains
 When mine has been refined from flower to flower, -
 Won from the sun all colours, drunk the shower
 And delicate winy dews, and gained the gains,
 While olives who sleep in airy bells, a-swing
 Through half a summer day, for love bestow,
 Then in some warm old garden let me grow
 To such a perfect, lush, ambrosian thing
 As this. Upon a southward-facing wall
 I bask, and feel my juices dimly fed
 And mellowing, while my bloom comes golden-grey;
 Keep the whip from me! but before I fall
 Pluck me, white fingers, and, o'er two ripe-red
 Gulp lips, O let me richly swoon away! —Dowden.

CXCIX.

IN A MOUNTAIN PASS.*

(In Scot'land.)

To what wild blasts of tyrannous harmony
 Uprose these rocky walls, mass threatening mass,
 Dusk, shapeless shapes, around a desolate pass?
 What deep heart of the ancient hill's set free
 The passion, the desire, the destiny
 Of this lost stream? Yon clouds that break and form,
 Light vanward squadrons of the joyous storm,
 They gather hither from what untracked sea?
 Primeval kindred! here the mind regains
 Its vantage ground against the world; here thought
 Wings up the silent waste of air on broad
 Undaunted pinion; man's imperial pains
 Are ours, and visiting fears, and joy unsought,
 Native resolve and partnership with God. —B.

* Selected by the Author for the *Anthology*

CCIII.

THE SOUL'S PARTING.

- SHE sat within Life's Banquet Hall at noon,
 When word was brought unto her secretly,
 "The Master cometh onwards quickly; soon,
 Across the Threshold He will call for thee."
 Then she rose up to meet Him at the Door,
 But turning, courteous, made a farewell brief
 To those that sat around. From Care and Grief
 She parted first: "Companions sworn and true
 Have ye been ever to me, but for friends
 10 I knew ye not till later, and did miss,
 Much solace through that error; let this kiss,
 Late known and prized, be taken for amends;
 Thon, too, kind, constant Patience, with thy slow,
 Sweet counsels aiding me; I did not know
 That ye were angels, until ye displayed
 Your wings for flight; now bless me!" but they said
 "We blest thee long ago."
 Then turning unto twain
 That stood together, tenderly and oft
 20 She kissed them on their foreheads, whispering soft,
 "Now must we part; yet leave me not before
 Ye see me enter safe within the Door;
 Kind bosom-comforters, that by my side
 The darkest hour found ever closest bide,
 A dark hour waits me, ere for evermore
 Night with its heaviness be overpast;
 Stay with me till I cross the Threshold o'er."
 So Faith and Hope stayed by her till the last.
 But giving both her hands
 30 To one that stood the nearest,—“Thou and I

May pass together ; for the holy bands
 God knits on earth are never loosed on high.
 Long have I walked with Thee ; thy name arose
 E'en in my sleep, and sweeter than the close
 Of music was thy voice ; for thou wert sent
 To lead me homewards from my banishment
 By devious ways, and never hath my heart
 Swerved from Thee, though our hands were wrung apart
 By spirits sworn to sever us ; above
 Soon shall I look upon Thee as Thou art."
 —So she crossed o'er with Love.

—*Hura Greenwell.*

CCIV.

GOOD-BYE.*

We say it for an hour or for years ;
 We say it smiling, say it choked with tears ;
 We say it coldly, say it with a kiss ;
 And yet we have no other word than this,—

Good-bye.

We have no dearer word for our heart's friend,
 For him who journeys to the world's far end,
 And scars our soul with going ; thus we say,
 As unto him who steps but o'er the way,—

Good-bye.

Alike to those we love and those we hate,
 We say no more in parting. At life's gate,
 To him who passes on beyond earth's sight,
 We cry alas to the wanderer for a night,—

Good-bye.

—*Grace DenisITCHFIELD.*

* From the *Century Magazine*, January 1884.

CCV.

A SONG OF EMPIRE, JUNE 20, 1887.

FIRST Lady of our English race
 In Royal dignity and grace
 Higher than All in old ancestral blood,
 But higher still in love of good,
 In care for ordered Freedom, grown
 To a great tree, where'er
 In either hemisphere
 Its vital seeds are blown.

Where'er with every day begun.

10 Thy English bugles greet the coming sun!

Thy life is England's. All these fifty years
 Thou from thy lonely Queenly place
 Hast watched the clouds and sunshine on her face,
 Hast marked her changing hopes and fears;
 Her joys and sorrows have been always thine;
 Always thy quick and royal sympathy
 Has gone out swiftly to the humblest home,
 Wherever grief and pain and suffering come.

Therefore it is that we

20 Take thee for head and symbol of our name.

For fifty years of reign thou wert, the same,
 Therefore to-day we make our jubilee.
 Deep based on ancient right, as on thy people's will,
 Thy rule endures unshattered still.

Not as theirs is thy throne

Who, though their hapless subjects groan,
 Sit selfish, caring not at all,

Until the fierce mob surges and they fall,
 Or the assassin sets the down-trod free.

30 Not such thy fate on this thy Jubilee,

But love and reverence in the hearts of all.

Flash, festal fires, high on the joyous air !
 Clash joy-bells ! joy-guns, roar ! and,
 jubilant trumpets, blare !
 Let the great noise of our rejoicing rise !
 Gleam, long-illumined cities, to the skies
 Round all the earth, in every clime
 So far your distance half confuses time !
 As in the old Judean history,
 Fling wide the doors and set the prisoners free !
 40 Wherever England is o'er all the world,
 Fly, banner of Royal England, stream unfurled !
 The proudest Empire that has been, to-day
 Rejoices and makes solemn Jubilee.
 For England ! England ! we our voices raise !
 Oar England ! England ! England ! in our Queen we
 praise !
 We love not war ; but only peace,
 Yet never shall our England's power decrease !
 Whoever guides our helm of State,
 Let all men know it, England shall be great !
 50 We hold a vaster Empire than has been !
 Nigh half the race of man is subject to our Queen !!
 Nigh half the wide, wide earth is ours in fee !
 And where her rule comes, all are free.
 And therefore 'tis, O Queen ! that we,
 Knit fast in bonds of temperate liberty,
 Rejoice to-day, and make our solemn Jubilee !!

—Lewis Morris.

INDEX OF FIRST LINES.

	BK.	PAGE.
A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by	I	148
A gentle Knight was pricking on the plaine	I	23
A good man was ther of religioun	I	8
A Knight there was, and that a worthy man	I	6
A little learning is a dangerous thing	II	5
A thing of beauty is a joy for ever	II	190
A trouble not of clouds nor weeping rain	I	227
A wretched thing it were, to have our heart	II	253
Ah, I remember well - and how can I	I	49
Ah me! full sorely is my heart forlorn	II	43
Ah! my heart is weary waiting,	II	248
Ah! who can tell how hard 't is to climb	II	94
Alas! they had been friends in youth	II	187
All the world's a stage,	I	62
All their pipes were still,	I	91
And as for me, though than I kon but lyte	I	1
And do not thou contemn this swelling tide	I	57
And is there care in Heaven? And is there love	I	34
Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers?	I	72
Around, around, flew each sweet sound	II	131
As a fond mother, when the day is o'er	I	267
As, by some tyrant's stern command	II	65
As it fell upon a day	I	55
As near Portobello lying	II	38
As this my carnal robe grows old,	I	148
As when a tree's cut down, the secret root	I	181
As one who, long by wasting sickness worn,	II	123
As slow our ship her foamy track	II	214
Ask me no more where Jove bestows,	I	114
At the close of the day when the hamlet is still	II	90
Avenge, O Lord, thy slaughtered saints, whose bones	I	161
Awake, Æolian lyre, awake	I	80

	PK.	PAGE.
Bacon, at last, a mighty man ! arose,	I	177
Bards of Passion and of Mirth	II	207
Before the beginning of years	II	261
Be it a weakness, it deserves some praise ..	II	116
Be thou blessed, Bertram ! and succeed thy father ...	I	67
Bird of the wilderness	II	174
Busy, curious, thirsty fly	II	55
But I perceive my martial strength is spent ...	I	73
By ceaseless action all that is subsists	II	111
By him lay heavy Sleep, the cousin of Death,...	I	14
Call for the robin-redbreast and the wren,	I	81
Call it not vain ;—they do not err,	II	155
Captain, or Colonel, or Knight-in-arms	I	151
Care-charmer sleep, son of the sable Night, ..	I	12
Care-charming sleep, thou easer of all woes, ..	I	94
Charm me asleep, and melt me so	I	158
Come live with me, and be my love,	I	60
Come, Sleep ! O Sleep, the certain knot of peace, ...	I	16
Come, Poet, come !	II	236
“ Come if you dare ! ” on a trumpet's sound,	I	208
‘ Come lead me, lassie, to the shade ’	II	224
Command the roof, great Genius, and from thence ...	I	153
Condemned to Hope's delusive name	II	105
Cran'bed Ago and Yo th	I	58
Cromwell our chief of men, who through a cloud ...	I	160
Jup'it and my Campaspe played	I	20
Cyriack, whose grandsire on the royal bench	I	163
Cyriack, this three years' day these eyes, though clear ..	I	163
Daughter of Jove, relentless power,	II	78
Daughter to that good Earl, once President	I	155
Dear love let me this evening die,	I	120
Dear little hand that clasps my own	II	264
Death, be not proud, though some have called thee ...	I	102
Dim as the borrowed beams of moon and stars ...	I	202
Drink to me only with thine eyes;	I	89

	BK.	PAGE.
Earth has not anything to show more fair; ...	II	148
Wftscones unto an holy Hospitall, ...	I	35
Ere long the sun declining shot ...	II	177
Eternal spirit of the chainless mind! ...	II	366
Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky! ...	II	219
Extol not riches, then, the toil of fools, ...	I	190
Fair tree! for thy delightful shade ...	II	7
Fair as unshaded light, or as the day ...	I	140
Fair pledges of a fruitful tree, ...	I	156
Fair garden, where the man and woman dwell... ..	II	260
Farewell, ye gilded follies, pleasing troubles; ...	I	96
Farewell, too little and too lately known, ...	I	203
Father of poets, though 'twere thy own great day, ...	I	139
First Lady of our English race	II	270
Flee to the pres, and dwell with sothfastnesse; ...	I	10
Forget not yet the tried intent	I	17
For but religion, it were fit	I	173
Four seasons fill the measure of the year	II	200
Friendship, like love, is but a name	II	26
From early childhood, even, as hath been said ...	II	175
Full many a glorious morning have I seen	I	46
Full little knowest thou, that hast not tried, ...	I	18
Full fathom five thy father lies;	I	81
Gather ye rose buds while ye may;	I	156
Give me a spirit that on life's rough sea	I	79
Glories, pleasures, pomps, delights and ease	I	114
Go, lovely Rose,	I	157
Go, soul, the body's guest	I	76
Go to the once loved bowers,	II	233
God sent his singers upon earth	II	251
Great men have been among us, hands that panned ...	II	344
Greed little vaulter of the sunny grass	II	228
Green fields of England! whereso'er	II	254
Hail, beauteous stranger of the grove;	II	194
Hail to thee, blithe Spirit!	II	204
Happy the man, and happy he alone,	I	208

	BK.	PAGE.
Happy the man, whose wish and care ...	II	1
Happy those early days, when I ...	I	159
Hark! 'tis the twanging bow! ...	II	112
He safely walks in darkest ways ...	II	255
He that loves a rosy cheek ...	I	116
He who hath bent him o'er the dead ...	II	179
Heaven from all creatures hides the book of fate, ...	II	28
Hence loathed Melancholy, ...	I	121
Hence, vain deluding Joys, ...	I	128
Hence, all you vain delights, ...	I	92
Her galley down the silver Cydnus rowed ...	I	198
Hope, of all ills that men endure ...	I	171
How fearful and dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low! ...	I	75
How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank! ...	I	75
How shall I bless thee? ...	II	247
How happy is he born and taught, ...	I	86
How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of youth! ...	I	113
How sleep the brave who sink to rest, ...	II	53
How beautiful is sunset, when the glow ...	II	202
I dare not ask a kiss, ...	I	147
I did not think to shed a tear ...	I	82
I have learned to look on Nature, not as in the hour ...	II	129
I'm not concerned to know ...	II	37
I'm wearing away, Jean, ...	II	133
I must not quarrel with the will ...	I	192
I never thought to hear you speak again ...	I	50
I prithee send me back my heart, ...	I	152
I see around me here things which you cannot see, ...	II	176
I was thy neighbour once, thou rugged pile ...	II	157
I weep for Adonais—he is dead! ...	II	211
I will not praise the often-flattered rose ...	II	228
If all the world and love were young ...	I	61
If aught of us can stop, or pastoral song ...	II	52
If any sense in mortal dust remains ...	II	205
If only I might love my God and die! ...	II	260
If well thou view'st us with no squinted eye, ...	I	92

	UK.	PAGE
If dumb too long, the drooping Muse hath stayed	II	15
If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright	II	154
If I had thought thou could'st have died	II	196
I've often wished that I had clew	II	158
Ill-busied man! why should'st thou take such care	I	170
Innocence is the sacred amulet	I	80
In my former day, of bliss,	I	122
In either hand the hastening Angel caught	I	188
In vain to me the smiling mornings shine,	II	48
In vain you tell your parting lover	II	4
In such a night, when every louder wind	II	9
In wonder gaze a Druid lies	II	70
In silent maze, the tuneful choir among,	II	101
In front of these came Anderson	II	108
In the downfall of life, when I find I'm declining	II	152
Is it that life has cown her joys so thick	II	52
It is a beautiful evening, calm and free	II	146
It is a place where poets dreamed	II	213
It is her not in our power to love or hate	I	54
It was the winter wild,	I	104
It was a faded rose; for all is hushed	I	206
I must be so! Plato, thou reasonest well	II	8
Joy to the Queen, Victoria!	II	233
Early, then, in the prime of earliest youth	I	151
Early in my quiet bed, in study as I were,	I	13
Lawrence, of virtuous father virtuous son,	I	161
Let me not to the marriage of true minds	I	49
Let him that will, ascend the tottering seat	I	197
Let Observation with extensive view	II	71
Life! I know not what thou art	II	172
Long time a child, and still a child	II	227
Love me little, love me long.	I	112
Love, Reason, Hate, did once bespeak	I	152
Love still has something of the sea,	I	199
Man is his own star, and the soul that dwells	I	86
Mark when she smiles with amiable cheer,	I	44

	BK.	PAGE.
Mary ! I want a lyre with other strings, ...	II	122
Me, whom no muse of heavenly birth inspires, ...	II	91
Men of England ! who inherit ...	II	184
Men are but children of a larger growth ; ...	I	199
Methinks I hear the drum's tumultuous sound ...	II	4
Methought I saw the grave where Laura lay, ...	I	26
Mild offspring of a dark and sullen sire ! ...	II	156
Milton ! thou shouldst be living at this hour ...	II	144
Mine be a cot beside the hill ; ...	II	127
Misdeeming eye ! that stoopeth to the lure ...	I	40
More health and happiness betide my liege, ...	I	43
Mortality, behold and fear ! ...	I	31
Most happy letters ! framed by skilful hand ...	I	45
Most potent, grave, and reverend signiors, ...	I	70
Much have I travelled in the realms of gold ...	II	200
Music has charms to soothe a savage breast ...	I	206
Music, when soft voices die ...	II	216
My banks they are furnished with bees, ...	II	50
My dear and only Love, I pray ...	I	154
My days among the Dead are past ...	II	195
My eye, descending from the hill, surveys, ...	I	148
My feet are wearied and my hands are tired ...	II	203
My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains ...	II	208
My mind to me a kingdom is, ...	I	21
My heart leaps up when I behold ...	II	161
Mysterious Night ! when our first parent knew ...	II	178
My thoughts hold mortal strife, ...	I	95
Nature I'll court in her sequestered haunts, ...	II	93
Next Marlowe, bathed in the Thespian springs, ...	I	59
No longer mourn for me when I am dead ...	I	47
Nor moun' ye less his perished worth ...	II	168
Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note, ...	II	187
Not with more glories, in the ethereal plain ...	II	11
Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul ...	I	40
Now Morn, her pazy steps in the eastern clime, ...	I	93
Now Autumn's fire burns slow along the woods ...	II	254
Nuns fret not at their convent's narrow room ...	II	143

	BOOK.	PAGE.
O' Autumn, laden with fruit and stained	II	110
O blithe new-comer ! I have heard,	II	153
O'er wayward childhood wouldst thou hold firm rule,	II	223
O Friend, I know not which way I must look	II	147
Of in the stilly night	II	201
Of all the thoughts of God that are	II	241
O gracious God ! how far have we	I	205
Oh, may I join the choir invisible	II	262
O Liberty, thou goddess heavenly bright	II	2
O lives beloved, wherein mine once did live,	II	258
O little feet ! that such long years	II	255
O Mortal man, who lives here by toil,	II	63
Once on a time, when sunny May	II	234
O never rudely will I blame his faith	II	141
O Night ! the ease of care, the pledge of pleasure,	I	15
O render ! hast thou ever stood to see	II	132
O that those lips had language ! Life has passed	II	123
Others abide our question—Thou art free !	II	252
O Time ! who know'st a lenient hand to lay	II	121
On these white cliffs, that calm above the flood	II	122
Of Man's first disobedience, and the Fruit	I	180
Of old, when Scarron his companions invited	II	102
Of stature tall, and straightly fashioned,	I	20
Of these the false Achitophel was first,	I	200
Old Chaucer, like the morning-star,	I	188
On Leven's banks, while free to rove,	II	100
On Linden, when the sun was low	II	236
Once a dream did weave a shade	II	120
Once did she hold the gorgeous East in fee	II	145
Pack, clouds, away, and welcome day,	I	74
Patience ! why 'tis the soul of peace ;	I	70
Peace to all such ! but were there one whose fires	II	33
Perhaps I may allow the Dean	II	32
Poet and Saint !, to thee alone are given	I	168
Poets may boast, as safely vain,	I	176
Poet of Nature, thou hast wept to know	II	186
Pomposo, insolent and loud,	II	93

	BK.	PAGE.
Power seated on a quiet throne thou'dst shake	... II	142
Praie thou thy words; the thoughts control	... II	253
Queen of the silver bow! by thy pale beam,	... II	115
Raise the majesties of thy disconsolate brow;	... II	240
Rarely, rarely, comest thou	... II	215
Retired thoughts enjoy their own delights,	... I	39
Ring out your bells, let mourning shows be spread;	... I	18
Ruin seize thee, ruthless king!	... II	84
Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,	... II	170
Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness	... II	203
See the wild waste of all-devouring years	... II	73
Shall I, wasting in despair,	... I	88
She was a phantom of delight	... II	151
She whom the sacred books declare	... II	255
She sat within life's banquet hall at noon	... II	268
Silent nymph, with curious eye	... II	21
Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part,	... I	42
Sitting by a river's side,	... I	33
Sleep, Silence' child, sweet father of soft rest,	... I	93
Sudden upriseth from her stately place	... I	27
Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content;	... I	26
Sweet day! so cool, so calm, so bright	... I	113
Sweet Peace, where dost thou dwell? I humbly crave,	... I	118
Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain,	... II	96
Sweet stream, that winds through yonder glade	... II	119
Tell me not, sweet, I am unkind,	... I	147
Tender-handed stroke a nettle	... II	42
That you have wronged me, doth appear in this;	... I	63
The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,	... II	173
The nightingale, as soon as April bringeth	... I	17
The lopped tree in time may grow again;	... I	38
The barge she sat in, like a burnished throne,	... I	79
The fairest action of our human life	... I	85
The world's a bubble, and the Life of Man	... I	90
The last and greatest herald of Heaven's King	... I	95
The moral poets (nor unaptly) foreign	... I	117

	HK.	PAGE.
The lark now leaves his watery nest, ?	I	123
The Muses' fairest light in no dark time,	I	159
The glories of our blood and state	I	172
The sun grew low and left the skies,	I	175
The Muse, disgusted at an age and clime	II	19
The keener tempests come; and fuming dun	II	20
The curfew tells the knell of parting day	II	73
The night was winter in his roughest mood,	II	113
The world is too much with us; late and soon	II	145
The steam that hurries by	II	230
There was a place, now not—	I	187
There was a time when meadow, grove and stream	II	162
There's not a joy the world can give	II	182
The blasts of Autumn drive the winged seeds	II	189
There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,	II	151
There is a star for all that die	II	184
The more we live, more brief appear	II	194
The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!	II	197
The turf shall be my fragrant shrine	II	217
They said who tell us Love can die!	II	171
They are all gone into the world of sigh!	I	166
The words the poet heard in Paradise	II	267
The beams of morning are renewed,	II	238
This is the month, and this the happy morn,	I	103
This only grant me, that my means may lie	I	115
This Life, which seems so fair,	I	90
This rare tablet doth include	II	221
This was the ruler of the land	II	226
Thou neither dost persuade me to seek wealth	I	191
Thou younger virgin-daughter of the skies,	I	204
Thou fair-haired Angel of the Evening	II	110
Thou lingering star, with lessening ray	II	128
Three poets in three distant ages born,	I	207
Three years she grew in sun and shower	II	134
Through Erin's Isle	II	181
Thou, who wouldst wear the name	II	249
Tired Nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!	II	49

	PK.	PAGE.
Tired with all these, for restless death I cry, ...	I	47
'Tis not the babbling of a busy world,	II	42
'Tis time this heart should be unmoved	II	218
To what wild blasts of tyrannous harmony	II	265
To thee, fair Freedom, I retire	II	43
To draw no envy, Shakespeare, on thy name,	I	99
To be, or not to be; that is the question;	I	68
To cure the mind's wrong bias, spleen,	II	31
'Twas at the royal feast, for Persia won	I	210
Two of far nobler shape, erect and tall,	I	182
Two Voices are there, one is of the Sea	II	117
Under the Queenwood tree	I	59
Underneath this sable hearse,	I	96
Unmuffled; ye faint stars; and then,	I	131
Up from the meadows, rich with corn	II	256
Vorse, a breeze mid blossoms straying	II	221
Victorious men of earth, no more	I	161
Virtue concealed within our breast	II	12
We count the broken lyres that rest	II	232
We say it for an hour or for years	II	240
Weep no more, nor sigh, nor groan,	I	81
What needs my Shakespeare for his honoured bones	I	141
What has this hughen death that's worth our care?	I	207
What sudden auger's this? how have I reaped it?	I	82
What is enthusiasm? What can it be	II	12
What constitutes a State?	II	107
"What, you are stepping backward?"	II	150
What's the best thing in the world?	II	246
When maidens such as Hester die,	II	115
When that Aprille with his show'ers swoote	I	5
When that Phœbus his chair of gold so high	I	11
When to the sessions of sweet silent thought	I	45
When I have seen by Time's fell hand defaced	I	16
When love with unconfined wings	I	59
When I consider how my light is spent	I	162
When beheld the poet blind yet bold	I	201

	BK.	PAGE.
When ye for aye could neither read nor write, ...	I	204
When Britain first, at Heaven's command ...	II	31
When Learning's triumph o'er her barbarous foes ...	II	56
When Music, heavenly maid, was young ...	II	60
When chill November's surly blast ...	II	116
When first the fiery-mantled sun ...	II	137
When I have borne in memory what has tamed ...	II	146
When I have fears that I may cease to be ...	II	191
Where are the swallows fled? ...	II	259
Where the remote Bermudas ride ...	I	164
Where never foot of man, or hoof of beast, ...	I	165
Wherever God erects a house of prayer, ...	II	3
Winds asickle Fortune's smile ...	I	56
While in this cold and blustering clime, ...	I	196
Who is the happy Warrior? ...	II	159
Why looke antique stories tell us, ...	I	48
With how few steps, O Moon, thou climb'st the skies! ...	I	16
Within the soul a faculty abides, ...	II	177
Wouldst thou hear what man can say ...	I	87
Would ye be young again? ...	II	237
Ye gentlemen of England ...	I	175
Ye distant spires, ye antique towers ...	II	60
Ye Mariners of England ...	II	139
Ye who wish with the public triumph feel ...	II	140
Yet here, Laertes! Aboard, aboard, for shame! ...	I	68
Yet once more, O ye laurels, and once more ...	I	144
You all look strangely on me; and you most; ...	I	52
You meaner beauties of the night ...	I	98

